

# The Most Holy Bible

The Hebrew Bible and The Testament of Jesus Christ  
and My Biblical Commentary

by Rommel Nana Dutchou

Holiness to Yahweh: This work is fully offered to the public domain, and I guarantee to the reader that the necessary clarifications have been made so that no ambiguity remains in anything useful. It is a question of restoring what seems to me to be the exact meaning of the thought of the early authors of the biblical books, and the clarifications that could not be made in the rewriting of the verses have been grouped together in the letters of my associated commentary. All the complexity of the jewish law given by Moses has been stripped bare.

Deuteronomy 27:9

**Moses and the priests of the Levites spoke to all of Israel and said,  
Keep quiet and listen, O Israel. Today you have become the people of  
Yahweh your God.**

---

**List of books (to be done)****List of books (already done)****General preface**

First Rommel

## THE HEBREW BIBLE

**Preface**

Second Rommel

**History**

Genesis

Exodus

Leviticus

Numbers

Deuteronomy

Job

Joshua

Judges

Ruth

1 Samuel

2 Samuel

1 Kings

2 Kings

1 Chronicles

2 Chronicles

Ezra

Nehemiah

Esther

**Literature**

Psalms

Song of Songs

First Rommel

Second Rommel

Genesis

Exodus

Leviticus

Numbers

Deuteronomy

Job

Third Rommel

**Fourth Rommel**

Fifth Rommel

---

## Wisdom

Proverbs

Ecclesiastes

### **The major prophets**

Isaiah

Jeremiah

Lamentations

Ezekiel

Daniel

### **The other prophets**

Hosea

Joel

Amos

Obadiah

Jonah

Micah

Nahum

Habakkuk

Zephaniah

Haggai

Zechariah

Malachi

## THE TESTAMENT OF JESUS CHRIST

### **Preface**

Third Rommel

### **Gospel of Jesus Christ**

According to Luke

According to John

---

---

## **The first disciples**

Acts of the Apostles

### **Paul, the Lord's prisoner**

Epistle to the Romans

First Epistle to the Corinthians

Second Epistle to the Corinthians

Epistles to the Galatians

Epistle to the Ephesians

Epistle to the Philippians

Epistle to the Colossians

First Epistle to the Thessalonians

Second Epistles to the Thessalonians

First Epistle to Timothy

Second Epistle to Timothy

Epistle to Titus

Epistle to Philemon

### **Peter and John**

First Epistle of Peter

Second Epistle of Peter

Epistle of John

## **MY BIBLICAL COMMENTARY**

Fourth Rommel

Fifth Rommel

---

## Table of Contents

First Rommel .....	11
1 Rommel 1 .....	11
1 Rommel 2 .....	14
Second Rommel .....	18
2 Rommel .....	18
Book of Genesis .....	21
Genesis 1 .....	21
Genesis 2 .....	22
Genesis 3 .....	24
Genesis 4 .....	25
Genesis 5 .....	26
Genesis 6 .....	28
Genesis 7 .....	29
Genesis 8 .....	30
Genesis 9 .....	31
Genesis 10 .....	33
Genesis 11 .....	34
Genesis 12 .....	36
Genesis 13 .....	37
Genesis 14 .....	38
Genesis 15 .....	39
Genesis 16 .....	40
Genesis 17 .....	41
Genesis 18 .....	43
Genesis 19 .....	45
Genesis 20 .....	47
Genesis 21 .....	48
Genesis 22 .....	49
Genesis 23 .....	51
Genesis 24 .....	52
Genesis 25 .....	55
Genesis 26 .....	57
Genesis 27 .....	59
Genesis 28 .....	61
Genesis 29 .....	62
Genesis 30 .....	64
Genesis 31 .....	66
Genesis 32 .....	69
Genesis 33 .....	71
Genesis 34 .....	72
Genesis 35 .....	74
Genesis 36 .....	75
Genesis 37 .....	77
Genesis 38 .....	79

Genesis 39.....	81
Genesis 40.....	82
Genesis 41.....	83
Genesis 42.....	86
Genesis 43.....	88
Genesis 44.....	90
Genesis 45.....	92
Genesis 46.....	93
Genesis 47.....	95
Genesis 48.....	97
Genesis 49.....	98
Genesis 50.....	100
Book of Exodus.....	101
Exodus 1.....	101
Exodus 2.....	102
Exodus 3.....	104
Exodus 4.....	105
Exodus 5.....	107
Exodus 6.....	108
Exodus 7.....	110
Exodus 8.....	111
Exodus 9.....	113
Exodus 10.....	115
Exodus 11.....	117
Exodus 12.....	117
Exodus 13.....	120
Exodus 14.....	122
Exodus 15.....	123
Exodus 16.....	125
Exodus 17.....	127
Exodus 18.....	128
Exodus 19.....	130
Exodus 20.....	131
Exodus 21.....	132
Exodus 22.....	134
Exodus 23.....	136
Exodus 24.....	138
Exodus 25.....	139
Exodus 26.....	141
Exodus 27.....	143
Exodus 28.....	144
Exodus 29.....	146
Exodus 30.....	149
Exodus 31.....	151
Exodus 32.....	152
Exodus 33.....	154
Exodus 34.....	155
Exodus 35.....	158
Exodus 36.....	159
Exodus 37.....	161

Exodus 38.....	163
Exodus 39.....	165
Exodus 40.....	167
Book of Leviticus.....	169
Leviticus 1.....	169
Leviticus 2.....	170
Leviticus 3.....	171
Leviticus 4.....	172
Leviticus 5.....	174
Leviticus 6.....	175
Leviticus 7.....	177
Leviticus 8.....	179
Leviticus 9.....	181
Leviticus 10.....	182
Leviticus 11.....	183
Leviticus 12.....	186
Leviticus 13.....	186
Leviticus 14.....	190
Leviticus 15.....	193
Leviticus 16.....	195
Leviticus 17.....	197
Leviticus 18.....	198
Leviticus 19.....	200
Leviticus 20.....	202
Leviticus 21.....	204
Leviticus 22.....	205
Leviticus 23.....	207
Leviticus 24.....	209
Leviticus 25.....	210
Leviticus 26.....	213
Leviticus 27.....	216
Book of Numbers.....	218
Numbers 1.....	218
Numbers 2.....	221
Numbers 3.....	222
Numbers 4.....	225
Numbers 5.....	228
Numbers 6.....	230
Numbers 7.....	231
Numbers 8.....	236
Numbers 9.....	237
Numbers 10.....	238
Numbers 11.....	240
Numbers 12.....	242
Numbers 13.....	243
Numbers 14.....	245
Numbers 15.....	247
Numbers 16.....	249
Numbers 17.....	252
Numbers 18.....	253



Numbers 19 .....	255
Numbers 20 .....	256
Numbers 21 .....	258
Numbers 22 .....	260
Numbers 23 .....	262
Numbers 24 .....	264
Numbers 25 .....	265
Numbers 26 .....	266
Numbers 27 .....	270
Numbers 28 .....	271
Numbers 29 .....	273
Numbers 30 .....	275
Numbers 31 .....	276
Numbers 32 .....	279
Numbers 33 .....	281
Numbers 34 .....	284
Numbers 35 .....	285
Numbers 36 .....	287
Book of Deuteronomy .....	288
Deuteronomy 1 .....	288
Deuteronomy 2 .....	291
Deuteronomy 3 .....	293
Deuteronomy 4 .....	295
Deuteronomy 5 .....	298
Deuteronomy 6 .....	300
Deuteronomy 7 .....	301
Deuteronomy 8 .....	303
Deuteronomy 9 .....	304
Deuteronomy 10 .....	306
Deuteronomy 11 .....	307
Deuteronomy 12 .....	309
Deuteronomy 13 .....	311
Deuteronomy 14 .....	312
Deuteronomy 15 .....	314
Deuteronomy 16 .....	315
Deuteronomy 17 .....	316
Deuteronomy 18 .....	318
Deuteronomy 19 .....	319
Deuteronomy 20 .....	320
Deuteronomy 21 .....	321
Deuteronomy 22 .....	323
Deuteronomy 23 .....	325
Deuteronomy 24 .....	326
Deuteronomy 25 .....	327
Deuteronomy 26 .....	328
Deuteronomy 27 .....	330
Deuteronomy 28 .....	331
Deuteronomy 29 .....	335
Deuteronomy 30 .....	337
Deuteronomy 31 .....	338

Deuteronomy 32 .....	340
Deuteronomy 33 .....	343
Deuteronomy 34 .....	344
Book of Job.....	345
Job 1.....	345
Job 2.....	346
Job 3.....	347
Job 4.....	348
Job 5.....	349
Job 6.....	350
Job 7.....	351
Job 8.....	352
Job 9.....	353
Job 10.....	355
Job 11.....	356
Job 12.....	356
Job 13.....	357
Job 14.....	358
Job 15.....	359
Job 16.....	361
Job 17.....	362
Job 18.....	362
Job 19.....	363
Job 20.....	364
Job 21.....	365
Job 22.....	367
Job 23.....	368
Job 24.....	369
Job 25.....	370
Job 26.....	370
Job 27.....	371
Job 28.....	372
Job 29.....	373
Job 30.....	374
Job 31.....	375
Job 32.....	377
Job 33.....	378
Job 34.....	379
Job 35.....	380
Job 36.....	381
Job 37.....	383
Job 38.....	384
Job 39.....	385
Job 40.....	386
Job 41.....	387
Job 42.....	389
Third Rommel.....	390
3 Rommel 1.....	390
3 Rommel 2.....	392
Fourth Rommel.....	395

4 Rommel 0.....	395
4 Rommel 1.....	395
4 Rommel 2.....	397
4 Rommel 3.....	404
4 Rommel 4.....	405
4 Rommel 5.....	406
4 Rommel 6.....	407
4 Rommel 7.....	412
4 Rommel 8.....	415
4 Rommel 9.....	416
4 Rommel 10.....	417
4 Rommel 11.....	418
4 Rommel 12.....	423
4 Rommel 13.....	429
4 Rommel 14.....	429
Fifth Rommel.....	431
5 Rommel 0.....	431
5 Rommel 1.....	431
5 Rommel 2.....	432
5 Rommel 3.....	433
5 Rommel 4.....	434
5 Rommel 5.....	435
5 Rommel 6.....	438
5 Rommel 7.....	439
5 Rommel 8.....	441
5 Rommel 9.....	442
5 Rommel 10.....	445
5 Rommel 11.....	446
5 Rommel 12.....	447
5 Rommel 13.....	449
5 Rommel 14.....	450
5 Rommel 15.....	450

# First Rommel

## 1 Rommel 1

1 General preface, first part.

2 Translation being known to be a difficult art, and the sources of biblical texts being multiple, and because it is necessary to understand that the holy character of the Bible is in the meaning of the statements (Deuteronomy 18:18-19 - Acts 3:22-23).

3 This work offers a coherent version of the holy scriptures resulting from an analysis of three translations belonging to the public domain namely The American Standard Version of the Holy Bible (1901), and The Bible and Holy Scriptvres Contained in the Olde and Newe Teftament (The Geneva Bible 1560), and La Bible Louis Segond 1910.

4 The complexity of modern languages does not seem to me adapted to the development of the mind.

5 And because meditation on the scriptures expands the mind, it must be considered for greater clarity that a biblical verse is always a combination of at most three basic types of sentences.

6 These are the informative sentences where the sender only wants to transmit information to the receiver (Deuteronomy 6:4).

7 And the interrogative sentences where the sender only wants to receive information from the receiver (John 13:25 - John 14:8).

8 And meditative sentences where the sender only wants to stimulate the imagination of the receiver (2 Samuel 7:2 - 1 Chronicles 17:1).

9 The Devil's ruse does not only consist of democratizing bad conscience, but also of promoting behaviors and tools that are either useless or destructive.

10 Such as the evolution of the meaning of words preserved by the continual updating of language standards. They look innocent and happy while committing their crimes and also the spelling of words is gradually changed in friendly conversations, 'you' becomes 'ya' or 'than' becomes 'then' or 'its' becomes 'it's'. This is completely satanic since we can enrich a vocabulary without modifying the meaning of existing words, and the synonyms can then be freely multiplied in order to nuance the possible contexts.

11 I do not feel better than them but we must glorify God and tell the truth (John 9:24): Real actors who look like normal people but it is only an appearance, because their souls are possessed by a multitude of demons under the direction of jealousy (Numbers 11:24-29). They excel by creativity in deception and wickedness, and the games of appearances. Deep within their inner being, they are deprived of the joy and plenitude of God which also manifested itself in sadness (1 Timothy 2:1-4 - Luke 6:20-38).

12 They have an unusual potential for nuisance, because they appropriate a truth that they do not understand and use it to manipulate fragile souls. In these conditions where the objective is to pervert a message that is however worthy of being received, it is not difficult to imagine the extent of their malefic power that feeds on the simplicity of honest people.

13 Perhaps it is also about filling a frustration and experiencing a feeling of belonging while dignity lies elsewhere (John 4:22). For they are so blind that they glory in what defiles their soul (Deuteronomy 14:21). And the fact of conceiving of any small action to denigrate certain particular communities [flesh and blood] and not only evil spirits, this also does not advance a rapprochement with the holy spirit who is the true God.

14 When I try to just think about the meaning of all these things, it makes me sick. But make no mistake, I am not the enemy of the Jews but I am the friend of the human race (2 Corinthians 7:8-12). I have harsh words but what must disappear for the glorification of God is the dirt of their mentality and not human beings.

15 For this way of thinking constitutes the dirtiest thing in the eyes of the holy one (Luke 11:38-42) therefore those among them who do not act out of ignorance are simply human waste. Professionals of injustice disguised into angels of light, they are a cursed kind. But God the Father loves everyone and reserves for each a particular purpose in eternity.

16 There is no doubt in my mind that judaism as a religious practice must be completely eradicated for the flourishing of humanity (Romans 10:4). For judaism is one of the last shames of the human race, the most sneaky antichrist (1 John 2:18-29), since in reality every human being is jewish. For if exactly no one is jewish anymore in the sense that the tribes of Jacob have disappeared, it is equivalent to say that everyone is jewish since the Hebrew Bible is not destined to disappear but rather to directly or indirectly instruct all the children of God.

17 But they are not all guilty because there are also ignorant among them, since everyone is born in ignorance. The culprit is the one who rejects the truth after having really understood its meaning, this one is like a well-dressed dog (Philippians 3:1-3).

18 And the ignorant does not understand that the power of God is to be truly obsessed with the well-being of all in a global way without any specific discrimination, not even towards one's enemies. For when you design traps to make others fall and thus better position yourself, you offend in this way the holy spirit who then moves away from you and takes revenge for eternity at a favorable moment. But we are not invited to maintain relationships of complacency since evil friendship corrupt good morals (1 Corinthians 15:32-34).

19 For the only thing that God asks is to be constantly convinced to act for the well-being of all humanity by relying on as much reliable information as possible, either to condemn a person to death or to save this person. And the spirit does not take pleasure in the games of appearances and it rejoices only in what is just and worthy. And God uses some to punish others but he constantly observes each person in a completely individual way (Job 34 - 2 Chronicles 16:9 - 28:8-10 - Habakkuk 1:6-12 - Jeremiah 9:23-24).

20 For the writings of the Hebrew Bible broaden the mind and deepen the exact knowledge of God (Leviticus 26:39-46 - Deuteronomy 15:1-11 - 29:29 - 31:9-13) however concerning their genealogical or periodic particularities or any other characteristic ritual of community belonging, this could have remained even during the period of the exile of the genealogical family of Jacob in Babylon and elsewhere before the construction of the second temple of God by the initiative of king Cyrus (Ezra 1:1-3), but all had been completely and totally removed by the coming of Jesus Christ the Son of God (John 1:17-18 - 17:17 - Luke 20:21).

21 Regardless of syntax, variations in semantics that concern some verses of different translations of the Bible can cause the adoption of bad pedagogy.

22 As examples, we cannot confuse the word protest synonymous of dispute, with the word attestation and its synonyms (Galatians 5:3).

23 Or the word indignation synonymous of disgust and repugnance, with the word anger possibly transformed into the word annoyance (2 Kings 3:27).

24 Or the expression 'violation of promise' with the expression 'deprivation of presence' or the word alienation (Numbers 14:34).

25 Furthermore, several modern translations of the Bible do not claim a formal equivalence and multiply inappropriate additional information in different verses.

26 And concerning part of certain books of the Bible, the numbering of verses and even chapters varies either according to categories of translations or according to different revisions of a same translation. This does not seem completely innocent to me.

27 And if the list of books of scripture which preceded the Son of God varies according to the biblical translations, the universality of the list of books constituting the testament of Jesus Christ, his legacy bequeathed to the world, is not without arousing suspicion.

28 The gospels of Matthew and Mark each highlight a contrasting personality of Jesus and contain details designed to prevent understanding of the message that can be extracted from the other two versions of the gospel.

29 For the falsifiers are content to use extracts from the thought of holy men, ordinary men during their holiness, to make poetry as in the introduction of the book of Revelation of John where the following words are written.

30 John to the seven churches that are in Asia. May grace and peace be with you, from him who is, and who was, and who is to come. And from the seven spirits who are before his throne. And from Jesus Christ who is the faithful witness, and the firstborn of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. The one who loved us and delivered us from our sins by his blood. The one who made us a kingdom of priests to God his Father. To him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen. Behold he comes with the clouds. And every eye will see him, and those who pierced him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of him. Yes. Amen. I am the Alpha and the Omega, says the Lord. The one who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty (Revelation 1:4-8).

31 There is only one Church which is the body of Christ (Ephesians 1:15-23), there are neither two nor seven.

32 This reminds us of the three friends of Job who did not let themselves be inspired only by circumstances by avoiding condemning Job for a fault that they could not identify, but also multiplied beautiful words which however have a meaning (Job 12:1-3 - 13:1-10 - 16:1-6 - 32:1-5 - 42:7) even if it is only a partial meaning because the exact definition of eternal life is unknown to these people (Job 19:25-27 - 21:23-26 - 23:1-9 - 24:20).

33 All this justifies the need for a revision of the Bible.

## 1 Rommel 2

1 General preface, second part: My Prophet My Honor.

2 Moses is said to have written the Jewish law (Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy) possibly partly through a servant such as Joshua (Exodus 6:10-12 - 28-30 - 33:7-11), part of the end of Deuteronomy having been added by his servant Joshua.

3 But it is possible that the present form of these books and the end of Deuteronomy is a later work done by some prophets (2 Kings 22:8-13 - 2 Chronicles 34:14-21).

4 For a book transmits information whose meaning needs to be clarified when the language used undergoes structural changes and vocabulary enrichment over the centuries. When the vocabulary is poor, different situations are described by identical words and the meaning depends on the context.

5 For examples, the word earth can refer indifferently to dust or a particular ground or the entire planet. And the word man can either designate a male human specifically, or designate any human more generally and this aspect is retained in this work for the sake of brevity. And the expression 'same time' could previously be used to designate a temporal proximity during which major events of a very different nature from those mentioned did not happen. And the word day, depending on the context of its use, could refer to a period of time separated by significant events.

6 And we notice that for the feasts instituted in the scriptures, a day of celebration takes place between two successive sunsets (Exodus 12:14-19). And this is not what we naturally think with the contemporary vocabulary in which a day takes place between a sunrise and the next sunset. Job says that he has been righteous for as long as he can remember (Job 10:1-2 - 27:1-7), but he also recognizes that an ordinary person cannot have been completely righteous from birth (Job 13:26 - 14:4).

7 Moses is said also to have written the book of Job using sources not all specified, the main one being the spirit of God.

8 Joshua is said to have written the book that bears his name.

9 Samuel is said to have written the book of Judges (Joshua 10:12-13 - 1 Samuel 10:25 - 2 Samuel 1:17-18), and that of Ruth, and part of the book which bears his name and which was completed by prophets such as Gad and Nathan mentioned there.

10 Jeremiah is said to have written the book of Kings using sources not all specified and some of which are mentioned in the same book, and the book of Lamentations, and the book that bears his name.

11 Ezra is said to have written the book of Chronicles using sources not all specified and some of which are mentioned in the same book, and also the book that bears his name, the harmonization of the stories in the latter having possibly been carried out by another prophet.

12 Nehemiah is said to have written the book that bears his name.

13 The main contributor to the book of Esther is said to be Mordecai, but the story was harmonized by other prophets.

- 14 The main contributor to the book of Psalms is king David but some texts are not his as is often mentioned in the introductions.
- 15 King Solomon is said to be the main contributor to the book of Proverbs, and would have written that of Ecclesiastes and that of the Song of Songs.
- 16 Isaiah is said to be the main contributor to the book that bears his name.
- 17 Ezekiel is said to have written the book that bears his name and to which a few lines introduction was added.
- 18 Each of the twelve minor prophets is said to be the main contributor to the book that bears his name.
- 19 And the list of books which constitute the Hebrew Bible was stated by a community of prophets several centuries before Jesus Christ.
- 20 And the evangelist Luke is said to have written the gospel of Jesus Christ using different sources, and he is said to also have written the book of Acts of the apostles.
- 21 The apostle John is said to have completed the gospel of Luke with his version of the facts, according to his memories. And he is said also to have written the letter first John.
- 22 The Apostle Paul is the author of thirteen letters which are addressed each time to specific communities, according to the particularities of the receivers. These letters being however intended to instruct the whole humanity.
- 23 The apostle Peter is said to have written two letters as a witness to the teachings of Jesus Christ (1 Peter 5:12).
- 24 And I wrote the commentary on the Bible that is attached to this work and is structured in five letters.
- 25 For when one read the holy scriptures without guidance, one may be tempted to adopt strange behaviors such as standing before a young tree and saying with great faith: uproot yourself, uproot yourself (Luke 17:5-6). And I myself had this particular behavior after a first reading of the gospels. It is not abnormal to behave strangely when you are ignorant.
- 26 There is a striking contrast between, on the one hand, the seriousness and the intensity of the emotions released by the testament of Jesus Christ despite the joyful nature of his unique teaching (John 16:22 - Philippians 4:4), and on the other hand the comical nature of the behavior of the guilty in the Hebrew Bible despite the extreme brutality of the events described there (Exodus 14-16 - Numbers 13-14 - 16-17).
- 27 And Moses who calls others rebels while he himself does not trust God enough since he did not simply speak to the rock but struck it and more than once (Numbers 20:1-13). For Abraham has trusted God and as a result God accused him of being morally justifiable (Genesis 15:6). And he was not the first of his kind (Genesis 5:21-24). It is remarkable that this event took place at Kadesh shortly before the death of the high priest Aaron (Numbers 33:1-3,36-39) and yet a similar event had already occurred at Rephidim in the first three months of their journey (Exodus 17:1-7 - 19:1-2 - Numbers 33:12-15 - 27:12-14 - Deuteronomy 32:48-52).



28 And since his true guilt lies elsewhere (Numbers 20:10-12,22-29), We must think that Aaron acted under duress (Exodus 32:21-25,32-35) in the hope of a rapid return of Moses and in order to prevent the dispersion of the people.

29 I think this is a reflection of a main characteristic of God: he takes seriously the one who honors him even if he may at the same time distress the spirit of such a person because of his past or his genealogy, and the same God forgives the one who mocks him but also mocks such a person in a way that sometimes requires a long time to be clarify (Exodus 28:9-21,29-38 - 29:29-30 - Galatians 6:7).

30 It seems that God the Father anticipated Aaron's contribution to the sin of the people. Or it is possible that Aaron already had a similar behavior in an event of lesser importance that was not mentioned, for everyone always acts according to one's own nature and what changes is the information available and understood and the accumulated experience.

31 For no one through his behavior can mock the holy spirit without suffering serious consequences (Exodus 3:1-6 - 20:18-23 - 25:8-16,17-22 - 32:1-6 - 33:1-7 - 34:27-28 - 1 Kings 8:9 - Numbers 7:89 - 15:37-41 - Deuteronomy 1:19-46 - 5:1-33 - 6:20-25 - Ezekiel 20:18-26 - Jeremiah 3:14-16 - Psalms 119:129-168).

32 Yahweh is magnificent in holiness and worthy of praise, and the only thing that matters in his sight is the state of mind of each one (1 John 2:15-17).

33 His angels did not only interact with the genealogy from Abraham (Numbers 22). And for the family of Jacob, they enunciated ordinances that have no use in themselves and that only allowed to probe the states of minds (Leviticus 27).

34 And the separation of the children of Jacob into paternal tribes evidences their connected but separate existence in eternal life however false problems were created at the same time, problems that only made sense in the particular context in which the characters were involved (Leviticus 25:1-10 - Numbers 36:1-5). And several centuries later, Ezekiel took the logic to the extreme (1 Kings 22:1-23 - Ezekiel 1:1-3 - 48:29-35).

35 The altar on which sacrifices are to be offered to Yahweh already exists (Exodus 40:16-17,28-29 - Joshua 22:29) and has already been dedicated (Numbers 7:11-17). However, in order to physically testify to an event that is not unimportant, another altar of stones is erected on mount Ebal and the people has offered sacrifices and has rejoiced there (Deuteronomy 27:1-13).

36 I have discovered what is done under the sun. I searched and I found, for what seems incomprehensible is the final state of the universe. And here is what is done under the sun where everything is vanity.

37 God the Father continually creates circumstances that have no real meaning except in the particular contexts of their existence, and his holy spirit continually probes each person in a completely individual way to give different places in eternity to some and to others.

38 This allows me to affirm that although the action of making a burnt offering is a sin in itself like Abraham's act of sacrificing his son, the one who initiated this practice acted in a particular context in the presence of events that we do not know. And this person pleased God in this particular

context, and he received a place in the genealogy of the knowledge of Jesus Christ. And what remains of his action is only all the influence it actually had in preparing the coming of the Son of God.

39 It is always natural phenomena that are used to achieve all wonders (Exodus 14:21 - Numbers 11:31) but their identities are not always specified and the real physical link between each living being and all of its achievements in the world is not an easy dimension to manipulate.

40 I should normally thank several people and one of them is no longer of this world. But I choose to entirely dedicate this book on the knowledge of God to one of my elder sisters, Rosine Nanda, who has been present for a little over twenty years, almost two years after the beginning of my investigations in mathematical physics in 2002. Because several of her own initiatives have completely directed my steps to date.

## Second Rommel

### 2 Rommel

1 Preface to Hebrew Bible: Men of honor Men of valor, a somewhat abstract notion for the simple minded.

2 It is logical to appropriate the fruit of one's own labor (Genesis 15:13-16 - Exodus 12:35-41) but it is not holy to covet what belongs to others (1 Samuel 15:1-11 - Esther 9:5-10,15-16).

3 This is why Jonathan is not guilty (1 Samuel 14:24-27) since he acted without having been aware of the instructions given by the king, but this same Jonathan is wrong in his thinking (1 Samuel 14:30). No ordinary living being is perfect, not even Jonathan.

4 No willful transgression that cannot be justified by any circumstantial constraint is forgivable (Numbers 15:29-31). However, among transgressions that do not very directly offend another human being, what should not occur in ideal situations (Exodus 22:31 - Deuteronomy 14:21 - Leviticus 17:10-14) may occur in particular contexts (Leviticus 17:15-16 - 22:10-14 - 1 Samuel 14:23-24,31-35).

5 The notion of purpose in life has always been completely individual however, because each being is mathematically and physically connected to the totality of its achievements in the world (Deuteronomy 7:25-26), our behavior can influence the trials suffered by our descendants for several generations.

6 In order to teach humans to build a preferable place in eternity, possibly anonymously, different communities have received various revelations but a very ancient people, destined to disappear due to the beliefs which structure their existence, has kept an instructive story. This is the Hebrew Bible summarized in the following prayer.

7 Our God, creator of heaven and earth and only true God of the universe, you have chosen us from among all communities to constitute thirteen distinct tribes (Genesis 48 - 49) in order to enlighten humanity (Deuteronomy 4 - Numbers 36).

8 We have not always been obedient to the commandments you gave us through our parents and therefore you have scattered us among different other peoples who do not know you (2 Kings 17).

9 We want to come back to you and serve you (Leviticus 13:40-45 - 14:34-47 - 21:16-24 - 23:39-44 - Numbers 5:17 - 6:5-12,13-18 - 9:1-14 - 10:1-10 - 15:37-41 - Deuteronomy 16:1-3 - 24:8 - Exodus 31:12-18 - John 4:22).

10 For we must identify all our brothers and sisters if we are to properly serve our God (Leviticus 25:38-55).

11 It is not only through knowledge of the message of a certain Jesus Christ that we may continually remember that a people of God was brought out of Egypt. For we absolutely must remember it by practicing exactly the totality of what was transmitted to Moses our great master (Deuteronomy 6:20-25). If honor had a face then its name would be Jewish Soul (Job 28).

12 Stretch out your mighty arm to support our unknown brothers and sisters who are scattered among humanity, act in due time to bring them home, and build the walls of Jerusalem (Isaiah 2 - Micah 4).

13 We wish that each community that existed before could exist forever with its own traditions (Exodus 28:9-21,29-38 - 29:29-30,38-46 - Deuteronomy 13:1-11 - John 10:17-18).

14 We know within ourselves that we are not the descendants of people who converted to judaism in the past (Numbers 15:13-16 - Isaiah 56:1-9 - Esther 8:17). This written heritage belongs to us because it has been transmitted to us. And there are many instances of deception in our holy scriptures, and we read and we practice, and do nothing more or nothing less.

15 We love the word of our God and the word of our God is the truth. It is our own nature within us, deep inside the inner part of ourselves. Lord, take possession of your people because it is not so much about what we do but about what we are and what we deserve.

16 We have a pretty clear line of conduct concerning the true children of Jacob who would dare to claim that all men are loved by God in the same way (Deuteronomy 13:12-18). Lord we will never forget.

17 And for those of you who speak of a certain legend concerning a Jesus of Nazareth that neither you nor we actually knew.

18 You must understand that our God was angry because the corpses of kings touched his house (Haggai 2:11-13 - Ezekiel 43:7-9 - Zechariah 7).

19 Let us live by your side by continually seeking our true brothers, it is the will of God. It is written very clearly in this book which we received and which was translated a long time ago. It's not a religion, it is a culture and blessed race that we need to find. If you really love God, knowing that Jesus of Nazareth was a Jew (Luke 4:25-29), then you must help us find them.

20 James the Just, not John's brother who is James the Great (Acts 12:1-3), emphasized the need for privileged intermediaries between God and men and if this is not very clear in the book of Acts (Acts 15:13-21), it is more precise in the epistle where the following thing is written.

21 Is anyone among you sick. Let him call the elders of the Church and let these elders pray for him and anoint him with oil in the name of the Lord. And the prayer of faith will save the sick, and the Lord will raise him up. And if he has committed sins, they will be forgiven him. Therefore confess your sins to one another, and pray for one another, so that you may be healed. For the fervent prayer of a righteous man is very useful (5:14-16).

22 Therefore the Jewish law and the temple and the twelve tribes of Israel must not be questioned. Furthermore, very official sources have taught us that the gospels of Matthew and Mark are authentic and precede Luke and John. [And there we can read the following thing and note that additional and ambiguous commandments are added to the unique teaching of Jesus Christ (Luke 6:31 - John 13:34-35)].

23 Jesus answered him, Why have you called me good. Only one is good, namely God. If you want to enter into life, keep the commandments. And the man asked Jesus, Which ones. And Jesus answered, You will not kill, and you will not commit adultery, and you will not steal, and you will not bear false witness, and honor your father and your mother, and: you will love your neighbor as yourself (Matthew 19:17-19). Jesus said to him, Why do you call me good. None is good but God alone. You know the commandments: You will not commit adultery, and you will not kill, and you will not steal, and you will not bear false witness, and you will not harm anyone, and honor your father and mother (Mark 10:18-19).

24 Moreover a very important message was transmitted that if you find people troubling the social order and creating or maintaining community conflicts by their teachings to the public then do not seek to correct them or to put an end to these conflicts because God himself will take care of it when he wants to do it as explained in the following extract.

25 And he told them another parable saying, The kingdom of heaven is like the case of a man who sowed good seeds in his field. But while the people were sleeping, his enemy came and sowed undesirable seeds among the wheat, and departed. And when the good seeds grew and bore fruit, the undesirable elements also appeared. And the servants of the householder came and said to him, Master have you not sown good seeds in your field. From where then come these undesirable elements. And he said to them, An enemy has done this. Then the servants said to him, Do you want us to bring them out of the field. But he replied, No lest by uprooting the undesirable elements you uproot the wheat with them. First collect the unwanted elements and bind them into packages to burn them. And then gather the wheat into my granary (Matthew 13:24-30).

26 Do you no longer respect the word of your lord. You must leave us alone and the world must know that we are looking for twelve blessed tribes. Let everyone serve the God of their fathers and as far as we are concerned, we will sneakily find or create our brothers among the most deserving but not only so as not to arouse too much suspicion, and establish a strong and worthy community, and enlighten humanity.

27 We are not dogs, far from it, we are also human beings. We are not comedians, it is not the spirit of deception that unites us.

28 And behold, a Canaanite woman came out from those borders, and cried and said to him, Have mercy on me, O Lord, you the son of David. For my daughter is miserably tormented by a demon. But he did not answer her a word. Then his disciples came and begged him saying: Send her away,

for she is weeping behind us. And he answered, I have only been sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. But she came and worshiped him saying, Lord, help me. And he answered and said, It is not good to take the children's bread and throw it to the little dogs. And she said: Yes Lord, but even the little dogs eat crumbs that fall from their masters' table. Then Jesus answered and said to her: O woman, great is your faith. Let it be done to you as you wish. And her daughter was healed at that same hour (Matthew 15:22-28).

29 Let us give glory to our God, because he is the rock. The God of our heart: this is what we are, this is what we deserve.

## Book of Genesis

### Genesis 1

1 In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.

2 And the earth was formless and void, and darkness was over the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved over the face of the waters.

3 God said, Let there be light, and there was light.

4 God saw that the light was good, and God separated the light from the darkness.

5 God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And there was evening and there was morning, it was the first day.

6 And God said, Let there be an expanse in the midst of the waters, and let it separate the waters from the waters.

7 God made the expanse, and separated the waters that were under the expanse from the waters that were above the expanse. And it was so.

8 God called the expanse Heaven. And there was evening and there was morning, it was the second day.

9 And God said, Let the waters under the heavens be gathered together into one place, and let the dry land appear. And it was so.

10 God called the dry land Earth, and the gathering together of the waters he called Seas. And God saw that it was good.

11 God said, Let the earth bring forth vegetation, plants yielding seed, and fruit trees bearing fruit according to their kinds, having their seed in them, on the earth. And it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth vegetation, plants yielding seed according to their kinds, and trees bearing fruit that have their seed in them, according to their kinds. And God saw that it was good.

13 And there was evening and there was morning, it was the third day.

14 And God said, Let there be lights in the expanse of heaven, to separate the day from the night. And let them be signs for seasons, and for days and years.

15 And let them be lights in the expanse of heaven, to give light on the earth. And it was so.

16 God made the two great lights. The greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night. He also made the stars.

17 God placed them in the expanse of heaven to give light on the earth.

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to separate the light from the darkness. And God saw that it was good.

19 And there was evening and there was morning, it was the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters produce abundance of living things, and let birds fly above the earth to the expanse of the heaven.

21 God created great fish and every living creature that moves, that the waters produced in abundance according to their kinds, and every winged bird according to its kind. And God saw that it was good.

22 God blessed them saying, Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the waters of the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth.

23 And there was evening and there was morning, it was the fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the earth produce living creatures according to their kinds, cattle, creeping things, and animals of the earth according to their kinds. And it was so.

25 God made the beasts of the earth according to their kinds, the cattle according to their kinds, and every creeping thing on the earth according to their kinds. God saw that it was good.

26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness, and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that crawl on the earth.

27 God created man in his own image, in the image of God he created him, male and female he created them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it. And have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over every living thing that moves on the earth.

29 And God said, Behold I give you every herb yielding seed that is on the face of all the earth, and every tree that has fruit yielding seed. It will be your food.

30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every bird of the heavens, and to every thing that moves on the earth, having the breath of life in it, I give every green herb for food. And it was so.

31 And God saw all that he had made, and behold, it was very good. And there was evening and there was morning, it was the sixth day.

## Genesis 2

1 Thus were the heavens and the earth completed, and all their host.

2 God finished his work that he had done on the seventh day. And he rested on the seventh day from all his work that he had done.

3 God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it, because in it he rested from all his work which God had created and made.

4 Here are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that Yahweh God made the earth and the heavens.

5 And no plant of the field was yet on the earth, and no herb of the field had yet sprung up, for Yahweh God had not caused it to rain on the earth, neither was there a man to till the ground.

6 But a vapor rose up from the earth, and watered the whole surface of the ground.

7 And Yahweh God formed man from the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living creature.

8 And Yahweh God planted a garden in Eden on the east side, and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And Yahweh God made to grow out of the ground every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food. And the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden, and from there it divided into four branches.

11 The name of the first is Pishon. It is that which surrounds the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold.

12 And the gold of this land is pure. Bdelium and onyx stone are also found there.

13 The name of the second river is Gihon. It is that which surrounds the whole land of Cush.

14 The name of the third river is Hiddekel. It is that which flows to the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is the Euphrates.

15 And Yahweh God took the man and placed him in the garden of Eden to cultivate it and to keep it.

16 And Yahweh God commanded the man saying, You may eat of every tree of the garden.

17 But you shall not eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, for in the day that you eat from it you will die.

18 And Yahweh God said, It is not good for the man to be alone. I will make him a helper like him.

19 And Yahweh God formed out of the ground every beast of the field and every bird of the heavens, and brought them to the man, to see what he would call them. And whatever name man gave to each living being, that was its name.

20 And the man gave names to all cattle, and to the birds of the heavens, and to every beasts of the field. But for man there was not found a helper like him.

21 And Yahweh God caused a deep sleep to fall on the man, and he slept. And he took one of his ribs, and closed the flesh in its place.

22 And from the rib that he had taken from the man, Yahweh God formed a woman and brought her to the man.

23 And the man said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh, and she will be called Woman, because she was taken from man.

24 Therefore a man will leave his father and his mother and cleave to his wife, and they will become one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and they were not ashamed.

### **Genesis 3**

1 Now the serpent was more cunning than any other beast of the field which Yahweh God had made. And he said to the woman, Did God really say: You will not eat of every tree of the garden.

2 The woman answered the serpent, We eat the fruit of the trees of the garden.

3 But as for the fruit of the tree that is in the midst of the garden, God said, You will not eat of it nor touch it, lest you die.

4 Then the serpent said to the woman, You will not die.

5 But God knows that in the day you eat it, your eyes will be opened and you will be like gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And the woman saw that the tree was good for food and pleasant to the sight, and that it was precious for opening the mind. She took of its fruit and ate. She also gave to her husband who was with her, and he ate of it.

7 And the eyes of both were opened, and they knew that they were naked. And they sewed fig leaves, and made belts for themselves.

8 Then they heard the voice of Yahweh God going through the garden in the cool of the day, and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of Yahweh God among the trees of the garden.

9 But Yahweh God called the man, and said to him, Where are you.

10 And he answered, I heard your voice in the garden, and I was afraid because I was naked. And I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told you that you was naked. Did you eat from the tree that I forbade you to eat from.

12 The man answered, The woman whom you placed with me gave me from the tree, and I ate of it.



13 And Yahweh God said to the woman, Why have you done this. The woman answered, The serpent deceived me, and I ate it.

14 And Yahweh God said to the serpent, Because you have done this, you are cursed above all cattle and above every beast of the field. And you will walk on your belly, and you will eat dust all the days of your life.

15 And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your descendants and her descendants. These one will bruise your head, and you will bruise their heel.

16 He said to the woman, I will increase the pain of your childbearing. You will bear children with pain, and your desire will be for your husband, but he will have dominion over you.

17 And he said to the man, Because you have obeyed the voice of your wife, and have eaten from the tree of which I commanded you 'You will not eat from it', the ground will be cursed because of you. It is by dint of labor that you will obtain your nourishment from it all the days of your life.

18 It will produce thorns and thistles for you, and you will eat the grass of the field.

19 In the sweat of your face you will eat bread, until you return to the earth from which you were taken. For you are dust, and to dust you will return.

20 Adam named his wife Eve, because she was the mother of all living.

21 Yahweh God made clothes of skins for Adam and his wife, and clothed them.

22 And Yahweh God said, Behold man became as one of us for the knowledge of good and evil. Let us now prevent him from putting forth his hand and taking from the tree of life, and eating from it and living forever.

23 And Yahweh God cast him out of the garden of Eden, that he might cultivate the earth from which he had been taken.

24 This is how he drove out the man, and he placed on the east of the garden of Eden the cherubim and an agitated flaming sword to guard the way to the tree of life.

#### **Genesis 4**

1 Adam knew Eve, his wife. And she conceived and bore Cain and said, I have formed a man by the help of Yahweh.

2 She again bore his brother Abel. Abel was a shepherd, and Cain was a plowman.

3 After a while, Cain made an offering of the fruits of the earth to the Yahweh.

4 And Abel for his part offer from the firstborns of his flock and of their fat. And Yahweh looked favorably on Abel and his offering.

5 But he did not look favorably on Cain and his offering. Cain was very angry, and his face was cast down.

6 And Yahweh said to Cain, Why are you angry, and why is your face cast down.

7 Certainly, if you do well you will lift up your face. And if you do evil then sin lies down at the door and its desires are for you, but you have dominion over it.

8 However Cain spoke to his brother Abel. But as they were in the field, Cain fell on his brother Abel and killed him.

9 And Yahweh said to Cain, Where is your brother Abel. He replied, I do not know, am I my brother's keeper.

10 And he said, What have you done. The voice of your brother's blood cries out from the ground to me.

11 And now you will be cursed by the earth that opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand.

12 When you cultivate the soil, it will no longer give you its wealth. You will be a fugitive and a wanderer on the earth.

13 And Cain said to Yahweh, My punishment is greater than what I can bear.

14 Behold you chase me today from this ground. I will be hidden from your face, and I will be a fugitive and a wanderer on the earth, and whoever finds me will kill me.

15 And Yahweh said to him, If anyone slay Cain, Cain would be avenged seven times. And the Yahweh put a sign on Cain, that whoever found him would not kill him.

16 And Cain departed from the presence of Yahweh, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 Cain knew his wife, and she conceived and bore Enoch. And he built a city, and he named it after his son Enoch.

18 Enoch begat Irad, Irad begat Mehujael, Mehujael begat Metuschael, and Metuschael begat Lamech.

19 Lamech took two wives. The name of one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 Adah bore Jabal. He was the father of those who dwell in tents and near the cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jubal, who was the father of all those who handle the harp and pipe.

22 Zillah, for her part, gave birth to Tubal-Cain, who forged all instruments of bronze and iron. Tubal-Cain's sister was Naamah.

23 Lamech said to his wives, Adah and Zillah listen to my voice, wives of Lamech hear my word, I have killed a man for my wound and a young man for my bruise.

24 Cain will be avenged seven times, and Lamech seventy-seven times.

25 Adam still knew his wife. And she bore a son and named him Seth for she said, God has given me another son in place of Abel whom Cain killed.

26 Seth also had a son, and he called his name Enosh. It was then that people began to call on the name of Yahweh.

## Genesis 5

1 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, he made him in the likeness of God.

2 He created man and woman, and blessed them, and called them by the name of Man when they were created.

3 Adam, being a hundred and thirty years old, begat a child in his own likeness, according to his image, and called his name Seth.

4 The days of Adam, after the birth of Seth, were eight hundred years. He begat sons and daughters.

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years. Then he died.

6 Seth, when one hundred and five years old, fathered Enosh.

7 Seth lived, after the birth of Enosh, eight hundred and seven years. He begat sons and daughters.

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years. Then he died.

9 Enosh, when ninety years old, fathered Kenan.

10 Enosh lived, after the birth of Kenan, eight hundred and fifteen years. He begat sons and daughters.

11 And all the days of Enosh were nine hundred and five years. Then he died.

12 Kenan, when seventy years old, fathered Mahalalel.

13 Kenan lived, after the birth of Mahalalel, eight hundred and forty years. He begat sons and daughters.

14 And all the days of Kenan were nine hundred and ten years. Then he died.

15 Mahalalel, when sixty and five years old, fathered Jared.

16 Mahalalel lived, after the birth of Jared, eight hundred and thirty years. He begat sons and daughters.

17 And all the days of Mahalalel were eight hundred ninety and five years. Then he died.

18 Jared, when one hundred sixty and two years old, fathered Enoch.

19 Jared lived, after the birth of Enoch, eight hundred years. He begat sons and daughters.

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years. Then he died.

21 Enoch, when sixty and five years old, begat Methuselah.

22 Enoch walked with God after the birth of Methuselah, for three hundred years. And he begat sons and daughters.

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years.

24 Enoch walked with God, then he was no more, because God took him away.

25 Methuselah, when one hundred eighty and seven years old, fathered Lamech.

26 Methuselah lived, after the birth of Lamech, seven hundred eighty and two years. He begat sons and daughters.

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years. Then he died.

28 Lamech, when one hundred eighty and two years old, fathered a son.

29 And he called his name Noah saying, This one will comfort us for our fatigue and the hard work of our hands, coming from this land which the Yahweh has cursed.

30 Lamech lived, after the birth of Noah, five hundred ninety and five years. He begat sons and daughters.

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years. Then he died.

32 Noah, when five hundred years old, fathered Shem, Ham and Japheth.

## **Genesis 6**

1 Men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born to them.

2 And the sons of God saw that the daughters of men were beautiful, and they took wives from among all those they chose.

3 And Yahweh said, My spirit will not remain in man forever, for man is flesh, and his days will be one hundred and twenty years.

4 The giants were on the earth in those days, and also after that, when the sons of God came to the daughters of men and bore them children known as the mighty men who were famous in ancient times.

5 And Yahweh saw that the wickedness of man was great on the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was evil continually.

6 And Yahweh repented that he had made man on the earth, and he was grieved in his heart.

7 And Yahweh said, I will destroy from the face of the earth man whom I have created, from man to cattle, and to creeping things, and to birds of the heavens. For I repent of having done them.

8 But Noah found favor in the eyes of Yahweh.

9 Here are the descendants of Noah. Noah was a just and upright man in his time. Noah walked with God.

10 Noah fathered three sons: Shem and Ham and Japheth.

11 And the earth was corrupt before God, for the earth was filled with violence.

12 God looked at the earth and behold, it was corrupt. For all flesh had corrupted its way on earth.

13 And God said to Noah, The end of all flesh is decided by me, for the earth is filled with violence through them. And behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 Make yourself an ark of gopher wood. You will arrange this ark into rooms, and you will cover it with pitch inside and out.

15 And this is how you will make it. The length of the ark three hundred cubits, the width of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 You will make a window for the ark, which you will reduce to a cubit above. You will establish the door on the side of the ark, and you will build a lower story, a second and a third.

17 And I behold, I will bring a flood of waters on the earth, to destroy all flesh that has the breath of life under heaven, everything on earth will perish.

18 But I will establish my covenant with you. And you will enter the ark, you, and your sons, and your wife, and your sons' wives with you.

19 And of everything that lives, of all flesh, you will bring two of each kind into the ark, to keep them alive with you. They will be male and female.

20 Of the birds according to their species, and of the cattle according to their species, and of every creeping thing of the ground according to its species, two of each kind will come to you to keep them alive.

21 And you, take from all the foods that is eaten and make a provision with you, that it may be food for you and for them.

22 Thus did Noah. He carried out everything that God had commanded him.

### **Genesis 7**

1 And Yahweh said to Noah, Enter into the ark, you and all your house, for I have seen you righteous before me among this generation.

2 You will take with you seven pairs of every clean animal, the male and his female, and a pair of every animal that is not clean, the male and his female.

3 Take the birds of the heavens also by seven, male and female, to keep their race alive on the face of the whole earth.

4 Seven more days to wait, and I will cause it to rain on the earth for forty days and forty nights, and I will destroy from the face of the earth all living thing which I have made.

5 And Noah did everything Yahweh commanded him.

6 Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was on the earth.

7 And Noah entered the ark with his sons, and his wife and his sons' wives, to escape the waters of the flood.

8 And there was the clean animals and the animals that are not clean, and birds and everything that moves on the earth.

9 They entered the ark two by two with Noah, male and female, as God commanded Noah.

10 And after the seven days the waters of the flood were on the earth.

11 On the six hundredth year of Noah's life, the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, on that day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was on the earth for forty days and forty nights.

13 That same day entered Noah, and Shem and Ham and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark.

14 They and every animal according to its kind, and all the cattle according to their kind, and every creeping thing that crawl on the earth according to its kind, and every bird according to its kind, every bird of every sort.

15 They entered with Noah into the ark, two by two, of all flesh that had the breath of life.

16 They came in, male and female of all flesh, as God commanded Noah. And Yahweh shut him in.

17 And the flood lasted forty days on the earth. And the waters swelled and lifted up the ark, and it rose above the earth.

18 The waters swelled and increased greatly on the earth, and the ark floated on the surface of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly on the earth, and all the high mountains that were under the whole heaven were covered.

20 The waters rose fifteen cubits above the mountains, and they were covered.

21 And all flesh that moved on the earth perished, both birds and cattle, and beasts, and everything that crawled on the earth, and every man.

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, all that was on the dry land, they died.

23 Every living thing that was on the face of the earth was destroyed, from man to cattle, to creeping things, to birds of the heavens. They were destroyed from the earth, and there remained only Noah and those who were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed on the earth for a hundred and fifty days.

### **Genesis 8**

1 And God remembered Noah and all the animals, and all the cattle that were with him in the ark. And God caused a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters subsided.

2 Also the fountains of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained.

3 The waters withdrew from the earth continually, and after the end of a hundred and fifty days the waters decreased.

4 And in the seventh month, the seventeenth day of the month, the ark stopped on the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters continued to decrease until the tenth month. In the tenth month, the first day of the month, the mountain peaks appeared.

6 And after forty days, Noah opened the window he had made for the ark.

7 He released a crow which came out, leaving and returning until the waters dried up on the earth.

8 And He also released the dove, to see if the waters had diminished on the surface of the earth.

9 But the dove found no place to rest the sole of her foot, and she returned to him in the ark, for there were waters on the face of all the earth. And he put out his hand, and took her, and brought her into the ark with him.

10 He waited another seven days, and again he released the dove out of the ark.

11 And the dove returned to him in the evening, and behold, an olive leaf plucked was in her beak. Noah thus knew that the waters had diminished on the earth.

12 He waited another seven days, and he released the dove. But she never came back to him.

13 In the year six hundred and one, the first month, the first day of the month, the waters had dried up on the earth. Noah removed the covering from the ark and looked, and behold, the surface of the earth was dried up.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, the earth was dry.

15 Then God spoke to Noah.

16 Come out of the ark, you and your wife, and your sons and your sons' wives with you.

17 Bring out with you all the animals of all flesh that are with you, both birds and cattle, and every creeping thing that crawls on the earth. Let them spread over the earth, that they may be fruitful and multiply on the earth.

18 And Noah went out with his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives.

19 And all the beasts, and all the creeping things, and all the birds, everything that moves on the earth according to their kinds, they came out of the ark.

20 Noah built an altar to Yahweh, and he took of every clean beast, and of every clean bird, and he offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And Yahweh smelled a sweet odor, and Yahweh said in his heart, I will no longer curse the earth for man's sake, because the thoughts of man's heart are evil from his youth. And I will no more smite every living thing as I have done.

22 As long as the earth remains, the sowing and the harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night, they will not cease.

## Genesis 9

1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said to them, Be fruitful and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 You will be a source of fear and terror to every animal on the earth, and to every bird of the heavens, to everything that moves on the earth and to all the fish of the sea. They are delivered into your hands.

3 Everything that moves and has life will serve as food for you. I give you all this like green grass.

4 But you will not eat flesh with the life in it, which is the blood in it.

5 Know this also, I will require the blood of your lives. I will require it of every animal, and I will require the life of man from man, from man who is his brother.

6 If anyone sheds the blood of man, by man shall his blood be shed. For God made man in his own image.

7 And you, be fruitful and multiply, spread out on the earth and multiply on it.

8 And God spoke again to Noah and to his sons with him.

9 And I behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you.

10 And with all the living creatures that are with you, the birds and the cattle and all the beasts of the earth, with all those who came out of the ark, all the beasts of the earth.

11 I establish my covenant with you. No more flesh will be exterminated by the waters of the flood and there will be no more flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This is the sign of the covenant that I establish between me and you, and every living creature that is with you, for all generations.

13 I have placed my bow in the cloud, and it will serve as a sign of covenant between me and the earth.

14 When I bring a cloud above the earth, the bow will appear in the clouds.

15 Then I will remember my covenant between me and you and every living creature of all flesh, and the waters will no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 The bow will be in the clouds and I will look upon it, to remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is on the earth.

17 And God said to Noah, This is the sign of the covenant that I have established between me and all flesh that is on the earth.

18 The sons of Noah who came out of the ark were Shem and Ham and Japheth. Ham was the father of Canaan.

19 These three were the sons of Noah, and it is their descendants who populated the whole earth.

20 Noah began to cultivate the land, and planted vines.

21 And he drank wine, got drunk, and uncovered himself in the middle of his tent.



22 And Ham, father of Canaan, saw his father's nakedness and he reported it outside to his two brothers.

23 Then Shem and Japheth took a cloak, put it on their shoulders, and walked backwards and covered their father's nakedness. As their faces were turned away, they did not see the nakedness of their father.

24 When Noah awoke from his wine, he learned what his youngest son had done to him.

25 And he said, Cursed be Canaan, let him be the slave of the slaves of his brothers.

26 And he said again, Blessed be Yahweh the God of Shem, and let Canaan be his servant.

27 Again, may God extend the possessions of Japheth and let him dwell in the tents of Shem, and may Canaan be his slave.

28 And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 All the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years. Then he died.

### **Genesis 10**

1 Here are the descendants of the sons of Noah, Shem and Ham and Japheth. Sons were born to them after the flood.

2 The sons of Japheth were Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sons of Gomer were Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 The sons of Javan were Elishah, and Tarshish, and Kittim and Dodanim.

5 It is by them that the islands of the nations were populated according to their lands, according to the language of each, according to their families, according to their nations.

6 The sons of Ham were Cush, and Mizraim, and Put, and Canaan.

7 The sons of Cush were Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabteca. The sons of Raamah were Sheba and Dedan.

8 Cush also begat Nimrod. It was he who began to be a mighty one on earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before Yahweh therefore it is said, Like Nimrod a mighty hunter before Yahweh.

10 He first reigned over Babel, Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land he went to Assyria. And He builded Nineveh, and Rehoboth Hir, and Calah.

12 And Resen between Nineveh and Calah, which is the great city.

13 And Mizraim begot the Ludim, and the Anamim, and the Lehabim, and the Naphtuhim.

14 And the Pathrusim, and the Casluhim from whom came the Philistines, and the Caphtorim.

15 And Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth.

16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite.

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite.

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite. Then the families of the Canaanite spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanite was from Sidon towards Gerar, to Gaza. And towards Sodom, from Gomorrah and Admah and Zeboiim, as far as Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, according to their families, according to their languages, according to their lands, according to their nations.

21 There were also sons born to Shem, the father of all the sons of Eber, and brother of Japheth the elder.

22 The sons of Shem were Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 The sons of Aram were Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 Arpachshad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.

25 And to Eber were born two sons. The name of one was Peleg, because in his time the land was divided, and the name of his brother was Joktan.

26 Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah.

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah.

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba.

29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab, all these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, on the side of Sephar, even to the mountain of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, according to their families, according to their languages, according to their lands, according to their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, according to their generations, according to their nations. And from them came the nations that spread over the earth after the flood.

## **Genesis 11**

1 The whole earth had one language and the same words.

2 As they departed from the east, they found a plain in the land of Shinar, and they dwelt there.

3 They said to each other, Let us go, let us make bricks and cook them over the fire. And brick served as stone, and bitumen served as cement.

4 They said again, Let us go, let us build ourselves a city and a tower whose top reaches to heaven. And make a name for ourselves, that we may not be scattered over the face of the whole earth.

5 And Yahweh came down to see the city and the tower that the sons of men were building.

6 And Yahweh said, Behold they are one people and all have one language, and this is what they undertook. Now nothing would stop them from doing whatever they planned.

7 Let us go, let us go down, and there confound their language so that they no longer hear each other's speech.

8 And Yahweh scattered them from there over the face of all the earth. And they stopped building the city.

9 Therefore it was called Babel, for there Yahweh confused the language of all the earth. And from there Yahweh scattered them over the face of all the earth.

10 Here are the descendants of Shem. Shem was a hundred years old when he fathered Arpachshad, two years after the flood.

11 And Shem lived, after the birth of Arpachshad, five hundred years. And he begat sons and daughters.

12 Arpachshad lived five and thirty years and begat Shelah.

13 And Arpachshad lived, after the birth of Shelah, four hundred and three years. And he begat sons and daughters.

14 Shelah, when thirty years old, fathered Eber.

15 And Shelah lived, after the birth of Eber, four hundred and three years. And he begat sons and daughters.

16 Eber, when thirty four years old, fathered Peleg.

17 And Eber lived, after the birth of Peleg, four hundred and thirty years. And he begat sons and daughters.

18 Peleg, when thirty years old, fathered Reu.

19 And Peleg lived, after the birth of Reu, two hundred and nine years. And he begat sons and daughters.

20 Reu, when thirty two years old, fathered Serug.

21 And Reu lived, after the birth of Serug, two hundred and seven years. And he begat sons and daughters.

22 Serug, when thirty years old, fathered Nahor.

23 And Serug lived, after the birth of Nahor, two hundred years. And he begat sons and daughters.

24 Nahor, when twenty nine years old, fathered Terah.

25 And Nahor lived, after the birth of Terah, one hundred and nineteen years. And he begat sons and daughters.

26 Terah, when seventy years old, fathered Abram and Nahor and Haran.

27 Here are the descendants of Terah. Terah fathered Abram and Nahor and Haran. And Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died in the presence of Terah his father, in the land of his birth, in Ur of the Chaldees.

29 Abram and Nahor took wives. The name Abram wife's was Sarai. And the name of Nahor's wife was Milcah, the daughter of Haran, father of Milcah and father of Iscah.

30 Sarai was barren. She had no child.

31 Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran, his son's son. And also Sarai his daughter in law, the wife of Abram his son. And they went together from Ur of the Chaldees to the land of Canaan. And they came to Haran and dwelt there.

32 The days of Terah were two hundred and five years. And Terah died in Haran.

## Genesis 12

1 Yahweh said to Abram, Go from your country, from your kindred, and from your father's house, to the land that I will show you.

2 I will make you a great nation, and I will bless you. I will make your name great, and you will be a source of blessing.

3 I will bless those who bless you, and I will curse those who curse you. And all the families of the earth will be blessed in you.

4 Abram went, as Yahweh had told him, and Lot went with him. Abram was seventy five years old when he came out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife and Lot his brother's son, with all the goods they had and the servants they had acquired in Haran. And they departed to go to the land of Canaan, and they came to the land of Canaan.

6 And Abram traveled through the land to a place called Shechem, to the oaks of Moreh. The Canaanites were then in the land.

7 And Yahweh appeared to Abram and said, I will give this land to your seed. And Abram built there an altar to Yahweh, who had appeared to him.

8 And from there he moved to the mountain on the east of Bethel, and he pitched his tents, having Bethel on the west and Ai on the east. And there he built an altar to Yahweh, and he called on the name of Yahweh.

9 Abram continued his walks, going towards the south.

10 And there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down to Egypt to stay there, for the famine was great in the land.

11 As he was about to enter Egypt, he said to Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that you are a woman of fair appearance.

12 When the Egyptians will see you, they will say, This is his wife. And they will kill me, and keep you alive.

13 Please say that you are my sister, so that I may be well treated because of you, and my life may be preserved by you.

14 And when Abram arrived in Egypt, the Egyptians saw that the woman was very beautiful.

15 And Pharaoh's nobles saw her and praised her to Pharaoh, and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he treated Abram well because of her. And Abram received sheep and oxen and donkeys, and male and female servants, and camels and female donkeys.

17 But Yahweh struck Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai, Abram's wife.

18 Then Pharaoh called Abram and said, What have you done to me, why did not you tell me that she was your wife.

19 Why did you say, She is my sister. And I took her for my wife. Now here is your wife, take her and go.

20 And Pharaoh gave orders to his people. And they send him and his wife away, with all that belonged to him.

### **Genesis 13**

1 And Abram went from Egypt to the South, he and his wife and all that belonged to him, and Lot with him.

2 Abram was very rich in cattle and silver and gold.

3 He led his steps from the south to Bethel, to the place where his tent was at the beginning, between Bethel and Ai.

4 To the place where was the altar he had previously made. And there Abram called on the name of the Yahweh.

5 And Lot, who traveled with Abram, also had sheep and oxen and tents.

6 And the land was insufficient for them to dwell together, for their possessions were so great that they could not dwell together.

7 There was a quarrel between the shepherds of Abram's cattle and the shepherds of Lot's cattle. The Canaanites and the Perizzites lived in the land.

8 Abram said to Lot, Let there be no quarrel, please, between me and you, nor between my shepherds and your shepherds. For we are brothers.

9 Is not the whole land before you. Separate yourselves from me, please. If you go to the left then I will go to the right. And if you go to the right then I will go to the left.

10 Lot lifted up his eyes and saw that the whole plain of the Jordan was well watered every where. For before Yahweh destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, it was as far as Zoar like the garden of Yahweh, like the land of Egypt.

11 Lot chose for himself the whole plain of the Jordan, and he advanced towards the east. Thus they separated from each other.

12 Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and moved his tent as far as Sodom.

13 Now the men of Sodom were wicked and great sinners against Yahweh.

14 And Yahweh said to Abram after Lot had separated from him, Lift up your eyes, and from where you are, look toward the north and the south, toward the east and the west.

15 For all the land that you see, I will give it to you and to your seed forever.

16 I will make your seed as the dust of the earth. So that if anyone can number the dust of the earth, your seed also will be numbered.

17 Get up, travel the length and the width of the land. For I will give it to you.

18 And Abram moved his tent, and came to dwell among the oaks of Mamre which are in Hebron. And he built there an altar to Yahweh.

#### **Genesis 14**

1 In the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar, and Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of Goiim.

2 It came to pass that they made war against Bera king of Sodom, and to Birsha king of Gomorrah, and to Shinab king of Admah, and to Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and to the king of Bela which is Zoar.

3 These all gathered together in the valley of Siddim, which is the Salt Sea.

4 For twelve years they had been subject to Chedorlaomer. And in the thirteenth year they revolted.

5 But in the fourteenth year Chedorlaomer and the kings who were with him set out, and they defeated the Rephaim in Ashteroth-karnaim, and the Zuzim in Ham, and the Emim in Shaveh-kiriathaim.

6 And the Horites in their mountain Seir, as far as the oak of El-Paran, which is by the wilderness.

7 Then they returned and came to En-Mishpath, which is Kadesh, and defeated the Amalekites throughout their territory. As well as the Amorites established at Hazazon-Tamar.

8 Then came the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela which is Zoar. And they arrayed themselves in battle against them in the valley of Siddim.

9 To fight against Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of Goiim, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar. Four kings against five.

10 And the Siddim valley was covered with bitumen pits. The king of Sodom and the king of Gomorrah fled and fell there, and the rest fled to the mountain.

11 The victors took away all the riches of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their provisions, and they left.

12 They also took away with his goods, Lot the son of Abram's brother who dwelt in Sodom. And they left.

13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew. This one dwelt by the oaks of Mamre, the Amorite brother of Eshcol and brother of Aner. And these had made an alliance with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken prisoner, he armed three hundred and eighteen of his bravest servants, born in his house, and he pursued the kings as far as Dan.

15 And he divided his troop to attack him and his servants at night. He defeated them, and pursued them as far as Hobah, which is on the left of Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the riches. He also brought back his brother Lot, and his goods and the women and the people.

17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer and the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh which is the valley of the king.

18 And Melchizedek king of Salem had bread and wine brought. He was priest of the God Most High.

19 And he blessed him and said, Blessed be Abram by the God Most High, possessor of heaven and earth.

20 And blessed be the God Most High, who has delivered your enemies into your hands. And Abram gave him a tithe of everything.

21 And the king of Sodom said to Abram, Give me people, and take for yourself the riches.

22 And Abram answered the king of Sodom, I lift up my hand to Yahweh, the God Most High, possessor of heaven and earth.

23 That I will not take anything that is yours, not even a thread nor a shoestring so that you do not say, I made Abram rich.

24 Save only what the young men ate, and the portion of the men who walked with me, Aner and Eshcol and Mamre. They will take their portion.

## Genesis 15

1 After these events the word of Yahweh came to Abram in a vision saying, Abram do not be afraid. I am your shield and your exceeding great reward.

2 And Abram answered, O Lord Yahweh, what will you give me, for I am leaving without children and the heir of my house is Eliezer of Damascus.

3 And Abram said, Behold you have not given me descendants and he that is born in my house will be my heir.

4 Then the word of Yahweh came to him saying, This man will not be your heir, but he who will come out of your own bowels will be your heir.

5 And he brought him out and said, Look up to the sky, and count the stars if you can count them. And he said to him, Such will be your seed.

6 Abraham has trusted Yahweh, and it is for this reason that Yahweh recognized him as a righteous person.

7 And he said to him, I am Yahweh who brought you out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give you this land to inherit it.

8 And Abram replied, O Lord Yahweh, by what will I know that I will possess it.

9 And he said to him, Take me a three year old heifer, and a three year old female goat, and a three year old ram, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took him all these, cut them in the middle and placed each piece opposite each other. But he did not cut the birds.

11 And the birds of prey descended on the corpses, and Abram drove them out.

12 And at sunset a deep sleep fell upon Abram. And behold, fear and great darkness came on him.

13 And he said to Abram, Know with certainty that your descendants will be strangers in a land that is not theirs. They will be enslaved there, and they will be oppressed for four hundred years.

14 But I will judge the nation whom they will serve, and then they will come out with great riches.

15 But you, you will go in peace to your fathers. You will be buried after a happy old age.

16 And in the fourth generation they will come back here, for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet at its height.

17 When the sun had set and there was darkness, behold it was a smoking furnace, and flames passed between these pieces of animals.

18 In that day Yahweh made a covenant with Abram saying, To your seed I have given this land, from the river of Egypt to the great river, the river Euphrates.

19 The land of the Kenites, and of the Kenizzites, and of the Kadmonites.

20 And of the Hittites, and of the Perizzites, and of the Rephaim.

21 And of the Amorites, and of the Canaanites, and of the Girgashites, and of the Jebusites.



## Genesis 16

- 1 Sarai, Abram's wife, bore him no children. She had an Egyptian servant named Hagar.
- 2 And Sarai said to Abram, Behold Yahweh has made me barren. I pray you to go to my servant, for perhaps I will have children through her. And Abram listened to Sarai's voice.
- 3 Sarai, Abram's wife, took her servant Hagar the Egyptian and gave her as wife to Abram her husband. It was after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan.
- 4 And he went to Hagar, and she became pregnant. When she saw herself pregnant, she looked at her mistress with contempt.
- 5 And Sarai said to Abram, The outrage done to me falls on you. I have placed my servant in your bosom, and when she saw that she was pregnant, she looked at me with contempt. Let Yahweh be judge between me and you.
- 6 And Abram answered Sarai, Behold your servant is in your power, act towards her as you see fit. Then Sarai mistreated her, and she fled from her.
- 7 And the angel of Yahweh found her near a fountain of water in the wilderness, near the fountain on the way to Shur.
- 8 And he said, Hagar servant of Sarai, where have you come from and where are you going. And She answered, I am fleeing from Sarai my mistress.
- 9 And the angel of Yahweh said to her, Return to your mistress, and humble yourself under her hand.
- 10 And the angel of Yahweh said to her, I will multiply your descendants, and they will be so numerous that they cannot be numbered.
- 11 And the angel of Yahweh said to her, Behold you are with child and will bear a son. And you will call his name Ishmael, for Yahweh has heard you in your affliction.
- 12 And he will be like a wild donkey among men. His hand will be against all and the hand of all will be against him. And he will live opposite all his brothers.
- 13 And she called 'You are a God who sees' the name of Yahweh who had spoken to her. For she said, Did I see anything here after he saw me.
- 14 This is why the well was called Beer-lahai-roi. Behold it is between Kadesh and Bered.
- 15 Hagar bore Abram a son. And Abram called the name of his son, whom Hagar bore, Ishmael.
- 16 Abram was eighty six years old when Hagar bore Ishmael to Abram.

## Genesis 17

- 1 When Abram was ninety nine years old, Yahweh appeared to Abram and said to him, I am the God Almighty. Walk before my face and be blameless.

2 And I will establish my covenant between me and you, and I will multiply you endlessly.

3 And Abram fell on his face, and God spoke to him.

4 And said, As for me behold, my covenant is with you, and you will become the father of a multitude of nations.

5 You will no longer be called Abram, but your name will be Abraham, for I have made you the father of many nations.

6 I will make you fruitful to infinity, and I will make nations of you, and kings will come from you.

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and you and your seed after you, according to their generations. It will be an everlasting covenant, by virtue of which I will be God to you and to your seed after you.

8 And I will give to you and your seed after you the land on which you live as a foreigner, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession. And I will be their God.

9 And God said to Abraham, And as for you, you will keep my covenant, you and your seed after you throughout their generations.

10 This is my covenant, that you will keep between me and you, and your seed after you. Every male among you will be circumcised.

11 And you will be circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin, and it will be a token of a covenant between me and you.

12 At eight days old, every male among you will be circumcised, according to your generations, whether he was born in the house or bought with money from any foreigner who is not of your race.

13 He who is born in your house and he who is acquired for money must be circumcised, and my covenant will be in your flesh as an everlasting covenant.

14 And an uncircumcised male, who is not circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin, that person will be cut off from his people because he broke my covenant.

15 And God said to Abraham, You will no longer give to your wife Sarai the name of Sarai. But her name will be Sarah.

16 And I will bless her, and I will give you a son by her. I will bless her, and she will become nations, and kings of peoples will come from her.

17 Then Abraham fell on his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Will a child be born to a man of a hundred years old. And will Sarah, being ninety years old, bear children.

18 And Abraham said to God, Oh that Ishmael may live before your face.

19 And God said, Sarah your wife will certainly bear you a son, and you will call his name Isaac. And I will establish my covenant with him as an everlasting covenant for his seed after him.

20 And concerning Ishmael, I have heard you. Behold I have blessed him and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly. He will beget twelve princes, and I will make of him a great nation.

21 But I will establish my covenant with Isaac, whom Sarah will bear to you at this set time of the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

23 And Abraham took his son Ishmael, and all those who were born in his house and all those whom he bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house. And he circumcised the flesh of their foreskin that same day, as God had said to him.

24 Abraham was ninety nine years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 That same day Abraham was circumcised, as well as Ishmael his son.

27 And all the men of his house, born in his house or acquired by money from foreigners, were circumcised with him.

### **Genesis 18**

1 And Yahweh appeared to him by the oaks of Mamre, as he sat at the entrance to his tent during the heat of the day.

2 He raised his eyes and looked, and behold, three men were standing near him. And when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the entrance of his tent and prostrated himself on the ground.

3 And he said, My Lord, if now I have found grace in your sight, please do not pass away from your servant.

4 Let now a little water be fetched, and wash your feet. And rest yourselves under this tree.

5 And I will bring a piece of bread, to strengthen your heart. After what you will continue your journey, for this is why you pass by your servant. And they replied, Do as you said.

6 Abraham went quickly into the tent to Sarah and he said, Quickly, three measures of flour, knead it and make cakes.

7 And Abraham ran to his herd, took a tender and good calf, and gave it to a servant who hastened to prepare it.

8 And he took cream and milk, and the calf which he had prepared, and set it before them. And he himself stood beside them under the tree. And they ate.

9 Then they said to him, Where is Sarah your wife. He answered, She is there, in the tent.

10 And one of them said, I will certainly come back to you at this same season, and behold, Sarah your wife will have a son. And Sarah was listening at the entrance to the tent, which was behind him.

11 Now, Abraham and Sarah were old and well advanced in age. And Sara could no longer hope to have children.

12 And Sarah laughed to herself saying, Now that I am old, will I still have desires. And my lord also is old.

13 And Yahweh said to Abraham, Why then did Sarah laugh saying, will I really have a child, even though I am old.

14 Is there anything too hard for Yahweh. At the appointed time I will return to you, at this same season. And Sarah will have a son.

15 And Sarah lied saying, I did not laugh. Because she was afraid. But he said: On the contrary, you laughed.

16 And the men got up to leave, and they looked toward Sodom. And Abraham went with them on the way.

17 And Yahweh said, Will I hide from Abraham what I am going to do.

18 Abraham will surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth will be blessed in him.

19 Because I chose him, that he may command his children and his house after him to keep the way of Yahweh, by practicing righteousness and justice. And thus may Yahweh fulfill in favor of Abraham the promises which he made to him.

20 And Yahweh said, The cry against Sodom and Gomorrah is increased, and their sin is great.

21 Therefore I will go down now and see if they have acted entirely according to the report that has come to me. And if it is not, I will know.

22 And the men departed and went towards Sodom. But Abraham still stood in the presence of Yahweh.

23 And Abraham came near and said, Will you also destroy the righteous with the wicked.

24 Perhaps there are fifty righteous people in the midst of the city. Will you also destroy them, and will you not forgive the city for the sake of the fifty righteous who are there.

25 That be far from you to do this thing, to kill the righteous with the wicked, that it may be for the righteous as for the wicked. That be far from you. Will not the Judge of all the earth exercise justice.

26 And Yahweh said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous people in the midst of the city, I will forgive the whole city for their sake.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold I have dared to speak to the Lord, I who am nothing but powder and ashes.

28 Perhaps five of the fifty righteous will be missing. Will you destroy the whole city for the lack of five. And he said, I will not destroy it, if I find forty five righteous there.

29 And Abraham continued to speak to him, and said, Perhaps there will be forty found there. And he said, I will do nothing because of these forty.

30 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak. Perhaps there will be thirty righteous there. And he said, I will do nothing if I find thirty righteous there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have dared to speak to the Lord. Perhaps there will be twenty righteous there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the sake of these twenty.

32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak no more than this time. Perhaps there will be ten righteous there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the sake of these ten righteous ones.

33 And Yahweh went away when he had finished speaking to Abraham. And Abraham returned to his dwelling.

### **Genesis 19**

1 And the two angels arrived in Sodom in the evening. And Lot sat at the gate of Sodom. When Lot saw them, he got up to meet them, and prostrated himself with his face to the ground.

2 Then he said, Behold my lords, enter I pray you into the house of your servant. And spend the night there, and wash your feet. And you will get up early in the morning and continue your journey. They replied, No, we will spend the night in the street.

3 But Lot urged them so much that they came to him and entered his house. He gave them a feast, and baked unleavened bread. And they ate.

4 They were not in bed yet and the men of the city surrounded the house, the men of Sodom from children to old people. The whole population came running.

5 And they called Lot and said to him, Where are the men who entered your house this night. Bring them out to us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out to them at the door of the house, and closed the door behind him.

7 And he said, My brothers, I beg you, do not do evil.

8 Behold I have two daughters who have never known a man. I will bring them outside to you, and you will do to them what you please. Only, do nothing to these men since they have come to the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Go away. And they said again, This one has come as a stranger, and he wants to judge. We will do to you worse than to them. And pressing Lot violently, they advanced to break the door.

10 But the men stretched out their hands, and brought Lot into the house to them, and closed the door.

11 And they struck the men who were at the door of the house with blindness, from the smallest to the greatest, so that they took unnecessary trouble to find the door.

12 And the men said to Lot, Who do you still have here. Sons in law, sons and daughters, and everything that belongs to you in the city, get them out of this place.

13 For we are going to destroy this place, because the cry against its inhabitants is great before Yahweh. And Yahweh has sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out and spoke to his sons in law who had taken his daughters and said, Get up, leave this place, for the Yahweh will destroy the city. But in the eyes of his sons in law, he seemed to be joking.

15 And from the dawn of the day, the angels urged Lot saying, Get up, take your wife and your two daughters who are here, lest you perish in the punishment of the city.

16 And as he delayed, the men took him by the hand, him and his wife and his two daughters, for Yahweh wanted to spare him. They took him away and left him outside the city.

17 After taking them outside, one of them said, Escape for your life. Do not look behind you, nor stop in all the plain. Run away to the mountain, lest you perish.

18 And Lot said to them, Oh, not so, my Lord.

19 Behold I have found favor in your eyes, and you have shown the greatness of your mercy towards me, by preserving my life. But I cannot escape to the mountains before disaster overtakes me, and I will perish.

20 Behold this city is near enough for me to take refuge there, and it is a small one. Oh let me escape there, is not it small. And may my soul live.

21 And he said to him, Behold I grant you this grace again, and I will not destroy the city of which you speak.

22 Hurry to take refuge there, for I can do nothing until you get there. This is why this city was named Zoar.

23 The sun was rising on the earth when Lot entered Zoar.

24 Then Yahweh rained on Sodom and on Gomorrah brimstone and fire, from Yahweh out of heaven.

25 And he destroyed these cities, all the plain and all the inhabitants of the cities, and the plants of the ground.

26 Now his wife behind him looked back, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 Abraham rose early in the morning, to go to the place where he stood in the presence of Yahweh.

28 And he looked towards Sodom and Gomorrah, and throughout the territory of the plain. And behold, he saw the smoke rising from the land, like the smoke of a furnace.

29 When God destroyed the cities of the plain, he remembered Abraham. And he saved Lot from the midst of disaster, by which he overthrew the cities where Lot had established his abode.

30 And Lot left Zoar for the height, and settled on the mountain with his two daughters. For he feared to remain in Zoar. And he lived in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the eldest said to the youngest, Our father is old, and there is no man in the country to come to us, according to the usage of all countries.

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, so that we preserve the race of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night, and the eldest went in and lay with her father. He noticed neither when she lay down, nor when she got up.

34 The next day, the eldest said to the youngest, Behold I lay last night with my father. Let us make him drink wine again this night, and you will go and lie with him so that we preserve the race of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine again that night. And the youngest went and lay with him. He noticed neither when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 The eldest bore a son, and she called his name Moab. He is the father of the Moabites to this day.

38 And the youngest also bore a son, and called his name Ben-ammi. He is the father of the Ammonites to this day.

## **Genesis 20**

1 Abraham departed from there toward the land of the South. And he settled between Kadesh and Shur, and stayed in Gerar.

2 And Abraham was saying of Sarah his wife, She is my sister. And Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and had Sarah taken away.

3 Then God appeared to Abimelech in a dream of the night and said to him, Behold you are going to die because of the woman whom you have taken away, because she has a husband.

4 Abimelech had not approached her and he replied, Lord, would you destroy even a righteous nation.

5 Did he not say to me, She is my sister. And did not she herself say, He is my brother. I acted with a pure heart and with innocent hands.

6 And God said to him in the dream, I know that you acted with a pure heart, therefore I have kept you from sinning against me. That is why I did not allow you to touch her.

7 Now return this man's wife, for he is a prophet. And he will pray for you, and you will live. But if you do not give her back, know that you will die, you and everything that belongs to you.

8 And Abimelech rose early in the morning, and he called all his servants and told them all these things. And these people were seized with great fear.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said to him, What have you done to us. And in what way have I offended you, that you have brought on me and on my kingdom such a great sin. You have committed acts against me that should not be committed.

10 And Abimelech said to Abraham, What intention did you have for acting like this.

11 And Abraham replied, I thought that there was probably no fear of God in this country, and that they will kill me because of my wife.

12 Moreover, it is true that she is my sister, daughter of my father. But she is not the daughter of my mother, and she became my wife.

13 When God made me wander from my father's house, I say to her, This is the kindness you will show me. In all the places where we go, you will say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Abimelech took sheep and oxen, servants and maids, and gave them to Abraham. And he restored Sarah his wife to him.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold my country is before you. Stay where it please you.

16 And he said to Sarah, Behold I give to your brother a thousand pieces of silver. It will be a veil over your eyes to all who are with you, and with all you will be justified.

17 And Abraham prayed to God, and God healed Abimelech, and his wife and his servants. And they were able to give birth.

18 For Yahweh had made all the house of Abimelech barren because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

### **Genesis 21**

1 And Yahweh visited Sarah as he had said, and Yahweh fulfilled for Sarah what he had promised.

2 And Sarah became pregnant, and she bore Abraham a son in his old age, at the appointed time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham gave the name Isaac to the son born to him, whom Sarah bore to him.

4 Abraham circumcised his son Isaac when he was eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 Abraham was a hundred years old when his son Isaac was born.

6 And Sarah said, God has made me a laughing matter. Whoever finds out will laugh at me.

7 And she added, Who would have said to Abraham that Sarah will nurse children. However I bore him a son in his old age.

8 The child grew up and was weaned. And Abraham made a great feast on the day that Isaac was weaned.

9 And Sarah saw that the son that Hagar the Egyptian had borne to Abraham was mocking.

10 And she said to Abraham, Cast out this maidservant and her son, for the son of this maidservant will not inherit with my son, with Isaac.

11 This word greatly displeased Abraham's sight, because of his son.

12 But God said to Abraham, Let it not displease you, because of the child and your maid. Grant Sarah whatever she asks of you, for from Isaac will your seed be called.

13 I will also make a nation of the son of your handmaid, for he is your descendant.



14 And Abraham got up early in the morning, and took bread and a bottle of water, and gave it to Hagar, putting it on her shoulder. He also gave her the child, and sent her away. And she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water in the bottle was exhausted, she left the child under one of the bushes.

16 And she went and sat opposite, within a bow's reach. For she said, May I not see my child die. So she sat down opposite him, raised her voice and wept.

17 God heard the voice of the child, and the angel of God called to Hagar from heaven and said to her, What is the matter with you, Hagar. Do not be afraid, for God has heard the voice of the child in the place where he is.

18 Get up, lift up the child and hold him in your hand. For I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water. And she went and filled the bottle with water, and gave the child to drink.

20 God was with the child, who grew up and lived in the wilderness, and became an archer.

21 He lived in the wilderness of Paran, and his mother took him a wife from the land of Egypt.

22 At that time Abimelech and Phicol the captain of his army spoke to Abraham saying, God is with you in all that you do.

23 Swear to me now here, by God, that you will not deceive me, nor my children nor my grandchildren, and that you will have for me and the country where you are staying the same kindness that I had for You.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear.

25 And Abraham reproached Abimelech about a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had taken by force.

26 And Abimelech answered, I do not know who did this thing. You did not inform me of it, and I only learned of it today.

27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, which he gave to Abimelech, and they both made a covenant.

28 Abraham set aside seven young sheep.

29 And Abimelech said to Abraham, What are these seven young sheep, which you have set apart.

30 He answered, You will accept these seven sheep from my hand, so that it may be a testimony to me that I have dug this well.

31 And he called that place Beersheba, for there they both swore.

32 So they made a covenant at Beersheba. And Abimelech rose up with Picol the leader of his army. And they returned to the land of the Philistines.

33 And Abraham planted a tamarisk tree in Beersheba. And called there on the name of Yahweh, the everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned a long time in the land of the Philistines.

## Genesis 22

1 After these things God tested Abraham and said to him, Abraham. And he answered, Here I am.

2 And he said, Take your son, your only son, the one you love, Isaac. And go to the land of Moriah, and offer him there as a burnt offering on one of the mountains that I will tell you about.

3 And Abraham got up early in the morning, and saddled his donkey, and took with him two servants and his son Isaac. And he split wood for the burnt offering, and left to go to the place that God had told him about.

4 On the third day Abraham looked up and saw the place from afar.

5 And Abraham said to his servants, Stay here with the donkey, and me and the young man we will go that far, and we will worship, and we will return to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood for the burnt offering, charged it to his son Isaac, and he took the fire and the knife in his hand. And they both walked together.

7 Then Isaac spoke to Abraham his father saying, My father. And he answered, Here I am, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood, but where is the lamb for the burnt offering.

8 And Abraham replied, My son, God will provide himself with the lamb for the burnt offering. And they both walked together.

9 And they came to the place that God had told him about, and Abraham built an altar there and arranged the wood. And he bound his son Isaac, and placed him on the altar, on top of the wood.

10 Then Abraham stretched out his hand, and took the knife to kill his son.

11 And the angel of Yahweh called to him from heaven and said, Abraham, Abraham. And he answered, Here I am.

12 And he said, Do not put your hand on the child, nor do anything to him. For now I know that you fear God, seeing that you have not withheld from me your son, your only son.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes and looked, and behold, behind him a ram held in a bush by its horns. And Abraham went and took the ram, and offered it as a burnt offering in place of his son.

14 And Abraham named this place Yahweh-jireh. This is why we say today, In the mountain of the Yahweh it will be provided.

15 And the angel of Yahweh called Abraham from heaven a second time.

16 And said, By myself I swear, word of Yahweh, because you have done this, and have not withheld your son, your only son.

17 I will bless you, and multiply your seed like the stars of the sky and like the sand that is on the seashore. And your seed will possess the gate of their enemies.

18 And in your seed will all the nations of the earth be blessed, because you have obeyed my voice.

19 And Abraham returned to his servants, and they rose up and went together to Beersheba. For Abraham dwelt in Beersheba.

20 After these things it was reported to Abraham saying, Behold Milcah also bore sons to Nahor your brother.

21 Uz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram.

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And Bethuel fathered Rebecca. These are the eight sons that Milcah bore to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, named Reumah, also gave birth to Tebah, and Gaham, and Tahash, and Maacah.

### Genesis 23

1 The life of Sarah was one hundred and twenty seven years, these are the years of Sarah's life.

2 And Sarah died in Kiriath-arba, which is Hebron, in the land of Canaan. And Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 Abraham rose up from the sight of the corpse, and spoke thus to the sons of Heth.

4 I am a stranger and a sojourner among you. Give me possession of a sepulcher in your home, to bury my dead and remove her from before me.

5 The children of Heth answered Abraham and thus said to him.

6 Listen to us, my lord. You are a prince of God in our midst. Bury your dead in whichever of our sepulchers you choose. None of us will refuse you his tomb to bury your dead.

7 And Abraham stood up and bowed down to the people of the land, before the sons of Heth.

8 And he spoke to them thus, If you permit me to bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, and pray for me to Ephron son of Zochar.

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah which belongs to him, at the end of his field. For the full price let him give it to me so that it may serve me as a sepulchral possession among you.

10 Ephron sat among the sons of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the presence of the children of Heth and all who entered in at the gate of his city.

11 No, my lord, listen to me. I give you the field, and I give you the cave that is there. I give them to you, in the sight of the children of my people. Bury your dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down to the people of the land.

13 And he spake thus unto Ephron, in the presence of the people of the land, Listen to me, please. I give the price of the field. Accept it from me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham.

15 My lord, listen to me. A land worth four hundred shekels of silver, what is that between me and you. Bury your dead.

16 And Abraham understood Ephron. And Abraham weighed out to Ephron the money which he had spoken in the presence of the sons of Heth. Four hundred shekels of silver, money among the merchant.

17 So the field of Ephron in Machpelah, opposite Mamre, the field and the cave therein, and all the trees that are in the field and in all its surrounding boundaries.

18 All this became the property of Abraham, in the sight of the children of Heth and of all who entered through the gate of the city.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah, over against Mamre which is Hebron, in the land of Canaan.

20 The field and the cave in it remained with Abraham as a sepulchral possession, acquired from the children of Heth.

#### **Genesis 24**

1 Abraham was old, well advanced in years. And Yahweh had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 Abraham said to his servant, the oldest in his house, the steward of all his property, Please put your hand under my thigh.

3 And I will make you swear by Yahweh, the God of heaven and the God of the earth, not to take for my son a wife from among the daughters of the Canaanites among whom I dwell.

4 But you will go to my country, my fatherland, to take a wife for my son Isaac.

5 And the servant answered him, Perhaps the woman will not want to follow me to this land. Will I take your son to the country from which you came.

6 And Abraham said to him, Be careful not to lead my son there.

7 Yahweh the God of heaven, who brought me out of my father's house and out of my country, who spoke to me and swore to me saying, I will give this land to your seed. He himself will send his angel before you, and from there you will take a wife for my son.

8 And If the woman does not want to follow you, you will be released from this oath that I make you do. Only you will not lead my son there.

9 The servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham, his master, and swore to him to observe these things.

10 And the servant took ten camels from the camels of his master, and he departed, having at his disposal all the goods of his master. He got up and went to Mesopotamia, to the city of Nahor.

11 And he laid the camels on their knees out of the city, near a well in the evening, at the time when the women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, O Yahweh, God of my master Abraham, grant me this day what I desire and show kindness to my master Abraham.

13 Behold I stand by the fountain of water, and the daughters of the men of the city are coming out to draw water.

14 Grant therefore that the young girl to whom I will say, Tilt your pitcher, I pray you, so that I may drink. And who will answer, Drink, and I will also give water to your camels. Let she be the one you have intended for your servant Isaac, and by this I will know that you are kind to my master.

15 He had not yet finished speaking when, with her pitcher on her shoulder, came out Rebekah, born of Bethuel, son of Milcah, wife of Nahor, brother of Abraham.

16 She was a very beautiful young girl, and a virgin because no man had known her. She went down to the fountain, and filled her pitcher and came back up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her and said, Let me drink, please, a little water from your pitcher.

18 She replied, Drink, my lord. And she hastened to lower her pitcher on her hand, and to give him a drink.

19 When she had finished giving him a drink, she said, I will also draw water for your camels, until they have drunk enough.

20 And she hastened to empty her pitcher into the trough, and ran again to the well to draw. And she drew for all his camels.

21 The man looked at her in astonishment but holding his peace, to see if Yahweh made his journey successful or not.

22 When the camels had finished drinking, the man took a gold ring weighing half a shekel, and two bracelets weighing ten shekels of gold.

23 And he said, Whose daughter are you. Tell me, please. Is there room in your father's house for us to lodge in.

24 She replied, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah and Nahor.

25 She said moreover to him, We have both straw and fodder enough, and also room to lodge in.

26 Then the man bowed his head and worshiped Yahweh.

27 And he said, Blessed be Yahweh the God of my master Abraham, who has not forsaken his mercy and his faithfulness toward my master. As for me, Yahweh has brought me to the house of my master's brothers.

28 And the young girl ran to tell these things to her mother's house.

29 And Rebekah had a brother named Laban. And Laban ran outside to the man by the fountain.

30 He had seen the ring and the bracelets on his sister's hands, and he had heard the words of Rebekah his sister saying, Thus spoke the man to me. He came to the man and behold, he was standing by the camels at the fountain.

31 And he said, Come in, blessed of Yahweh. Why would you stay outside, for I have prepared the house and a place for the camels.

32 And the man arrived home. And Laban unloaded the camels, and gave the camels straw and fodder, and water to wash the man's feet and the feet of those who were with him.

33 And there was set food before him to eat, but he said, I will not eat until I have said what I have to say. Laban replied, Speak.

34 Then he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35 And Yahweh has blessed my master greatly, and he has become mighty. For he gave him flocks and herds, and silver and gold, and male and female servants, and camels and donkeys.

36 And Sarah, my master's wife, bore a son to my master in her old age. And he gave him everything he had.

37 And my master made me swear saying, You will not take a wife for my son from among the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose country I live.

38 But you will go to the house of my father, and to my family, and take a wife for my son.

39 And I said to my master, Perhaps the woman will not follow me.

40 And he answered me, Yahweh, before whom I walked, will send his angel with you and will make your journey successful. And you will take for my son a wife from my father's family and house.

41 You will be released from the oath you make to me, when you have been to my family. If they do not give her to you, you will be released from the oath you make to me.

42 I came to the fountain today and I said, O Yahweh God of my master Abraham, if you deign to make the journey that I am carrying out succeed.

43 Behold I am standing by the fountain of water. The maidens will come out to draw and I will say, Let me drink, please, a little water from your pitcher.

44 One may answer me, Drink yourself, and I will also draw water for your camels. May this girl be the wife whom Yahweh has appointed for my master's son.

45 Before I had finished speaking in my heart, behold Rebekah came out with her pitcher on her shoulder. she went down to the fountain, and drew. I said to her, Give me a drink, please.

46 And she hastened to lower her pitcher over her shoulder and said, Drink, and I will also give your camels something to drink. I drank, and she also gave water to my camels.

47 And I asked her saying, Whose daughter are you. She answered, I am the daughter of Bethuel, son of Nahor and Milcah. And I put the ring on her nose, and the bracelets on her hands.

48 Then I bowed my head and worshipped Yahweh, and blessed Yahweh the God of my master Abraham, who led me faithfully, that I might take the daughter of my master's brother for his son.

49 Now if you want to be kind and faithful to my master, declare it to me. If not, tell me and I will turn to the right or to the left.

50 Laban and Bethuel answered and said, It is from Yahweh that this thing comes, we cannot speak to you either in bad or good.

51 Behold Rebecca is before you. Take her and go, and let her be the wife of your master's son, as Yahweh has said.

52 When Abraham's servant heard their words, he bowed down to the ground before Yahweh.

53 And the servant brought out jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah. He also made rich presents to his brother and his mother.

54 Afterwards they ate and drank, he and the men who were with him, and spent the night. When they were up in the morning, the servant said, Let me return to my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the young girl stay with us for a while longer, at least ten days. Then you will leave.

56 And he said to them, Do not delay me, since Yahweh has made my journey successful. Send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they answered, Let us call the girl and consult her.

58 They called Rebekah and said to her, Do you want to go with this man. She replied, I will go.

59 And they let Rebekah their sister and her nurse go, with Abraham's servant and his men.

60 They blessed Rebekah and said to her, O our sister, may you become thousands of myriads, and may your posterity possess the gate of their enemies.

61 Rebekah stood up with her maids. They mounted the camels and followed the man. And the servant took Rebekah, and departed.

62 And Isaac came from the way of Beer-lahai-roi, for he dwelt in the land of the South.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the fields at the evening, and he raised his eyes and looked. And behold, camels were coming.

64 Rebekah also looked up and when she saw Isaac, she got off her camel.

65 And she said to the servant, Who is this man, who comes into the fields to meet us. And the servant said, It is my master. So she took her veil and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all the things he had done.

67 And Isaac led Rebekah to the tent of Sarah his mother. And he took Rebekah, and she became his wife, and he loved her. This is how Isaac was consoled after losing his mother.

## **Genesis 25**

1 Abraham took another wife, named Keturah.

2 She bore him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were the Asshurim, and the Letushim, and the Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian were Ephah, and Ephher, and Hanoch, and Abida and Eldaah. These are all the sons of Keturah.

5 And Abraham gave all his possessions to Isaac.

6 But he made gifts to the sons of his concubines. And while he still lived, he sent them away from his son Isaac, towards the east, into the land of the east.

7 These are the days of the years of Abraham's life. He lived one hundred and seventy five years.

8 Abraham expired and died after a happy old age, old and full of days, and was gathered to his people.

9 And Isaac and Ishmael, his sons, buried him in the cave of Machpelah in the field of Ephron, the son of Zohar the Hittite, opposite Mamre.

10 It is the field that Abraham bought from the children of Heth. There was Abraham buried with Sarah his wife.

11 After Abraham died, God blessed his son Isaac. He lived by Beer-lahai-roi.

12 These are the generations of Ishmael, son of Abraham, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's maid, bore to Abraham.

13 These are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by name, according to their generations. Nebaioth the firstborn of Ishmael, and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam.

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa.

15 And Hadad, and Tema, and Jetur, and Naphish, and Kedemah.

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their villages, and by their encampments; They were the twelve of princes of their nations.

17 And these are the years of Ishmael's life. One hundred and thirty seven years. And he expired and died, and was gathered to his people.

18 His sons lived from Havilah as far as Shur, which is opposite Egypt, on the way to Assyria. He established himself in the presence of all his brothers.

19 And these are the generations of Isaac, son of Abraham. Abraham fathered Isaac.

20 Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Paddan-aram, the sister of Laban the Syrian, to be his wife.

21 And Isaac implored Yahweh for his wife, because she was barren. And Yahweh heard him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 The children collided in her bosom and she said, If so, why am I with child. And she went to consult Yahweh.



23 And Yahweh said to her, Two nations are in your womb, and two peoples will separate from your bowels. One of these people will be stronger than the other, and the elder will serve the younger.

24 And when the days where she was to give birth were fulfilled, behold there were two twins in her womb.

25 The first came out completely red, like a coat of hair. And they called his name Esau.

26 Then came out his brother, whose hand held Esau's heel. And his name was called Jacob. Isaac was sixty years old when they were born.

27 These children grew up. And Esau became a skilled hunter, a man of the fields. And Jacob was a quiet man, who remained in the tents.

28 Isaac loved Esau because he ate meat, and Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 As Jacob was cooking soup, Esau returned from the fields, overcome with fatigue.

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Please let me eat of this red pottage, for I am tired. This is why Esau was given the name Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me your birthright this day.

32 Esau answered, Behold I am about to die. What use is this birthright to me.

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me first. And he swore to him, and he sold his birthright to Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and lentil soup. And he ate and drank, then got up and left. Thus Esau despised his birthright.

## **Genesis 26**

1 There was a famine in the land, besides the first famine which took place in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went to Abimelech king of the Philistines, to Gerar.

2 And Yahweh appeared to him and said, Do not go down to Egypt, stay in the land that I will tell you.

3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with you, and I will bless you. For I will give all these lands to you and to your seed, and I will establish the oath that I swore to Abraham your father.

4 I will multiply your seed like the stars of heaven, and I will give to your seed all these lands. And all the nations of the earth will be blessed in your seed.

5 Because Abraham obeyed my voice and kept my ordinance, my commandments and my statutes and my laws.

6 And Isaac remained in Gerar.

7 When the men of the place asked about his wife he said, She is my sister. For he feared, saying my wife, that the people of the place would kill him, because Rebecca was beautiful in appearance.

8 As his stay continued, it happened that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window and saw, behold Isaac was joking with Rebekah his wife.

9 Abimelech called for Isaac and said, Surely she is your wife. Why did you say, She is my sister. Isaac answered him, I spoke thus for fear of dying because of her.

10 And Abimelech said, What have you done to us. One of the people could easily have slept with your wife, and you would have made us guilty.

11 Then Abimelech made this ordinance for all the people, Anyone who touches this man or his wife will be put to death.

12 And Isaac sowed in this land, and this year he reaped a hundredfold. For Yahweh blessed him.

13 This man became rich, and he got richer and richer, until he became very rich.

14 He had possessions of flocks and possessions of herds, and a great number of servants. And the Philistines envied him.

15 All the wells that his father's servants dug in the days of his father Abraham, the Philistines filled them with dust.

16 And Abimelech said to Isaac, Depart from us, for you are much more powerful than we.

17 And Isaac departed from there, and camped in the valley of Gerar, where he settled.

18 And Isaac dug again the water wells which had been dug in the days of Abraham his father, and which the Philistines had filled in after the death of Abraham. And he gave them the same names that his father had given them.

19 And Isaac's servants dug again in the valley, and found there a well of springing water.

20 The shepherds of Gerar quarreled with the shepherds of Isaac saying, The water is ours. And he called the name of the well Esek, because they had quarreled with him.

21 His servants dug another well, about which a quarrel was also sought. And he called it Sitnah.

22 And he moved from there and dug another well, over which there was no quarrel. And he called it Rehoboth. For he said, Yahweh has now set us at large, and we will prosper in the land.

23 From there he went back to Beersheba.

24 And Yahweh appeared to him in the same night and said, I am the God of Abraham your father. Do not be afraid, for I am with you. I will bless you, and multiply your seed, for the sake of Abraham my servant.

25 And he built an altar there and called on the name of Yahweh, and pitched his tent there. And Isaac's servants dug a well there.

26 Then Abimelech came to him from Gerar, with Ahuzzath his friend, and Phicol the commander of his army.

27 And Isaac said to them, Why do you come to me, seeing you hate me and have sent me away from you.

28 They answered, We see plainly that Yahweh is with you. This is why we say, let there be an oath between us, between us and you, and let us make a covenant with you.

29 Swear that you will not harm us, just as we have not harmed you, and as we have only done you good, and we have let you go in peace. You are now the blessed of Yahweh.

30 Isaac made them a feast, and they ate and drank.

31 They rose early in the morning and bound themselves to each other by an oath. And Isaac let them go, and they left him in peace.

32 That same day some of Isaac's servants came and told him about the well they were digging, and said to him, We found water.

33 And he called it Shibah. This is why the name of the city is Beersheba to this day.

34 When Esau was forty years old he took for wives Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Basemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite.

35 They were a source of bitterness to the hearts of Isaac and Rebekah.

### **Genesis 27**

1 Isaac was growing old, and his eyes were so dim that he could no longer see. Then he called his eldest son Esau and said to him, My son. And he answered him, Here I am.

2 And Isaac said, Behold now, I am old and I know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore, please, take your weapons, your quiver and your bow, and go into the fields and hunt me venison.

4 Make me a dish that I like, and bring it to me to eat, so that my soul may bless you before I die.

5 And Rebekah listened to what Isaac said to his son Esau. And Esau went out into the field and hunt for venison and bring it back.

6 And Rebekah said to Jacob her son, Behold I heard your father speaking thus to Esau your brother.

7 And he said, Bring me venison and prepare something for me to eat. And I will bless you before Yahweh before I die.

8 Now, my son, obey my voice in what I command you.

9 Go and take two good kids from the herd, I will make them savory food for your father as he likes it.

10 And you will bring it to your father to eat, so that he may bless you before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man.

12 Maybe my father will touch me, and I will be considered a deceiver in his eyes. And I will bring on me a curse, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said to him, May this curse, my son, fall on me. Just listen to my voice, and go and take them for me.

14 Jacob went and took them, and brought them to his mother, who made a dish that his father liked.

15 And Rebekah took the clothes of her eldest son Esau, the finest ones that were in the house, and she had them put on Jacob her youngest son.

16 And she covered his hands with the skin of the kids of the goats, and his neck which was hairless.

17 And she placed the food and the bread which she had prepared in the hand of Jacob her son.

18 And he came to his father and said, My father. And Isaac said, Here am I, who are you my son.

19 Jacob answered his father, I am Esau, your eldest son. I did what you told me. Rise, I pray you, and sit down and eat of my venison, that your soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said to his son, How is it that you have found it so quickly, my son. And Jacob said, Because Yahweh your God has brought him before me.

21 And Isaac said to Jacob, Come now and let me touch you, my son, to know whether you are my son Esau or not.

22 Jacob came to his father Isaac who touched him and said, The voice is the voice of Jacob, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 He did not recognize him, because his hands were hairy, like the hands of Esau his brother. And he blessed him.

24 And he said, Are you my son Esau. And Jacob answered, I am.

25 Isaac said, Serve me, and let me eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless you. Jacob served him, and he ate. He also brought him wine, and he drank.

26 Then Isaac his father said to him, Come now and kiss me, my son.

27 Jacob came near and kissed him. And Isaac smelled his clothes, then he blessed him and said, Behold the aroma of my son is like the aroma of a field which Yahweh has blessed.

28 May God give you dew from the sky, and from the fat of the earth. And wheat and wine in abundance.

29 May peoples be subject to you, and let nations bow down before you. Be the master of your brothers, and let your mother's sons bow down before you. Cursed be everyone who curses you, and blessed be everyone who blesses you.

30 Isaac had finished blessing Jacob, and Jacob had barely left his father Isaac when Esau, his brother, returned from hunting.

31 He also made a dish, which he took to his father. And he said to his father, Let my father arise and eat of his son's venison, so that your soul blesses me.

32 And Isaac his father said to him, Who are you. And he answered, I am your eldest son, Esau.

33 And Isaac was seized with great and violent emotion, and he said, Who then is he who hunted venison, and brought it to me. And I ate everything before you came, and I blessed him. So he will be blessed.

34 When Esau heard his father's words, he uttered loud cries full of bitterness and he said to his father, Bless me also, my father.

35 And Isaac said, Your brother has come with cunning, and he has taken away your blessing.

36 And Esau said, Is it because his name was called Jacob that he has twice supplanted me. He has taken away my birthright, and now he has taken away my blessing. And he said, Have you not reserved a blessing for me.

37 Isaac answered and said to Esau, Behold I have made him your master, and given him all his brethren to be servants. And I have provided him with wheat and wine. What can I do for you, my son.

38 Esau said to his father, Do you have only this one blessing, my father. Bless me too, father. And Esau lifted up his voice and wept.

39 Isaac his father answered and said to him, Behold your dwelling place will be deprived of the fat of the earth and dew from the sky, from above.

40 You will live by your sword, and you will serve your brother. But by wandering freely here and there, You will break his yoke from around your neck.

41 And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing with which his father had blessed him. And Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are drawing near, then I will kill Jacob my brother.

42 Rebekah was told the words of Esau, her eldest son. Then she called Jacob her youngest son and said to him, Behold Esau your brother wants to take vengeance on you by killing you.

43 Now, my son, listen to my voice. Arise and flee to Haran to my brother Laban.

44 And stay with him for a while, until your brother's fury subsides.

45 Until your brother's anger turns away from you, and he forgets what you did to him. Then I will bring you back. Why should I be deprived of both of you in the same day.

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am disgusted with life, because of the daughters of Heth. If Jacob takes a wife like these from the daughters of Heth, among the girls of the country, what is the use of life for me.

## **Genesis 28**

1 And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and commanded him, You shall not take a wife from among the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to Paddan-aram, to the house of Bethuel your mother's father, and take there a wife from among the daughters of Laban, your mother's brother.

3 May God Almighty bless you, make you fruitful and multiply you, so that you may become a multitude of peoples.

4 May he give the blessing of Abraham to you and to your seed with you, so that you may possess the land where you live as a foreigner, and which God gave to Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent Jacob away, and he went to Paddan-aram to meet Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, the mother of Jacob and Esau.

6 Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob and sent him to Paddan-Aram to take a wife there, and that in blessing him he had given him this order, You will not take a wife from among the daughters of Canaan.

7 And he saw that Jacob had obeyed his father and his mother, and had gone to Paddan-aram.

8 Esau thus understood that the daughters of Canaan displeased his father Isaac.

9 And Esau went to Ishmael. And he took as his wife, besides the wives he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael who is the son of Abraham, and sister of Nebaioth.

10 Jacob departed from Beersheba and went to Haran.

11 He came to a place where he spent the night, because the sun had set. And he took a stone there, of which he made his bedside, and he lay down in that place.

12 And he had a dream. And behold, a ladder rested on the ground, and its summit touched the heaven. And lo, the angels of God were ascending and descending by this ladder.

13 And behold, Yahweh stood above it and said, I am Yahweh the God of Abraham your father, and the God of Isaac. The land on which you sleep, I will give it to you and to your seed.

14 Your seed will be like the dust of the earth. You will extend to the west and to the east, and to the north and to the south. And all the families of the earth will be blessed in you and in your seed.

15 Behold I am with you, and will keep you wherever you go, and will bring you back to this land. For I will not leave you until I have done what I said to you.

16 Jacob awoke from his sleep and said, Surely Yahweh is in this place, and I did not know it.

17 And he was afraid and said, How terrible is this place. This is the house of God, this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone with which he had made his bedside, and set it up as a monument. And he poured oil on its top.

19 And he named this place Bethel, but the town was previously called Luz.

20 And Jacob made a vow, saying, If God be with me and keep me on this journey that I am taking, if he gives me bread to eat and clothes to wear.

21 And if I return in peace to my father's house, then Yahweh will be my God.

22 And this stone, which I have set up as a monument, will be the house of God. And I will give you a tithe of all that you give me.

## Genesis 29

- 1 Jacob set out and went to the land of the children of the east.
- 2 He looked, and behold, there was a well in the field. And lo, there were three flocks of sheep resting beside it, for it was at this well that the flocks were watered. And the stone at the opening of the well was large.
- 3 All the flocks gathered there, and they rolled the stone from the opening of the well, and the flocks were watered, and the stone was put back in its place on the opening of the well.
- 4 And Jacob said to the shepherds, My brothers, where are you from. They replied, We are from Haran.
- 5 And he said to them, Do you know Laban the son of Nahor. They answered, We know him.
- 6 And he said to them, Is he in good health. They answered, He is in good health, and here is Rachel his daughter who is coming with the flock.
- 7 And he said, Behold it is still broad day, and it is not time to gather the flocks. Water the sheep, and go and feed them.
- 8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks are gathered together. It is then that the stone is rolled from the opening of the well, and the sheep are watered.
- 9 While he was still speaking to them, Rachel came with her father's flock. For she was a shepherdess.
- 10 And Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban, his mother's brother. And the flock of Laban his mother's brother. And he came near, and rolled the stone from the opening of the well, and watered the flock of Laban, his mother's brother.
- 11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice and wept.
- 12 Jacob told Rachel that he was related to her father, that he was the son of Rebekah. And she ran to tell her father.
- 13 When Laban heard of Jacob his sister's son, he ran to meet him, and embraced him and kissed him, and he brought him into his house. Jacob told Laban all these things.
- 14 And Laban said to him, Certainly you are my bone and my flesh. And Jacob stayed with Laban for a month.
- 15 Then Laban said to Jacob, Because you are my kinsman, will you serve me for nothing. Tell me what your salary will be.
- 16 Now Laban had two daughters, the eldest was named Leah and the youngest was named Rachel.
- 17 Leah had delicate eyes, but Rachel had a beautiful face and was well favored.
- 18 Jacob loved Rachel and he said, I will serve you seven years for Rachel your youngest daughter.
- 19 And Laban said, I would rather give her to you than to give her to another man. Stay with me.

20 So Jacob served seven years for Rachel. And they were in his sight as a few days, because he loved her.

21 Then Jacob said to Laban, Give me my wife, for my time is fulfilled. And I will go to her.

22 And Laban gathered all the people of the place and made a feast.

23 In the evening he took his daughter Leah and brought her to Jacob, who came to her.

24 And Laban gave Zilpah his maidservant to Leah his daughter, for a handmaid.

25 The next morning, behold it was Leah. Then Jacob said to Laban, What have you done to me. Was it not for Rachel that I served at your house. Why did you cheat on me.

26 And Laban said, It is not the custom in this place to give the youngest before the eldest.

27 End the week with this one, and we will also give you the other for the service that you will still do with me for seven more years.

28 Jacob did so, and he finished the week with Leah. Then Laban gave him Rachel his daughter to wife.

29 And Laban gave Bilhah his maidservant to Rachel his daughter, for a handmaid.

30 And Jacob also went to Rachel, whom he loved more than Leah. And he served with Laban for seven more years.

31 And Yahweh saw that Leah was not loved, and he made her fruitful while Rachel was barren.

32 Leah conceived and bore a son, to whom she gave the name Reuben, because she said, Yahweh has seen my humiliation and now my husband will love me.

33 She conceived again and bore a son, and she said, Yahweh has heard that I am not loved and he also granted me this one. And she called his name Simeon.

34 She conceived again and bore a son, and she said, This time my husband will be attached to me, for I have borne him three sons. This is why they gave him the name Levi.

35 She conceived again and bore a son, and she said, This time I will praise Yahweh. Therefore she gave him the name Judah. And she stopped giving birth.

### **Genesis 30**

1 When Rachel saw that she bore Jacob no children, she envied her sister and said to Jacob, Give me children or I die.

2 Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel, and he said, Am I in God's place, who prevents you from being fruitful.

3 And She said, Behold my servant Bilhah. Go to her, that she may give birth on my knees, and that through her I may also have sons.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife, and Jacob went to her.



5 And Bilhah conceived and bore Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God has given me justice, and has heard my voice, and has given me a son. Therefore she called him Dan.

7 Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid, conceived again and bore Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, I wrestled divinely with my sister and I prevailed. And she called his name Naphtali.

9 Leah, seeing that she had ceased to bear children, took Zilpah her handmaid and gave her to Jacob as his wife.

10 And Zilpah, Leah's servant, bore Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, What happiness. And she called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah, Leah's servant, bore Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, How happy I am, because the girls will call me happy. And she called his name Asher.

14 Reuben went out at the time of the wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the fields. He brought them to Leah his mother. Then Rachel said to Leah, Please give me some of your son's mandrakes.

15 She answered him, Is it a small matter that you have taken my husband, that you also take my son's mandrakes. And Rachel said, Well, he will sleep with you tonight for your son's mandrakes.

16 In the evening, as Jacob returned from the fields, Leah went out to meet him. And she said, It is to me that you will come, for I bought you for my son's mandrakes. And he slept with her that night.

17 And God heard Leah, and she became pregnant and bore Jacob a fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God gave me my reward because I gave my handmaid to my husband. And she called his name Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bore Jacob a sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God has given me a beautiful gift. This time my husband will live with me, because I have borne him six sons. And she called his name Zebulun.

21 Then she bore a daughter, and named her Dina.

22 And God remembered Rachel, and God heard her and made her fruitful.

23 She conceived and bore a son, and she said, God has removed my disgrace.

24 And she called his name Joseph, saying, May Yahweh add another son to me.

25 When Rachel gave birth to Joseph, Jacob said to Laban, Let me go, so that I can go home, to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served you, and I will go. For you know what service I have done for you.

27 And Laban said to him, May I find grace in your eyes. I see clearly that Yahweh has blessed me because of you.

28 Set your salary for me, and I will give it to you.

29 Jacob said to him, You know how I have served you, and what has become of your flock with me.

30 For the little that you had before me has greatly increased, and Yahweh has blessed you in my footsteps. Now when will I also work for my own house.

31 And Laban said, What will I give you. And Jacob answered, You will not give me anything. If you agree to what I am going to tell you, I will still feed your flock and I will look after them.

32 Today I will go through all your flock. And I will set apart every speckled and inlaid one among the sheep, and every black lamb, and among the goats everything that is speckled and inlaid. This will be my salary.

33 My righteousness will answer for me tomorrow, when you will come to see my salary. All that is not speckled and inlaid among the goats, and black among the lambs, it will be theft on my part.

34 And Laban said, Well, let it be according to your word.

35 That same day Laban set apart the striped and inlaid male goats, all the striped and inlaid female goats, every one that had white on it. And everything that was black among the lambs. And he placed them in the hands of his sons.

36 Then he put the space of three days' journey between himself and Jacob. And Jacob shepherded the rest of Laban's flock.

37 And Jacob took green branches of poplar, almond and plane tree. And he peeled off white strips, exposing the white that was on the branches.

38 Then he placed the branches, which he had peeled, in the gutters, in the watering troughs, under the eyes of the sheep who came to drink. So that they conceived when they come to drink.

39 And the flocks came into heat near the branches, and the flocks brought forth striped, speckled and inlaid ones.

40 And Jacob separated the lambs, and put together the striped and the black in Laban's flock. Thus he made separate flocks for himself, which he did not unite with the flock of Laban.

41 Whenever the strongest of the herd was in heat, Jacob placed the branches in the troughs in front of the flock, so that they came into heat near the branches.

42 When the flock were weak, he did not place them, so that the weak were for Laban and the strong for Jacob.

43 This man became richer and richer. He had livestock in abundance, and maids and male servants, and camels and donkeys.

## Genesis 31

1 Jacob heard the words of the sons of Laban, who said, Jacob took everything that belonged to our father, and it is with our father's property that he acquired all this wealth.

2 And Jacob also noticed Laban's face. And behold, he was no longer towards him as before.

3 Then Yahweh said to Jacob, Return to the land of your fathers and to your birthplace, and I will be with you.

4 Jacob sent, and called Rachel and Leah who were in the field, to his flock.

5 He said to them, I see in your father's face that he is no longer towards me as before. But the God of my father has been with me.

6 You yourselves know that I served your father with all my power.

7 And your father played me, and changed my wages ten times. But God did not allow him to harm me.

8 When he said, the speckled ones will be your wage. Then all the flock made little speckled ones. And when he said, The striped ones will be your salary. Then all the flock made little striped ones.

9 God took his flock from your father and gave it to me.

10 In the days when the flock was in heat, I looked up, and I saw in a dream that the male goats which covered the flock were striped, and speckled and inlaid.

11 And the angel of God said to me in the dream, Jacob. And I replied, Here I am.

12 And he said, Lift up your eyes and see. All the male goats which cover the flock are striped, and speckled and inlaid, for I have seen all that Laban does to you.

13 I am the God of Bethel, where you have anointed a monument, where you made me a wish. Now arise and get out of this country, and return to the land of your birth.

14 Rachel and Leah answered and said to him, Do we still have a portion and an inheritance in our father's house.

15 Are we not regarded by him as strangers, since he sold us and ate our money.

16 All the wealth that God took from our father belongs to us and to our children. Now do everything God has told you.

17 Jacob got up and put his children and his wives on the camels.

18 He took away all his flock and all the goods that he had, the flock that belonged to him, which he had acquired in Paddan-aram. And he went to his father Isaac in the land of Canaan.

19 While Laban went to shear his sheep, Rachel stole her father's teraphim.

20 And Jacob deceived Laban the Syrian by not warning him that he fled.

21 He fled, with everything that belonged to him. He got up and crossed the river, and went towards the mountain of Gilead.

22 On the third day Laban was told that Jacob had fled.

23 Then he took his brothers with him, pursued him for seven days of walking, and reached him in mount Gilead.

24 But God appeared in a dream by night to Laban the Syrian and said to him, Take care not to speak to Jacob either good or bad.

25 So Laban reached Jacob. Jacob had pitched his tent on the mountain. Laban also set up his own, with his brothers, on the mountain of Gilead.

26 Then Laban said to Jacob, What have you done. Why did you deceive me, and do you lead away my daughters as captives to the sword.

27 Why did you run away in secret, and steal from me, and have you not warned me. I would have let you go amid the rejoicings and the songs, to the sound of the tambourine and the harp.

28 You have not allowed me to kiss my sons and my daughters. You acted foolishly.

29 My hand is strong enough to hurt you. But the God of your father said to me yesterday, Take care not to speak to Jacob either good or bad.

30 Now that you are gone, because you longed for your father's house, why have you stolen my gods.

31 Jacob answered and said to Laban, I was afraid that you might take your daughters away from me by force.

32 But perish he with whom you find your gods. In the presence of our brothers, examine what belongs to you in me, and take it. Jacob did not know that Rachel had stolen them.

33 Laban entered into the tent of Jacob, into the tent of Leah, into the tent of the two maids, and he found nothing. And he left Leah's tent and entered Rachel's tent.

34 Rachel had taken the teraphim, put them under the camel's pack, and sat on it. And Laban searched the entire tent, and found nothing.

35 She said to her father, Let not my lord be angry, if I cannot rise up before you, because I have what is ordinary for women. And he searched, and did not find the teraphim.

36 Jacob was angry, and quarreled with Laban. He spoke again and said to him, What is my crime, what is my sin, that you pursue me with so much ardor.

37 When you searched all my belongings, what did you find that came from your house. Produce it here before my brothers and your brothers, and that they pronounce between the two of us.

38 I have been with you these twenty years. Your sheep and your goats have not miscarried, nor have I eaten the rams of your flock.

39 I have not brought you any torn animals, but I paid the damage. You required of my hands me what was stolen from me during the day and what was stolen from me at night.

40 The heat consumed me during the day, and the cold during the night, and sleep fled from my eyes.

41 I have spent twenty years in your house. I served you fourteen years for your two daughters, and six years for your flock, and you have changed my wages ten times.

42 If I had not had the God of my father for me, the God of Abraham, whom Isaac fears, you would now have sent me away empty. God saw my suffering and the work of my hands, and last night he pronounced his judgment.

43 Laban answered and said to Jacob, These girls are my daughters, these children are my children, this flock is my flock, and everything you see is mine. And what can I do today for my daughters, or for the children to whom they gave birth.

44 Come, let me and you make a covenant, and let this be a testimony between me and you.

45 And Jacob took a stone and set it up as a monument.

46 And Jacob said to his brothers [his servants], Collect stones. They took stones and made a heap, and they ate there on the heap.

47 And Laban called it Jegar-saha-dutha, but Jacob called it Galeed.

48 For Laban said, Let this heap serve today as a testimony between me and you. This is why it was given the name Galeed.

49 It is also called Mizpah, because he said, May Yahweh watch over you and over me, when we have both lost sight of each other.

50 If you mistreat my daughters, and if you take more wives, it is not a man who will be with us. Be careful, it is God who will be witness between me and you.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Here is this heap, and here is this monument that I have erected between me and you.

52 Let this heap be a witness and this monument be a witness that I will not go beyond this heap to you, and that you will not come to me beyond this heap and this monument, to act wickedly.

53 May the God of Abraham and Nahor, and the God of their father, be judge between us. And Jacob swore by him whom Isaac feared.

54 And Jacob offered a sacrifice on the mountain, and he invited his brothers to eat bread. So they ate bread, and spent the night on the mountain.

55 And Laban rose early in the morning and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them. And Laban left to return to his home.

## **Genesis 32**

1 Jacob continued on his way, and angels of God met him.

2 When Jacob saw them he said, This is God's camp. And he called the name of this place Mahanaim.

3 And Jacob sent messengers ahead of him to his brother Esau, in the land of Seir in the territory of Edom.

4 He commanded them saying, This is what you will say to my lord Esau. Thus says your servant Jacob, I stayed with Laban and have remained there until now.

5 And I have oxen, and donkeys, and flocks, and male and female servants. And I have sent and announce it to my lord, to find favor in your sight.

6 The messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We have come to your brother Esau, and he marches to meet you with four hundred men.

7 Jacob was very frightened and overcome with anguish. He divided the people who were with him, and the flocks and the herds and the camels, into two camps.

8 For he said, If Esau comes against one of the camps and defeats it, the camp that remains will be able to save itself.

9 And Jacob said, Oh God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, Oh Yahweh who said to me, Return to your country and your birthplace, and I will do you good.

10 I am not worthy of all the graces and all the faithfulness you have shown to your servant. And I have crossed this Jordan with my staff, and now I form two camps.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau. Because I fear that he will come and smite me with the mother and the children.

12 And you said, I will do you good and I will make your seed like the sand of the sea, so abundant that it cannot be counted.

13 And he spent the night there. And took of that which he had with him to make a present for Esau his brother.

14 Two hundred female goats and twenty male goats, two hundred sheep and twenty rams.

15 Thirty female camels with their suckling young, forty cows and ten bulls, twenty female donkeys and ten foals.

16 He gave them to his servants, flock by flock separately, and he said to his servants, Go ahead of me and put a gap between each herd.

17 He gave this order to the first, When my brother Esau meets you and asks you, Whose are you, where are you going and who owns this flock before you.

18 You will answer, From your servant Jacob, it is a gift sent to my lord Esau. And behold, he himself comes behind us.

19 He gave the same order to the second, to the third, and to all who followed the flocks. This is how you will speak to my lord Esau when you meet him.

20 You will moreover say, Behold your servant Jacob also comes behind us. For he said to himself, I will appease him with this gift that goes before me, then I will see him face to face and perhaps he will welcome me favorably.

21 And the present passed before him, and he remained in the camp that night.

22 He got up the same night, and took his two wives, and his two maids, and his eleven children, and crossed the ford of Jabbok.

23 He took them, and sent them over the river, and also sent over that which he had.

24 And Jacob was left alone. Then a man fought with him until dawn.

25 Seeing that he could not defeat him, this man hit him in the hollow of the hip. And the hollow of Jacob's hip dislocated while he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the dawn is breaking. And Jacob said, I will not let you go until you have blessed me.

27 And he said to him, What is your name. And he answered, Jacob.

28 And he said, Your name will no longer be Jacob, but you will be called Israel. For you have wrestled with God and with men, and have been victorious.

29 Jacob asked him, saying, I pray you, let me know your name. And he answered, Why do you ask my name. And he blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of this place Peniel. For he said, I have seen God face to face, and my life has been preserved.

31 The sun was rising when he passed Peniel, and he limped from the hip.

32 Therefore to this day the children of Israel do not eat the sinew that is in the hollow of the hip, for God struck Jacob in the hollow of the hip, in the sinew.

### **Genesis 33**

1 Jacob lifted up his eyes and looked. And behold, Esau was coming with four hundred men. He divided the children between Leah and Rachel and the two handmaids.

2 He placed the maids and their children at the head, then Leah with her children, and finally Rachel with Joseph.

3 He himself passed in front of them, and he bowed down to the ground seven times, until he was near his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and threw himself on his neck, and kissed him. And they wept.

5 And Esau lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children. And he said, Who are these with you. And Jacob answered, These are the children whom God has granted to your servant.

6 Then the handmaids came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 Leah and her children also came and bowed down. Then Joseph and Rachel came and bowed down.

8 And Esau said, What do you intend for this whole camp that I have found. And Jacob said, To find favor in the sight of my lord.

9 Esau said, I am in abundance, my brother. Keep what is yours.

10 And Jacob answered, No, I pray you, if I have found favor in your sight, accept my present from my hand. For this is why I have looked at your face as one looks at the face of God, and you welcomed me favorably.

11 So accept my gift which has been offered to you, since God has filled me with graces and that I lack nothing. He insisted with him, and Esau accepted.

12 And Esau said, Let us go, let us set out. I will go before you.

13 Jacob answered him, My lord knows that children are delicate, and that I have nursing sheep and cows. If their march were forced for a single day, the whole herd would perish.

14 May my lord take the lead over his servant. And I will follow slowly, at the pace of the herd that precedes me, and at the step of children, until I come to my lord at Seir.

15 And Esau said, I want to leave at least some of my people with you. And Jacob answered, For what purpose, let me find favor in the sight of my lord.

16 The same day Esau returned to Seir.

17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and he built a house for himself, and he made cabins for his flocks. This is why the name of this place was called Succoth.

18 On his return from Paddan-aram, Jacob arrived happily at the city of Shechem in the land of Canaan, and he encamped before the city.

19 And he bought the portion of the field where he had pitched his tent, of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem, for a hundred pieces of money.

20 And there he raised an altar and called it, The mighty God of Israel.

### **Genesis 34**

1 Dinah, the daughter Leah bore to Jacob, went out to see the girls of the country.

2 She was seen by Shechem son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country. He kidnapped her, slept with her and dishonored her.

3 And his heart was set on Dinah, Jacob's daughter. He loved the young girl, and knew how to speak to her heart.

4 And Shechem said to Hamor his father, Give me this girl as a wife.

5 And Jacob learned that he had dishonored his daughter Dinah. And as his sons were in the field with his flock, Jacob remained silent until they returned.

6 And Hamor, father of Shechem, went to Jacob to speak to him.



7 And the sons of Jacob were returning from the field when they heard the thing. These men were grieved and became very angry. Because Shechem had committed an infamy in Israel while copulating with Jacob's daughter, which should not have happened.

8 And Hamor addressed them thus, The heart of Shechem, my son, is attached to your daughter. Give her to him as a wife, I pray you.

9 Join us, and you will give us your daughters, and you will take ours for yourselves.

10 You will dwell with us and the land will be at your disposal. Stay and trade and acquire properties there.

11 And Shechem said to Dinah's father and brothers, Let me find favor in your eyes, and I will give what you tell me.

12 Demand from me a large dowry and many gifts, and I will give what you tell me. But give me the young girl as my wife.

13 The sons of Jacob answered and spoke cunningly to Shechem and to Hamor his father, because Shechem had dishonored Dinah their sister.

14 And they said to them, This is something we cannot do, to give our sister to an uncircumcised man. For that would be a disgrace to us.

15 We will only consent to your desire on the condition that you become like us, and let every male among you be circumcised.

16 And we will then give you our daughters, and we will take yours for ourselves. And we will live with you, and we will form one people.

17 But if you do not want to listen to us and get circumcised, we will take our daughter, and we will go away.

18 And their words were approved by Hamor and Shechem the son of Hamor.

19 And the young man wasted no time in doing the thing, for he loved Jacob's daughter. And he was respected by everyone in his father's house.

20 Hamor and Shechem his son went to the gate of their city, and they spoke thus to the people of their city.

21 And they said, these men are peaceful towards us. Therefore let them dwell in the land and trade there. For the country is big enough for them. We will take their daughters as wives, and we will give them our daughters.

22 But these men will not consent to live with us, to form one people, only on condition that every male among us be circumcised, as they themselves are circumcised.

23 Their flocks and their goods and all their livestock, will they not be ours. Let us just accept their condition, so that they stay with us.

24 All who came to the city gate listened to Hamor and Shechem his son. And all the males were circumcised, all who came to the gate of the city.

25 On the third day while they were suffering, Simeon and Levi who are two sons of Jacob and also the brothers of Dina, each took his sword. And they fell on the city which thought itself secure, and they killed all the males.

26 They also slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword. And they took Dinah out of the house and went out.

27 And the sons of Jacob fell on the dead, and plundered the city, because their sister had been dishonored.

28 And they took their flocks and their herds and their donkeys, what was in the city and what was in the fields.

29 And they took all their wealth, their children and their wives, and everything that was in the houses.

30 Then Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, You trouble me by making me odious to the inhabitants of the land, to the Canaanites and the Perizzites. And I only have a small number of men, and they will gather against me and they will strike me, and I and my house will be destroyed.

31 And they answered, Will one treat our sister like a prostitute.

### **Genesis 35**

1 God said to Jacob, Arise, and go up to Bethel and dwell there. And there you will set up an altar to the God who appeared to you when you were fleeing your brother Esau.

2 And Jacob said to his household and to all who were with him, Put away the foreign gods that are among you, purify yourselves and change your clothes.

3 We will arise and go up to Bethel. And there I will set up an altar to the God who heard me in the day of my trouble, and who was with me during the journey I made.

4 They gave to Jacob all the foreign gods that were in their hands, and the rings that were in their ears. And Jacob buried them under the terebinth tree near Shechem.

5 Then they left. The terror of God spread over the cities around them, and they did not pursue the sons of Jacob.

6 And Jacob came to Luz, which is Bethel in the land of Canaan, he and all who were with him.

7 And he built an altar there, and called the place El-Bethel. For it was there that God had revealed himself to him when he was fleeing from his brother.

8 Deborah, Rebecca's nurse, died. And she was buried under Bethel, under the oak which was then given the name of weeping oak.

9 God appeared to Jacob again, after his return from Paddan-aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said to him, Your name is Jacob. And you will no longer be called Jacob, but your name will be Israel. And he called his name Israel.

11 God said to him, I am God Almighty. Be fruitful and multiply. A nation and a multitude of nations will be born of you, and kings will come from your loins.

12 I will give you the land that I gave to Abraham and Isaac, and I will give this land to your seed after you.

13 And God rose from him, in the place where he had spoken to him.

14 And Jacob set up a monument in the place where he had spoken to him. A stone monument, on which he made a libation and poured oil.

15 And Jacob gave the name Bethel to the place where God had spoken to him.

16 They set out from Bethel. And there was still some distance to Ephrath, when Rachel gave birth. She had a difficult birth.

17 And during the pains of childbirth, the midwife said to her, Do not be afraid, for you still have a son.

18 And as she was about to give up the spirit, because she was dying, she gave him the name Benoni. But his father called him Benjamin.

19 Thus Rachel died, and she was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Bethlehem.

20 And Jacob set up a monument on his tomb. It is the monument of Rachel's sepulcher, which still exists today.

21 And Israel left, and he pitched his tent beyond Migdal-Eder.

22 While Israel dwelt in that land, Reuben went and slept with Bilhah the concubine of his father. And Israel heard it. The sons of Jacob were twelve in number.

23 The sons of Leah were Reuben the firstborn of Jacob, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun.

24 The sons of Rachel were Joseph and Benjamin.

25 The sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid, were Dan and Naphtali.

26 The sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid, were Gad and Asher. These are the sons of Jacob, who were born to him in Paddan-aram.

27 And Jacob came to his father Isaac in Mamre, in Kiriath-arba, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Isaac were one hundred and eighty years.

29 And he expired and died, and was gathered to his people, old and full of days. And his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

### **Genesis 36**

1 These are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives from among the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Oholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite.

3 And Basemath the daughter of Ishmael, sister of Nebaioth.

4 Adah bore Eliphaz to Esau, and Basemath bore Reuel.

5 And Oholibamah bore Jeush, and Jalam, and Korah. These are the sons of Esau, who were born to him in the land of Canaan.

6 Esau took his wives, and his sons and his daughters, and all the people of his house, and his flocks and all his beasts, and all the goods that he acquired in the land of Canaan. And he went to another country, far from Jacob his brother.

7 For their wealth was too great for them to dwell together, and the country where they were staying could no longer suffice for them because of their flocks.

8 Esau settles in Mount Seir. Esau is Edom.

9 These are the generations of Esau, the father of Edomites in mount Seir.

10 These are the names of Esau's sons: Eliphaz the son of Adah Esau's wife, Reuel the son of Basemath wife of Esau.

11 The sons of Eliphaz were Teman, and Omar, and Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine of Eliphaz the son of Esau, and she bore Amalek to Eliphaz. These are the sons of Adah, Esau's wife.

13 These are the sons of Reuel: Nahath, and Zerah, and Shammah, and Mizzah. These are the sons of Basemath, Esau's wife.

14 And these are the sons of Oholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the wife of Esau: she bore Jeush and Jalam and Korah to Esau.

15 These are the chiefs of the tribes from the sons of Esau. These are the sons of Eliphaz, Esau's firstborn: chief Teman, and chief Omar, and chief Zepho, and chief Kenaz.

16 And chief Korah, and chief Gatam, and chief Amalek. These are the leaders from Eliphaz in the land of Edom. They are the sons of Adah.

17 These are the sons of Reuel, the son of Esau: chief Nahath, and chief Zerah, and chief Shammah, and chief Mizzah. These are the chiefs from Reuel in the land of Edom. These are the sons of Basemath, Esau's wife.

18 These are the sons of Oholibamah, Esau's wife: chief Jeush, and chief Jalam, and chief Korah. These are the chiefs from Oholibamah daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, and these are their tribal leaders. Esau is Edom.

20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite, former inhabitants of the land: Lotan and Shobal and Zibeon and Anah.

21 And Dishon, and Ezer and Dishan. These are the leaders of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 The children of Lotan were Hori and Heman. Lothan's sister was Timna.

23 These are the children of Shobal: Alvan and Manahath and Ebal and Shepho and Onam.

24 These are the children of Zibeon: Aiah and Anah. It was this Anah who found the hot springs in the wilderness, when he shepherded the donkeys of Zibeon his father.

25 These are the children of Anah: Dishon and Oholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 These are the children of Dishon: Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran and Cheran.

27 These are the children of Ezer: Bilhan and Zaavan and Akan.

28 These are the children of Dishan: Uz and Aran.

29 These are the chiefs that came of the Horites: chief Lotan, and chief Shobal, and chief Zibeon, and chief Anah.

30 And chief Dishon, and chief Ezer, and chief Dishan. These are the leaders of the Horites, their leaders in the land of Seir.

31 These are the kings who reigned in the land of Edom, before there was any king over the children of Israel.

32 Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom, and the name of his city was Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died. And Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jobab died. And Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.

35 And Husham died. And Hadad the son of Bedad, who struck down Midian in the fields of Moab, reigned in his place. And the name of his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died. And Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died. And Shaul from Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died. And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died. And Hadar reigned in his stead. And the name of his city was Pau, and the name of his wife was Mehetabel the daughter of Matred the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And these are the names of the chiefs from Esau, according to their tribes, according to their territories, and by their names: chief Timna, and chief Alvah, and chief Jetheth.

41 And chief Oholibamah, and chief Elah, and chief Pinon.

42 And chief Kenaz, and chief Teman, and chief Mibzar.

43 And chief Magdiel, and chief Iram. These are the chief of Edom, according to their dwellings in the land which they possessed. This is Esau, the father of the Edomites.

## Genesis 37

1 And Jacob dwelt in the land of his father's sojournings, in the land of Canaan.

2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, aged seventeen, shepherded the flock with his brothers. This child was with the sons of Bilhah and the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives. And Joseph reported their bad words to their father.

3 Israel loved Joseph more than all his other sons, because he begat him in his old age. And he made him a tunic of many colors.

4 His brothers saw that their father loved him more than all of them, and they hated him. They could not speak to him with friendship.

5 Joseph had a dream, and he told it to his brothers, who hated him even more.

6 He said to them, Please listen to this dream that I have had.

7 We were tying sheaves in the middle of the fields. And lo, my sheaf arose and stood upright. And behold, your sheaves surrounded it and bowed down to it.

8 And his brothers said to him, Will you reign over us. Will you govern us. And they hated him even more, because of his dreams and because of his words.

9 He had yet another dream, and he told it to his brothers. He said, I had another dream, and behold, the sun and the moon and eleven stars bowed down before me.

10 He told his father and his brothers. His father rebuked him and said to him, What does this dream mean that you have seen. Must we come, I and your mother and your brothers, to prostrate ourselves on the ground before you.

11 His brothers were envious of him, but his father remembered these things.

12 And Joseph's brothers went to Shechem to feed their father's flock.

13 And Israel said to Joseph, Do not your brothers feed the flock in Shechem. Come and I will send you to them. And he answered, Here I am.

14 Israel said to him, Go now and see whether your brothers are in good health, and whether the flock is in good condition. And you will bring me news. So he sent him from the valley of Hebron, and Joseph went to Shechem.

15 A man met him as he was wandering in the fields. He questioned him saying, What are you looking for.

16 Joseph answered, I am looking for my brothers. Please tell me where they pasture their flock.

17 And the man said, They are gone hence for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brothers, and he found them in Dothan.

18 And they saw him from afar and before he was near them, they plotted to put him to death.

19 They said to one another, Here comes the dream maker.

20 Come now, let us kill him and throw him into one of the pits. We will say that a wild beast devoured him, and we will see what will become of his dreams.

21 When Reuben heard this, he delivered him out of their hands. He said, Let us not take his life.

22 Reuben said to them, Shed no blood. Throw him into this pit which is in the wilderness, and do not lay your hand on him. He intended to deliver him from their hands to return him to his father.

23 When Joseph came to his brothers, they stripped him of his tunic, the tunic of many colors which he had on him.

24 And they took him and threw him into the pit. This pit was empty, there was no water inside.

25 And they sat down to eat bread. When they looked up, they saw a caravan of Ishmaelites coming from Gilead. Their camels were loaded with spices and balsam and myrrh, which they carried to Egypt.

26 Then Judah said to his brothers, What shall we gain by killing our brother and hiding his blood.

27 Come, let us sell him to the Ishmaelites and let us not lay our hands on him, for he is our brother and our flesh. And his brothers listened to him.

28 As the Midianite merchants passed by, they pulled and brought Joseph up out of the pit. And they sold him for twenty shekels of silver to the Ishmaelites, who took him to Egypt.

29 Ruben returned to the pit and behold, Joseph was no longer in the pit. And he tore his clothes.

30 And he returned to his brothers and said, The child is no more. And me, where will I go.

31 Then they took Joseph's tunic, and having killed a goat, they immersed the tunic in the blood.

32 They sent the tunic of many colors to their father saying, This is what we have found. Recognize whether it is your son's tunic or not.

33 Jacob recognized it and said, This is my son's tunic, a ferocious beast devoured him, Joseph is surely torn to pieces.

34 And he tore his clothes, and he put sackcloth on his waist, and he mourned for his son for a long time.

35 All his sons and daughters came to comfort him, but he did not want to receive any consolation. And he said, It is weeping that I will go down to my son at the grave. And he cried for his son.

36 And the Midianites sold him in Egypt to Potiphar, officer of Pharaoh and chief of the guards.

### **Genesis 38**

1 At that time Judah departed from his brothers and turned to a man of Adullam, whose name was Hirah.

2 There Judah saw the daughter of a Canaanite, named Shuah. And he took her as his wife, and went to her.

3 She became pregnant and bore a son whom she named Er.

4 And she became pregnant again, and bore a son whom she named Onan.

5 And she again bore a son, and named him Shelah. Judah was in Chezib when she gave birth to him.

6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, and her name was Tamar.

7 Er the firstborn of Judah was wicked in the sight of Yahweh. And Yahweh put him to death.

8 Then Judah said to Onan, Go to your brother's wife. And perform with her the duty of a husband's brother, and raise up seed for your brother.

9 And Onan knew that this seed would not be his. And he spread it on the ground when he went to his brother's wife, so as not to give offspring to his brother.

10 What he did was evil in the sight of Yahweh, and he also put him to death.

11 Then Judah said to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow in your father's house until Shelah my son grows up. He spoke thus in fear that Shelah would die like his brothers. And Tamar went and lived in her father's house.

12 The days passed, and the daughter of Shuah, the wife of Judah, died. When Judah was comforted, he went up to Timnah to those who sheared his sheep, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar saying, Behold your father in law is going up to Timnah to shear his sheep.

14 Then she took off her widow's clothing, and covered herself with a veil and wrapped herself, and she sat at the entrance to Enaim, on the way to Timnah. For she saw that Shelah had become great, and that she was not given to him as a wife.

15 Judah saw her and took her for a prostitute, because she had covered her face.

16 He approached her on the way and said, Let me come to you. For he did not know that it was his daughter in law. And she said, What will you give me to come to me.

17 And he answered, I will send you a kid of the goats from my flock. And she said, Will you give me a pledge, until you send it.

18 And he answered, What pledge will I give you. And she said, Your seal, your cord, and the stick that you have in your hand. And he gave them to her, and he went to her, and she became pregnant by him.

19 And she got up and went away, and she took off her veil and put on her widow's clothes again.

20 And Judah sent the kid of the goats by his friend the Adullamite, to receive the pledge from the woman's hands. But he did not find her.

21 Then he asked the people of the place saying, Where is that prostitute who stood in Enaim on the way. And they answered, There was no prostitute here.

22 And he returned to Judah and said, I did not find her and even the local people said, There was no prostitute here.



23 And Judah said, Let her keep what she has, and let us not expose ourselves to contempt. Behold I sent this kid and you did not find her.

24 About three months later it was told Judah saying, Tamar your daughter in law prostituted herself, and lo she is pregnant as a result of her prostitution. And Judah said, Bring her out and let her be burned.

25 As she was being taken outside, she sent to her father in law saying, It is from the man to whom these things belong that I am pregnant. Recognize, I pray you, who owns this seal and these cords and this staff.

26 And Judah recognized them and said, She is less guilty than I, since I did not give her to my son Shelah. And he no longer knew her.

27 When she was about to give birth, behold there were twins in her womb.

28 And during childbirth there was one who presented his hand, and the midwife took it and tied a crimson thread to it saying, This one comes out first.

29 But he withdrew his hand and his brother went out. Then the midwife said, What a breach you have made. Therefore they called him Perez.

30 Then came out his brother, who had the crimson thread in his hand. And they called him Zerah.

### **Genesis 39**

1 Joseph was brought to Egypt. And Potiphar, officer of Pharaoh and chief of the guards and Egyptian, bought him from the Ishmaelites who had brought it there.

2 And Yahweh was with Joseph, and prosperity accompanied him. He lived in the house of his master, the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that Yahweh was with him, and that Yahweh caused everything he did to prosper in his hands.

4 And Joseph found favor in the sight of his master, who employed him in his service and established him over his house, and entrusted to him all that he possessed.

5 As soon as Potiphar had made him ruler over his house and over all that he had, Yahweh blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake. And the blessing of Yahweh was upon all that belonged to him, whether in the house or in the field.

6 And he left everything that belonged to him in Joseph's hand, and he had no other care than that of taking his food. Now, Joseph was handsome in stature and handsome in appearance.

7 After these things it came to pass that her master's wife looked upon Joseph and said, Lie with me.

8 He refused and said to his master's wife, Behold my master does not know anything in the house with me, and he has given into my hands all that belongs to him.

9 He is not greater than me in this house, and he has forbidden me nothing except you, because you are his wife. How could I do such great evil and thus sin against God.

10 Although she spoke to Joseph every day, he refused to copulate with her or even to be in her company.

11 One day he entered the house to do his work, and none of the people of the house were there.

12 Therefore she grabbed him by his garment saying, Copulate with me. And he left his garment in her hand and fled outside.

13 She saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and he had run away outside.

14 And she called the people of her house and said to them, Behold he has brought us a Hebrew to make fun of us. This man came to me to copulate with me, but I cried out loud.

15 And when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, he left his clothes next to me and ran outside.

16 And she laid Joseph's garment beside her, until his master came home.

17 Then she spoke to him saying, The Hebrew slave you brought us came to me to make fun of me.

18 And as I lifted up my voice and cried, he left his clothes next to me and ran outside.

19 And he heard the words of his wife who said to him, This is what your slave did to me. And Joseph's master was inflamed with anger.

20 And He took Joseph and put him in the prison, in the place where the king's prisoners were confined. There he was, in prison.

21 But Yahweh was with Joseph, and he extended his kindness to him. And he favored him in the sight of the head of the prison.

22 And the governor of the prison placed under his supervision all the prisoners who were in the prison. And nothing was done except by him.

23 And the governor of the prison paid no attention to what Joseph did, because Yahweh was with him. And Yahweh made everything he undertook succeed.

## **Genesis 40**

1 After these things it came to pass that the cupbearer and the baker of the king of Egypt offended their master, the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was angry with his two officers, the chief cupbearer and the chief baker.

3 And he put them in the house of the captain of the guard, in the prison, in the place where Joseph was confined.

4 The chief of the guard placed them under the supervision of Joseph, who was in charge of them. And they spent some time in prison.

5 During the same night both had a dream, the cupbearer and the baker of the king of Egypt, who were locked up in the prison. Each had his own, being able to receive a distinct explanation.

6 Joseph came to them in the morning and looked at them. And behold, they were sad.

7 Then he asked Pharaoh's officers, who were with him in his master's prison. And he said to them, Why do you look bad today.

8 They answered him, We had a dream each his own and there is no one to explain it. And Joseph said to them, Do not the explanations belong to God, so tell me your dream.

9 And the chief cupbearer related his dream to Joseph and said to him, In my dream, behold there was a vine before me.

10 This vine had three branches. When it grew, its flower developed and its clusters gave ripe grapes.

11 And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand. And I took the grapes and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I put the cup in Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said to him, This is the explanation. The three branches are three days.

13 Three more days, and Pharaoh will raise up your head and restore you to your office. And you will place the cup in Pharaoh's hand, as you did when you were his cupbearer.

14 But remember me when all goes well with you, and show kindness to me I pray you. Speak in my favor to Pharaoh, and get me out of this house.

15 For I was taken up from the land of the Hebrews, and here I have done nothing that would warrant my imprisonment.

16 When the chief baker saw that Joseph had given a favorable explanation he said, Behold there were also in my dream, three white baskets on my head.

17 In the highest basket there were dishes of all kinds for Pharaoh, baked in the oven. And the birds were eating from the basket above my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the explanation. The three baskets are three days.

19 Three more days, and Pharaoh will remove your head from you and hang you on a tree, and the birds will eat your flesh.

20 On the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, he made a feast for all his servants. And he lifted up the head of the chief cupbearer and the head of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he reinstates the chief cupbearer in his office as cupbearer, so that he placed the cup in Pharaoh's hand.

22 But he had the chief baker hanged, according to the explanation that Joseph had given them.

23 The chief cupbearer no longer thought of Joseph, and he forgot him.

## **Genesis 41**

1 After two years, Pharaoh had a dream. Behold he stood by the river.

2 And behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, beautiful to the sight and fat in flesh. and they began to graze in the meadow.

3 And lo, seven other cows came up out of the river behind them, ugly to look at and thin in flesh. And they stood with them on the bank of the river.

4 And the cows that were ugly to look at and thin in flesh, ate the seven cows that were beautiful to look at and fat in flesh. And Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he fell asleep again, and he had a second dream. Behold seven fat and beautiful ears of grain came up on one stalk.

6 And lo, seven thin ears of corn, scorched by the east wind, grew after them.

7 And the thin ears swallowed up the seven fat, full ears. And Pharaoh awoke and behold, it was a dream.

8 In the morning his spirit was troubled, and he sent and called all the magicians and wise men of Egypt. And Pharaoh told them his dreams, but no one could explain them to Pharaoh.

9 Then the chief cupbearer spoke and said to Pharaoh, Today I will recall the memory of my fault.

10 Pharaoh was angry with his servants, and he had me put in prison in the house of the chief of the guard, me and the head baker.

11 We both had a dream in the same night, and each of us received an explanation relating to the dream he had had.

12 There with us was a young Hebrew, slave of the chief of the guards. We told him our dreams, and he explained them to us. To each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And things happened according to the explanation he gave us. Pharaoh restored me to my office, and he hanged the chief baker.

14 Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and he was quickly released from prison. And he shaved and changed his clothes, and went to Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, I had a dream. No one can explain it, and I learned that you explain a dream after having heard it.

16 Joseph answered Pharaoh saying, It is not me. It is God who will give a favorable response to Pharaoh.

17 Then Pharaoh said to Joseph, In my dream, behold I stood on the bank of the river.

18 And behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, beautiful to the sight and fat in flesh, and they began to graze in the meadow.

19 And lo, seven other cows came up behind them, thin and very ugly and emaciated. I never saw such ugly ones in all the land of Egypt.

20 And the emaciated and ugly cows ate the first seven cows which were fat.

21 They engulfed them in their bellies, without anyone been able to notice that they had entered them. And their appearance was ugly as before. And I woke up.

22 I saw again in a dream, behold seven full and beautiful ears of corn rose on one stalk.

23 And lo, seven thin and empty ears of corn, scorched by the east wind, grew after them.

24 And the skinny ears swallowed up the seven beautiful ears. I told the magicians, but no one gave me the explanation.

25 And Joseph said to Pharaoh, The two dreams of Pharaoh are one. And God has made known to Pharaoh what he is about to do.

26 The seven beautiful cows are seven years, and the seven beautiful ears of corn are seven years. It is one dream.

27 And the seven emaciated and ugly cows, which came up behind the first, are seven years. And the seven empty ears of corn, burned by the east wind, will be seven years of famine.

28 So, as I just told Pharaoh, God made known to Pharaoh what he is about to do.

29 And behold, there will be seven years of great abundance throughout all the land of Egypt.

30 And seven years of famine will come after them, and all this abundance will be forgotten in the land of Egypt, and the famine will consume the land.

31 This famine which will follow will be so severe that one will no longer remember the abundance in the country.

32 If Pharaoh saw the dream repeat itself a second time, it is that the thing is decided on the part of God, and that God will hasten to execute it.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh choose an intelligent and wise man and put him over the land of Egypt.

34 And let Pharaoh appoint commissioners over the land, to raise a fifth of the crops of Egypt during the seven years of plenty.

35 Let them gather together all the products of these good years to come. And let them make heaps of grain and provisions in the cities under the authority of Pharaoh. And that they have custody of it.

36 These provisions will be in store for the land, for the seven years of famine that will come in the land of Egypt. And the land will not be consumed by famine.

37 These words pleased Pharaoh and all his servants.

38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Will we find a man like this, having the spirit of God in him.

39 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, Since God has made known to you all these things, there is no one who is as intelligent and as wise as you.

40 I will set you over my house, and all my people will obey your orders. The throne alone will elevate me above you.

41 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, Behold I give you authority over all the land of Egypt.

42 Pharaoh took his ring out of his hand, and put it on Joseph's hand. And he clothed him in garments of fine linen, and put a golden necklace around his neck.

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had. And they shouted before him, On your knees. This is how Pharaoh gave him authority of the entire land of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without you no one will lift hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphenath-paneah. And he gave him Asenath to wife, the daughter of Poti-phaera the priest of On. And Joseph went to visit the land of Egypt.

46 Joseph was thirty years old when when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And he left Pharaoh, and traveled throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 During the seven years of fertility, the land yielded abundantly.

48 Joseph gathered together all the produce of these seven years in the land of Egypt. And he made supplies in the cities, placing in the interior of each city the productions of the surrounding fields.

49 Joseph gathered grain like the sand of the sea, in quantities so great that they ceased to be counted, because there was no more number.

50 Two sons were born to Joseph before the years of famine, bore him by Asnath the daughter of Poti-phaera the priest of On.

51 Joseph named the firstborn Manasseh because he said, God has made me forget all my troubles and all my father's house.

52 And he named the second Ephraim for he said, God has made me fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 And the seven years of plenty that were in the land of Egypt passed away.

54 And the seven years of famine began to come, just as Joseph had predicted. And there was famine in all countries, but throughout the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was also hungry, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread. And Pharaoh said to all the Egyptians, Go to Joseph and do what he tells you.

56 And the famine was throughout the country. And Joseph opened all the places of supply, and sold grain to the Egyptians. For the famine was increasing in the land of Egypt.

57 And from all countries they came to Egypt to buy grain from Joseph, because the famine was great in all countries.

## **Genesis 42**

1 Jacob saw that there was wheat in Egypt and said to his sons, Why do you look at one another.

2 And he said, Behold I have heard that there is wheat in Egypt. Go there to buy some for us, that we may live and not die.

3 And ten brothers of Joseph went to Egypt to buy grain.

4 Jacob did not send with them Benjamin, Joseph's brother, in fear that something bad might happen to him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy food among them that came, for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph was governor in the country, it was he who sold to all the people of the country. Then Joseph's brothers came and bowed their faces to the ground before him.

7 And Joseph saw his brothers and recognized them, but he pretended to be a stranger to them and spoke harshly to them saying, Where do you come from. They answered, From the land of Canaan to buy provisions.

8 Joseph recognized his brothers, but they did not recognize him.

9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he had concerning them. And he said to them, You are spies. It is to observe the weak places of the land that you have come.

10 They answered him, No my lord, your servants have come to buy grain.

11 We are all sons of one man. We are sincere, your servants are not spies.

12 And he said to them, Not at all, it is to observe the weak places of the country that you have come.

13 And they replied, We your servants are twelve brothers, sons of one man in the land of Canaan. And behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and there is one who is no more.

14 And Joseph said to them, I have just told you, you are spies.

15 This is how you will be tested. By the life of Pharaoh, you will not leave here until your youngest brother comes.

16 Send one of you to fetch your brother, and the others will be kept in prison. And your words will be tested, and I will know if the truth is with you. Otherwise, by the life of Pharaoh you are spies.

17 And he put them together in prison for three days.

18 On the third day Joseph said to them, Do this and you will live. For I fear God.

19 If you are sincere, let one of your brothers remain locked up in prison. And you will go with wheat to feed your houses.

20 And bring me your youngest brother, that your words will be tested and that you will not die. And they did so.

21 Then they said to one another, We have done wrong to our brother. For we saw the anguish of his soul when he asked us for mercy, and we did not listen to him. This is why this affliction happens to us.

22 And Reuben answered saying, Did I not say to you not commit a crime against this child. But you did not listen and lo, his blood is required.

23 And they did not know that Joseph understood them, for he used an interpreter with them.

24 And he walked away from them to cry. And he returned and spoke to them. Then he took Simeon from among them, and had him chained before their eyes.

25 And Joseph ordered that their bags be filled with wheat, and that everyone's money be put back in their bag. And that they be given provisions for the journey. And so it was done.

26 And they loaded their wheat onto their donkeys and set off.

27 One of them opened his bag to give fodder to his donkey, in the place where they spent the night. And lo, he saw the money that was at the mouth of the bag.

28 And he said to his brothers, My money has been returned, and lo, it is in my bag. Then their hearts failed them and they said to each other trembling, What has God done to us.

29 And they returned to their father Jacob in the land of Canaan, and they told him everything that had happened to them.

30 The man, who is lord of the land, has spoken harshly to us and he took us for spies.

31 And we told him, We are sincere, we are not spies.

32 We are twelve brothers, sons of our father. One is no more, and the youngest is today with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 Then the lord of the country said to us, Here is how I will know if you are sincere. Leave one of your brothers with me, and take some grain to feed your families and go.

34 And bring me your youngest brother. This way I will know that you are not spies, and that you are sincere. And I will restore your brother to you, and you will be able to roam the country freely.

35 When they emptied their bags, behold each man's bundle of money was in his bag. And when they and their father saw their bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And their father Jacob said to them, You are depriving me of my children. Joseph is no more, Simeon is no more, and you will take Benjamin. All these things are against me.

37 And Reuben said to his father, You will put my two sons to death if I do not bring Benjamin back to you. Place him in my hands and I will bring him back to you.

38 And Jacob said, My son will not go with you because his brother is dead, and he is left alone. If anything bad happens to him during the journey you are going to make, you will make my gray hairs fall with sorrow into the grave.

### **Genesis 43**

1 The famine was great in the country.

2 They finished eating the grain that they had brought from Egypt, and Jacob said to his sons, Go again and buy us a little food.

3 And Judah answered him, The man made this formal declaration to us, You will not see my face, unless your brother is with you.



4 So if you want to send our brother with us, we will go and we will buy you some food.

5 But if you do not want to send him, we will not go for the man said to us, You will not see my face, unless your brother is with you.

6 Then Israel said, Why have you done evil to me, by telling the man that you still had a brother.

7 And they answered, The man asked us about ourselves and our family saying, Is your father still alive, do you have a brother. And we answered these questions. Could we have known that he would say, Bring your brother here.

8 And Judah said to his father Israel, Let the child come with me and we will arise and go. And we will live and not die, we and you and our children.

9 I answer for him, you will ask for him from my hand. If I do not bring him back to you and deliver him before you, I will forever bear the blame.

10 For if we had not delayed, we would now have returned twice.

11 And Israel their father said to them, Since it is necessary then do this. Take some of the best productions of the land in your bags, to bring a present to the man. A little balsam and a little honey, and spices, and myrrh, and nuts, and almonds.

12 And take double money with you, and take back the money that was put at the entrance to your bags for perhaps it was a mistake.

13 Take also your brother and stand up, and go to the man again.

14 May God Almighty grant you grace before the man, and may he let your other brother and Benjamin come back with you. And me, if I have to be deprived of my children, let me be deprived of them.

15 And they took the present, and they took double the amount of money with them and also Benjamin, and they got up and went to Egypt. And presented themselves before Joseph.

16 When Joseph saw Benjamin with them he said to his steward, Bring these men into the house, and kill the meat and prepare it. For these people will eat with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph commanded, and he brought these people to Joseph's house.

18 They were afraid when they were brought to Joseph's house. And they said, It is because of the money put back in our bags the other time that we are being taken away. They will rush at us and take us as slaves, and seize our donkeys.

19 And they came to the steward of Joseph's house, and spoke to him at the door of the house.

20 And they said, Sorry my lord, we have already came once to buy provisions.

21 Then, when we arrived at the place where we were to spend the night, we opened our bags. And behold, each man's money was at the mouth of his bag, our money in full weight. We bring it back with us.

22 We also brought money to buy food. But we don't know who put our money back in our bags.

23 And the steward replied, Peace be with you, fear nothing. It is your God, the God of your father, who has given you treasure in your bags, for your money has reached me. And he brought them Simeon.

24 And the man brought them into Joseph's house, and he gave them water and they washed their feet. And he also gave fodder to their donkeys.

25 And they prepared their present, waiting for Joseph to come at noon. For they had been informed that they would eat at his house.

26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him into the house the gift they had in their hands, and they bowed down to the ground before him.

27 He asked about them and he said, Your old father of whom you spoke, is he healthy, does he still live.

28 And they answered, Your servant our father is in good health. He still lives. And they bowed down and prostrated themselves.

29 And Joseph lifted up his eyes and looked at Benjamin his brother, his mother's son. And he said, Is this your youngest brother of whom you spoke to me. And he added, God have mercy on you my son.

30 And his heart was moved for his brother, and he needed to cry. And he rushed into a room and there he wept.

31 After washing his face, he went out. And making an effort to contain himself, he said: Serve food.

32 Joseph was served separately, and his brothers separately. And the Egyptians who ate with him were also served separately. For the Egyptians could not eat with the Hebrews, because it is an abomination in the eyes of the Egyptians.

33 Joseph's brothers sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his age. And they looked at each other in astonishment.

34 And the food that was before Joseph was brought to them, and Benjamin had five times more than each of the others. And they drank and were merry with him.

#### **Genesis 44**

1 And Joseph gave this command to the steward of his house, Filled with food the bags of these people, as much as they can carry. And put everyone's money at the mouth of his bag.

2 You will also put my cup, the silver cup, at the mouth of the youngest's bag. With the money from his grain. And the steward did as Joseph ordered.

3 And in the morning, as soon as it was light, these people were sent away with their donkeys.

4 When they went out of the city and were not far from it, Joseph said to his steward, Get up and go after these men. And when you have reached them you will say to them, Why have you returned evil for good.

5 Do you not have the cup from which my lord drinks, and with which he deifies. You were wrong to do so.

6 And the steward reached them and said these same words to them.

7 They answered him, Why does my lord speak thus. God save your servants from committing such an action.

8 Behold we have brought you the money, which we found at the mouth of our bags when in the land of Canaan. How could we steal silver or gold from your lord's house.

9 Let him of your servants on whom the cup is found die, and let us ourselves be slaves to my lord.

10 And he said, So be it according to your words. Whoever carries the cup will be my slave, and you will be innocent.

11 And immediately, each put his bag down on the ground, and each opened his bag.

12 And the steward searched them, beginning with the oldest and ending with the youngest. And the cup was found in Benjamin's bag.

13 And they tore their clothes, and each loaded his donkey, and they returned to the city.

14 And Judah and his brothers came to the house of Joseph, where he still was, and they bowed down to the ground before him.

15 And Joseph said to them, What action have you done. Do not you know that a man like me has the power to deify.

16 And Judah answered, What will we say to my lord. How will we speak, how will we justify ourselves. God has found the iniquity of your servants. Behold we are slaves of my lord, we and he on whom the cup was found.

17 And Joseph said, God forbid that I should do this. The man on whom the cup was found will be my slave, but the others will return in peace to your father.

18 Then Judah came near to Joseph and said, Oh my lord, let your servant speak a word to my lord. And let not your anger burn against your servant, for you are like Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his servants saying, Do you have a father or a brother.

20 We answered my lord, We have an old father and a younger brother, child of his old age. This child had a brother who is dead, and he is alone from the same mother. And his father loves him.

21 And you said to your servants, Bring him to me, that I may see him with my own eyes.

22 We answered my lord, The child cannot leave his father. If he leaves him, his father will die.

23 And you said to your servants, Unless your youngest brother comes with you, you will not see my face again.

24 When we returned to your servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again and buy us some food.

26 We replied, We cannot go again. But if our youngest brother is with us then we will go. For we cannot see the face of this man, unless our youngest brother be with us.

27 And your servant our father said to us, You know that my wife has borne me two sons.

28 One have left my house, and I think he was torn in pieces. And I have not seen him again until now.

29 If you take this one from me again, and something bad happens to him, you will bring down my gray hairs with sorrow into grave.

30 Now I cannot return to your servant my father, without having with us the child to whose soul his soul is attached.

31 For he will die when he sees that the child is not there. And your servants will bring down the gray hairs of your servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For your servant answered for the child, saying to my father, If I do not bring him back to you, I will bear the blame to my father forever.

33 Now therefore I pray you, let your servant remain in the place of the child as my lord's slave. And let the child goes back with his brothers.

34 How can I go back to my father if the child is not with me. Let me not see my father's affliction.

## **Genesis 45**

1 Joseph could no longer contain himself in front of everyone around him. And he cried out, Get everyone out. And there remained no one with Joseph, when he made himself known to his brothers.

2 And he raised his voice weeping. And the Egyptians heard it, and the house of Pharaoh heard it.

3 And Joseph said to his brothers, I am Joseph. Is my father still alive. But his brothers could not answer him, because they were troubled in his presence.

4 And Joseph said to his brothers, Come near to me. And they approached. And he says, I am Joseph your brother whom you sold to be taken to Egypt.

5 Now do not grieve, and do not be angry that you sold me to be brought here. For it is to save your life that God has sent me before you.

6 Famine has been in the country for two years. And for five more years there will be neither plowing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a remnant on the earth, and to save you alive by a great deliverance.

8 So it was not you who sent me here, but it was God. And he made me a father of Pharaoh, and lord of all his house and governor of all the land of Egypt.

9 Hurry and return to my father, and say to him, Thus says your son Joseph, God has made me lord of all Egypt. Come to me, do not delay.

10 You will dwell in the land of Goshen. And you will be near me, you and your children, and your children' children, and your flocks and your herds, and everything that is yours.

11 There I will feed you, for there will be five more years of famine. And so you and your house and all that you have will not perish.

12 You see with your eyes, and my brother Benjamin sees with his eyes that it is me who is speaking to you.

13 Tell my father all my glory in Egypt, and all that you have seen. And you will bring my father here as soon as possible.

14 And he fell on the neck of Benjamin his brother and wept. And Benjamin wept on his neck.

15 He also embraced all his brothers, weeping. Afterwards his brothers spoke with him.

16 A report spread throughout Pharaoh's house that Joseph's brothers had arrived, which pleased Pharaoh and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, Tell your brothers to do this, Load up your beasts and go to the land of Canaan.

18 And take your father and your families, and come to me. I will give you the best that is in the land of Egypt, and you will eat the fat of the land.

19 You are ordered to tell them saying, Do this. Take chariots from the land of Egypt for your children and for your wives. And bring your father, and come.

20 Do not regret what you leave behind, for the best of all the land of Egypt will be yours.

21 And the children of Israel did so. And Joseph gave them chariots, according to the command of Pharaoh. And he also gave them provisions for the journey.

22 And he gave them all, without exception, a change of clothes. But he gave Benjamin three hundred pieces of silver and five changes of clothes.

23 And to his father he sent ten donkeys loaded with the best of Egypt, and ten donkeys loaded with grain, and bread and provisions for his father during the journey.

24 Then he sent his brothers away, and they left. And he said to them: Do not quarrel on the way.

25 They went out of Egypt and came to the land of Canaan, to their father Jacob.

26 And they said to him, Joseph still lives. And it is he who governs the whole land of Egypt. But Jacob's heart remained cold, because he did not believe them.

27 And they told him all the words that Joseph had spoken to them. And he saw the chariots that Joseph had sent to transport him. And it was then that the spirit of Jacob, their father, was revived.

28 And Israel said, It is enough. Joseph my son still lives. I will go and I will see him before I die.

### **Genesis 46**

1 And Israel took his journey with all that he had. And he came to Beersheba, and he offered sacrifices to the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spoke to Israel in a vision in the night and said, Jacob, Jacob. And Israel answered, Here I am.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of your father. Do not be afraid to go to Egypt, for there I will make you a great nation.

4 I will go with you into Egypt, and I will bring you up again. And Joseph will close your eyes.

5 And Jacob left Beersheba, and the children of Israel carried their father Jacob, and their children and their wives, in the chariots that Pharaoh had sent to transport them.

6 And they also took their livestock and the goods they had acquired in the land of Canaan. And Jacob went to Egypt with all his family.

7 He took his sons and his sons' sons with him to Egypt, and his daughters and his sons' daughters, and all his family.

8 These are the names of the children of Israel, who came to Egypt. Jacob and his sons. Jacob's firstborn: Reuben.

9 Reuben's sons: Hanoch, and Pallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 Sons of Simeon: Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanite woman.

11 Sons of Levi: Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

12 The sons of Judah: Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Perez, and Zerah. But Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Perez were Hezron and Hamul.

13 Sons of Issachar: Tola, and Puvah, and Job, and Shimron.

14 Sons of Zebulun: Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.

15 These are the sons whom Leah bore to Jacob in Paddan-aram, with his daughter Dinah. All the souls of her sons and daughters were thirty three.

16 Sons of Gad: Ziphion, and Haggi, and Shuni, and Ezbon, and Eri, and Arodi and Areli.

17 The sons of Asher: Imnah, and Ishvah, and Ishvi, and Beriah, and Serah their sister. And the sons of Beriah: Heber and Malkiel.

18 These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to his daughter Leah. And she bore them to Jacob. In all, sixteen souls.

19 Sons of Rachel, wife of Jacob: Joseph and Benjamin.

20 And to Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, whom Asenath the daughter of Potiphera priest of On bore to him.

21 Sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Becher, and Ashbel, and Gera, and Naaman, and Ehi, and Rosh, and Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.

22 These are the sons of Rachel who were born to Jacob. In all, fourteen souls.

23 Son of Dan: Hushim.

24 Sons of Naphtali: Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.

25 These are the sons of Bilhah, whom Laban gave to his daughter Rachel. And she bore them to Jacob. In all, seven souls.

26 All the souls who came with Jacob to Egypt, and who came from him without counting the wives of his sons, were sixty six in all.

27 And Joseph had two sons born to him in Egypt. All the souls of the house of Jacob who came to Egypt was seventy.

28 Jacob sent Judah ahead of him to Joseph, to direct his way to Goshen. And they came into the land of Goshen.

29 Joseph prepared his chariot and went to Gosen to meet Israel, his father. And he came to him, and fell on his neck, and wept on his neck for a while.

30 And Israel said to Joseph, Let me die now, since I have seen your face and you are still alive.

31 And Joseph said to his brothers and to his father's house, I will go up and say to Pharaoh, My brothers and my father's house have come to me from the land of Canaan.

32 And the men are shepherds, for they raise flocks. And they have brought their flocks and their herds and all that they have.

33 And Pharaoh will call you and say to you, What is your occupation.

34 And you will answer, Your servants have kept flocks from our youth until now, we and our fathers. In this way you will dwell in the land of Goshen, for all shepherds are an abomination to the Egyptians.

### **Genesis 47**

1 Then Joseph went in and told Pharaoh, My brothers and my father came from the land of Canaan, with their flocks and their herds and all that they have. And behold, they are in the land of Goshen.

2 And he took five of his brothers and presented them to Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh said to them, What is your occupation. And they answered Pharaoh, Your servants are shepherds, as our fathers were.

4 And they said to Pharaoh, We are come to sojourn in the land. For there is no more pasture for the flocks of your servants, and the famine is heavy in the land of Canaan. Therefore permit your servants to dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, Your father and your brothers have come to you.

6 The land of Egypt is before you. Settle your father and your brothers in the best part of the land. Let them dwell in the land of Goshen. And if you find capable men among them, put them at the head of my flocks.

7 Joseph called his father Jacob and presented him to Pharaoh. And Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said to Jacob, What are the number of days of the years of your life.

9 And Jacob answered Pharaoh, the days of the years of my pilgrimage are one hundred and thirty years. The days of the years of my life have been few and evil, and they have not reached the years of the life of my fathers during the days of of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and withdrew from the presence of Pharaoh.

11 And Joseph established his father and his brothers, and gave them an estate in the land of Egypt, in the best part of the country in the land of Ramses, as Pharaoh commanded.

12 And Joseph provided bread for his father and his brothers, and to all his father's family, according to the number of children.

13 There was no bread in all the land, for the famine was very great. And the land of Egypt and the land of Canaan languished because of famine.

14 Joseph collected all the money that was in the land of Egypt and the land of Canaan, for the grain they were buying. And he brought this money into Pharaoh's house.

15 When the money of the land of Egypt and the land of Canaan was exhausted, all the Egyptians came to Joseph saying, Give us some bread. Why should we die in your presence, for money is lacking.

16 And Joseph said, Give your flocks. And I will give you bread for your flocks if money fails.

17 And they brought their flocks to Joseph, and Joseph gave them bread for the horses, and for the flocks, and for the herds, and for the donkeys. He thus provides them with bread that year in exchange for all their flocks.

18 When that year was ended, they came to Joseph the next year saying, We will not hide from my lord that the money is exhausted, and the herds of cattle have been brought to my lord. And all that remains in the sight of my lord are our bodies and our lands.

19 Why should we die before your eyes, us and our lands. Buy us with our lands for bread. And we will belong to my lord, us and our lands. Give us something to sow, that we may live and not die, and that our lands not be desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the lands of Egypt for Pharaoh. For the Egyptians sold each their field because famine pressed them. And the land became Pharaoh's property.



21 He brought the people through the cities, from one end of the borders of Egypt to the other.

22 But he did not buy the priests' lands. For there was a law of Pharaoh in favor of the priests, who lived on the income that Pharaoh assured them. Therefore they did not sell their lands.

23 Then Joseph said to the people, Behold I have bought you this day with your lands for Pharaoh. Here is seed for you, and you will sow the ground.

24 And at the harvest you will give a fifth to Pharaoh. And you will have the other four parts, to sow the fields and to feed you and your children and those who are in your houses.

25 And they answered, You save our lives. Let us find favor in the sight of my lord, and we will be slaves of Pharaoh.

26 And Joseph made it a law which has been maintained to this day in the land of Egypt. A fifth of the revenue of the lands belongs to Pharaoh, except for the lands of the priests which did not belong to Pharaoh.

27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the land of Goshen. And they possessed goods there, and they were fruitful and greatly multiplied.

28 And Jacob lived seventeen years in the land of Egypt. And the days of Jacob, the years of his life, were an hundred and forty and seven years.

29 When Israel approached the time of his death, he called his son Joseph and said to him, If I have found favor in your sight, please put your hand under my thigh and be kind and faithful to me. Do not bury me in Egypt.

30 When I sleep with my fathers, you will carry me out of Egypt and you will bury me in their burying-place. And Joseph replied, I will do according to your word.

31 And Jacob said, Swear to me. And Joseph swore to him. And Israel bowed himself on the head of his bed.

## **Genesis 48**

1 After these things one said to Joseph, Your father is ill. And he took with him his two sons Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And also one told Jacob saying, Your son Joseph is coming to you. And Israel gathered his strength and sat down on his bed.

3 And Jacob said to Joseph, God Almighty appeared to me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and he blessed me.

4 And he said to me, I will make you fruitful, and I will multiply you, and I will make of you a multitude of peoples. And I will give this land to your seed after you for an everlasting possession.

5 Now the two sons who were born to you in the land of Egypt before I came to you in Egypt, will be mine. Ephraim and Manasseh will be mine like Reuben and Simeon are mine.

6 But the children whom you have begotten after them will be yours, and they will be called by the name of their brothers in their inheritance.

7 When I returned from Paddan, Rachel died on the way near me, in the land of Canaan at some distance from Ephrath. And there I buried her, on the way to Ephrath which is Bethlehem.

8 And Israel looked at the sons of Joseph and said, Who are these.

9 And Joseph answered his father, These are my sons whom God has given me here. And Israel said, Bring them to me I pray you, and I will bless them.

10 The eyes of Israel were heavy with old age, and he could no longer see. And Joseph brought them near to him, and Israel kissed them and embraced them.

11 And Israel said to Joseph, I did not think I would see your face again and behold, God makes me see even your seed.

12 And Joseph took them from his father's knees, and bowed down to the ground before him.

13 Then Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and he brought them near to him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand and placed it on the head of Ephraim who was the youngest, and he placed his left hand on the head of Manasseh. It was with intention that he placed his hands thus, for Manasseh was the firstborn.

15 And he blessed Joseph and said: The God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac walked, the God who has guided me all my life until this day bless you.

16 The angel who delivered me from all evil, bless these children and let them be called by my name and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac. And let them multiply abundantly in the midst of the earth.

17 And Joseph saw with displeasure that his father laid his right hand on Ephraim's head. And he took his father's hand to turn it away from Ephraim's head and towards Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said to his father, Not so my father, for this is the firstborn. Place your right hand on his head.

19 His father refused and said, I know it my son, I know it. He also will become a people and he also will be great. But his younger brother will be greater than he, and his seed will become a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day and said, It is through you that Israel will bless saying, May God treat you like Ephraim and like Manasseh. And he put Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said to Joseph, Behold I am going to die. But God will be with you and will bring you back to the land of your fathers.

22 I give you, more than your brothers, a portion which I took from the hand of the Amorites with my sword and with my bow.

## Genesis 49

1 Jacob called his sons and said, Assemble and I will tell you what will happen to you in the course of time.

2 Gather yourselves together and listen, sons of Jacob. Listen to Israel your father.

3 Reuben, you are my firstborn, my strength and the first fruits of my vigor, Superior in dignity and superior in power.

4 Impetuous as the waters, you will not have pre-eminence. For you have climbed into your father's bed, you defiled it by entering it.

5 Simeon and Levi are brothers. Their swords are instruments of violence.

6 Let not my soul enter into their council, nor my spirit be united with their assembly. For in their anger they killed men, and in their wickedness they cut off the hamstrings of the bulls.

7 Cursed be their anger for it is violent, and their fury for it is cruel. I will separate them in Jacob, and I will scatter them in Israel.

8 Judah, you will receive the homage of your brothers. Your hand will be on the neck of your enemies, and your father's sons will bow down to you.

9 Judah is a young lion. You come back from the carnage, my son. He bends his knees and lies down like a lion, like a lioness. Who will make him stand up.

10 The scepter will not depart from Judah nor the ruler's staff from between his feet until Shiloh comes, in whom will be the obedience of the peoples.

11 He ties his donkey to the vine, and his donkey's colt to the best vine. He washes his garment in wine, and his coat in the blood of grapes.

12 His eyes are red with wine and his teeth white with milk.

13 Zebulun will dwell on the coast of the seas. He will be on the coast of ships, and his border will extend towards Sidon.

14 Issachar is a strong donkey, who lies down in the stables.

15 He sees that the place where he rests is pleasant, and the country is magnificent. And he bends his shoulder under the burden, he subjected himself to a tribute.

16 Dan will judge his people as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan will be a serpent in the way, a viper on the path. Biting the horse's heels so that the rider falls backwards.

18 I hope for your help, O Yahweh.

19 Gad will be assailed by armed bands, But he will attack and pursue them.

20 Asher produces excellent food. He will provide the delicacies of kings.

21 Naphtali is a doe running free. He speaks beautiful words.

22 Joseph is the shoot of a fertile tree, the shoot of a fertile tree near a spring. The branches rise above the wall.

23 They provoked him, they threw darts, the archers pursued him with their hatred.

24 But his bow remained firm, and his hands were strengthened by the hands of the mighty one of Jacob. He thus became the shepherd by the rock of Israel.

25 It is the work of the God of your father who will help you. The work of the Almighty who will bless you with blessings from heaven above. Blessings of the depths that lie below, blessings of the breasts and the maternal womb.

26 The blessings of your father rise above the blessings of my fathers to the tops of the everlasting hills. They will be on the head of Joseph, on the top of the head of him who was separated from his brothers.

27 Benjamin is a wolf who rips. In the morning he devours the prey, and in the evening he divides the spoils.

28 These are all those who form the twelve tribes of Israel. And this is what their father told them while blessing them. He blessed them each according to his blessing.

29 Then he gave them this order, I will be gathered to my people. Bury me with my fathers, in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite.

30 In the cave of the field of Machpelah, opposite Mamre, in the land of Canaan. This is the field that Abraham bought from Ephron the Hittite as sepulchral property.

31 There were buried Abraham and Sarah his wife. And there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife. And there I buried Leah.

32 The field and the cave in it were purchased from the sons of Heth.

33 When Jacob had finished giving his orders to his sons, he lifted his feet into the bed and he expired and was gathered to his people.

## **Genesis 50**

1 Then Joseph fell on his father's face and wept on him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father. And the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 Forty days passed thus, for that was the length of time needed to prepare those being embalmed. And the Egyptians mourned for him seventy days.

4 When the days of mourning were past, Joseph spoke to the people of Pharaoh's house saying, If I have found favor in your eyes, I pray you to report to Pharaoh my following words.

5 My father made me swear saying, Behold I am going to die, and you will bury me in the tomb which I have dug for myself in the land of Canaan. So I would like to go there and to bury my father, and I will come back.

6 And Pharaoh answered, Go and bury your father as he made you swear.

7 And Joseph went to bury his father. And with him came all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house and all the elders of the land of Egypt.

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brothers, and his father's house. Only their children and their flocks and their herds were left in the land of Goshen.

9 There were also chariots and horsemen with Joseph, and the company was very numerous.

10 And they came to the area of Athad, which is beyond the Jordan. And they uttered great and deep lamentations, and Joseph mourned for his father for seven days.

11 The inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, witnessed this mourning in the area of Athad. And they said, there is great mourning among the Egyptians. This is why the name Abel-mizraim was given to this area which is beyond the Jordan.

12 This is how Jacob's sons carried out their father's orders.

13 They carried him to the land of Canaan. And they buried him in the cave in the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought of Ephron the Hittite as sepulchral property, and which is opposite Mamre.

14 And after burying his father, Joseph returned to Egypt with his brothers and all those who had gone with him to bury his father.

15 And Joseph's brothers saw that their father was dead and they said, Joseph may hate us and repay us fully for all the harm we have done to him.

16 And they sent a message to Joseph saying, Your father gave this order before he died.

17 You will speak thus to Joseph, Oh forgive the crime of your brothers and their sin, for they have done you evil. Now forgive the sin of the servants of your father's God. And Joseph wept when he heard these words.

18 And his brothers came by themselves and bowed down before him saying, We are your servants.

19 And Joseph said to them, Do not be afraid for am I in the place of God.

20 You planned to harm me, and God changed it for good to accomplish what is happening today, and to save the lives of many people.

21 So have no fear, I will support you and your children. And he comforted them by speaking to their hearts.

22 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he and his father's house. And Joseph lived a hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw the children of Ephraim to the third generation, and the children of Makir the son of Manasseh were born on his knees.

24 And Joseph said to his brothers, I am going to die. But God will visit you and bring you out of this land to the land that he swore to give to Abraham, and to Isaac, and to Jacob.

25 And Joseph made the sons of Israel swear and said, God will surely visit you and you will bring my bones from here.

26 And Joseph died when he was a hundred and ten years old. And they embalmed him and put him in a coffin in Egypt.

## Book of Exodus

### Exodus 1

1 These are the names of the sons of Israel who came to Egypt with Jacob and the families of each of them.

2 Reuben, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah.

3 and Issachar, and Zebulun, and Benjamin.

4 and Dan, and Naphtali, and Gad, and Asher.

5 All the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls. And Joseph was already in Egypt.

6 And Joseph died, and all his brothers and all this generation.

7 And the children of Israel were fruitful and multiplied. They increased in number and became more and more powerful. And the land was filled with them.

8 Then a new king arose in Egypt, who had not known Joseph.

9 And he said to his people, Behold the people of the children of Israel are more numerous and more powerful than us.

10 Come on, let us show ourselves skillful towards them. Let us prevent them from increasing so that in the event of war, they will not join our enemies to fight us and then leave the country.

11 And they put taskmasters over them to overwhelm them with hard work. This is how they built the cities of Pithom and Raamses to serve as stores for the Pharaoh.

12 But the more they were burdened, the more they multiplied and increased. And the children of Israel were hated.

13 Then the Egyptians reduced the children of Israel to harsh servitude.

14 And they made their life bitter by hard work in clay and bricks, and by all the work in the fields. And it was with cruelty that they imposed all these services on them.

15 And the king of Egypt also spoke to the midwives of the Hebrews, one named Shiphrah and the other Puah.

16 And he said to them, When you do the office of a midwife to the Hebrews women and see them on the birth stool, if it is a boy then put him to death and if it is a girl then let her live.

17 But the midwives feared God and did not do as the king of Egypt commanded them. And they let the children live.

18 And the king of Egypt called the midwives and said to them, Why have you done this and have preserved the lives of the children.

19 And the midwives answered Pharaoh, This is because the Hebrews women are not like the Egyptian women. For they are vigorous and they give birth before the midwife arrives.

20 And God did good to the midwives, and the people multiplied and became very numerous.

21 And because the midwives had the fear of God, he made their house prosperous.

22 Then Pharaoh ordered all his people and said, You will throw into the river every boy who is born and let all the girls live.

## **Exodus 2**

1 A man of the house of Levi took a daughter of Levi to wife.

2 And the woman became pregnant and bore a son. And she saw that he was handsome, and she hid him for three months.

3 And when she could no longer hide him, she took an ark made of reeds which she coated with bitumen and pitch, and she put the child in it and placed it among the bulrushes by the river.

4 And the child's sister stood at a distance to find out what would happen to him.

5 And the daughter of Pharaoh went down to the river to bathe, and her maids walked by the river. And she saw the box among the bulrushes, and she sent her maid to take it.

6 And she opened it and saw the child. And behold, the baby was crying. And she had pity on him and said, He is a child of the Hebrews.

7 Then the child's sister said to Pharaoh's daughter, Do you want me to go and find you a nurse among the women of the Hebrews, to breastfeed this child.

8 And Pharaoh's daughter replied, Go. And the maid went to get the child's mother.

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Take this child and nurse him for me, and I will give you your salary. And the woman took the child and nursed him.

10 And when he grew up, she brought him to Pharaoh's daughter and he was like a son to her. And she called his name Moses for she said, I took him out of the waters.

11 And when Moses grew up, he went to his brothers and witnessed their hard labors. And he saw an Egyptian beating a Hebrew among his brothers.

12 And he looked from side to side, and seeing that there was no one there, he killed the Egyptian and hid him in the sand.

13 And he went out the next day and behold, two Hebrews were quarreling. And he said to him who was in the wrong, Why do you strike your neighbor.

14 And this man answered, Who made you ruler and judge over us. Are you thinking of killing me like you killed the Egyptian. And Moses was afraid and said, Surely the thing is known.

15 Pharaoh heard what had happened and sought to kill Moses. But Moses fled from Pharaoh and went to the land of Midian. And there he stopped near a well.

16 The priest of Midian had seven daughters. And they came to draw water, and they filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and chased them away. Then Moses stood up and defended them, and watered their flock.

18 And they returned to Reuel their father and he said, Why are you coming back so early today.

19 They answered, An Egyptian delivered us from the hand of the shepherds, and he even drew water for us and made the flock drink.

20 And he said to his daughters, Where is he and why did you leave this man. Call him to have some food.

21 And Moses agreed to stay with this man, who gave him Zipporah his daughter to wife.

22 And she bore a son whom he named Gershom for he said, I live in a foreign country.

23 A long time later the king of Egypt died, and the children of Israel still groaned under the bondage and cried out. These cries, which servitude tore from them, went up to God.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham and Isaac and Jacob.

25 And God looked at the children of Israel, and God had compassion on them.

### **Exodus 3**

1 Now Moses shepherded the flock of Jethro, his father in law the priest of Midian. And he led the flock beyond the wilderness, and came to the mountain of God to Horeb.

2 And the angel of the Yahweh appeared to him in a flame of fire, in the middle of a bush. Moses looked and behold, the bush burned with fire and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will turn aside to see what this great vision is and why the bush is not consumed.

4 And Yahweh saw that he turned aside to see, and God called him from the midst of the bush and said, Moses, Moses. And he answered, Here I am.

5 And God said, Do not come near here. Take your shoes off your feet, for the place where you are is an holy ground.

6 And he added, I am the God of your father, the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face, because he was afraid to look at God.



7 And Yahweh said, I have surely seen the suffering of my people who are in Egypt. And I have heard their cries because of their taskmasters, for I know their sorrows.

8 And I came down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land into a good and vast land. In a land where milk and honey flow, in the place of the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

9 Behold the cries of the children of Israel have come to me, and I saw the oppression that the Egyptians put them through.

10 Now therefore, I will send you to Pharaoh and you will bring my people, the children of Israel, out of Egypt.

11 And Moses said to God, Who am I that I should go to Pharaoh and bring the children of Israel out of Egypt.

12 And God said, Certainly I will be with you. And this will be for you the sign that it is I who send you: When you have brought the people out of Egypt you will serve God on this mountain.

13 And Moses said to God, So I will go to the children of Israel and say to them, The God of your fathers has sent me to you. But if they ask me what his name is, what will I tell them.

14 And God said to Moses, I AM WHO I AM. And he added, Thus will you answer the children of Israel, I AM has sent me to you.

15 And God said moreover to Moses, Thus will you speak to the children of Israel, Yahweh the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob, send me to you. This is my name for eternity, this is my memorial from generation to generation.

16 Go and gather together the elders of Israel and tell them, Yahweh the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob has appeared to me saying, I have seen you and I have seen what is done to you in Egypt.

17 And I have said, I will bring you out of Egypt where you are suffering and I will give you the land of the Canaanite, of the Hittite, of the Amorite, of the Perizzite, of the Hivite and of the Jebusite, a land where milk and honey flow.

18 And they will listen to your voice. And you and the elders of Israel will go to the king of Egypt and you will say to him, Yahweh the God of the Hebrews has appeared to us. Allow us to walk three days in the wilderness, to offer sacrifices to Yahweh our God.

19 And I know that the king of Egypt will not let you go, if not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand and strike the Egyptians with all kinds of wonders that I will do among them. After that, he will let you go.

21 And I will even make this people find favor in the sight of the Egyptians. And when you go, you will not go empty.

22 Every woman will ask her neighbor and the one who dwells in her house for jewels of silver and jewels of gold and garments, and you will put them on your sons and your daughters. And you will strip the Egyptians.

## **Exodus 4**

1 And Moses answered and said, Behold they will not believe me and they will not listen to my voice. For they will say, Yahweh has not appeared to you.

2 And Yahweh said to him, What is in your hand. And he answered, A rod.

3 And God said, Throw it to the ground. And he threw it to the ground, and it became a snake. And Moses backed away from it.

4 And Yahweh said to Moses, Stretch out your hand and take hold of it by the tail. And he stretched out his hand and took hold of it, and the serpent became a rod in his hand.

5 And God said, this is what you will do and they will believe that Yahweh the God of their fathers, the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob, has appeared to you.

6 And Yahweh said to him, Put your hand in your bosom. And he put his hand in his bosom, then he withdrew it and behold, his hand was covered with leprosy as white as snow.

7 And God said, Put your hand back into your bosom. And he put his hand back into his bosom, then he withdrew it and behold, it was again like his other flesh.

8 And God said, If they do not believe you and do not listen to the voice of the first sign, then they will believe the voice of the second sign.

9 And If they do not believe even these two signs and do not listen to your voice, then you will take water from the river and you will pour it on the dry ground. And the water that you take from the river will become blood on the dry ground.

10 And Moses said to Yahweh, Oh my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither at any time have I been nor even since you spoke to your servant. For my mouth and tongue are embarrassed.

11 And Yahweh said to him, Who made the mouth of man. Who is he who makes mute or deaf, and who gives sight or makes blind. Is it not I Yahweh.

12 Go now, and I will be with your mouth and teach you what you will say.

13 And Moses said, Oh my Lord I pray you, send whoever you want.

14 And the anger of Yahweh was kindled against Moses. And he said, Is not Aaron the Levite your brother. And I know he will speak easily. Behold he is coming to meet you. And when he sees you, he will rejoice in his heart.

15 You will speak to him, and you will put the words into his mouth. And I will be with your mouth and with his mouth, and I will teach you what you have to do.

16 And he will be your spokesperson to the people. He will be your mouth, and you will be like God to him.

17 Take this rod in your hand, with which you will make the signs.

18 And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in law. And Moses said to him, Please let me go to my brothers who are in Egypt, and see if they are still alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

19 And Yahweh said to Moses in Midian, Go and return to Egypt. For all those who wanted your life are dead.

20 And Moses took his wife and his sons and put them on a donkey. And Moses took the rod of God in his hand, and he returned to the land of Egypt.

21 And Yahweh said to Moses, When you are in Egypt you will perform before Pharaoh all the wonders that I have put in your hands. But I will harden his heart and he will not let the people go.

22 And you will say to Pharaoh: Thus says Yahweh, Israel is my son, my firstborn.

23 And I say to you, Let my son go that he may serve me. If you refuse to let him go, behold I will kill your son, your firstborn.

24 During the journey in a place where Moses spent the night, Yahweh attacked him and wanted to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at the feet of Moses saying, Surely you are for me a bridegroom of blood.

26 And he departed from him. Then she said, A bridegroom of blood because of the circumcision.

27 And Yahweh said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And Aaron went and he met Moses at the mountain of God, and kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of Yahweh who had sent him, and all the signs that he had ordered him to do.

29 And Moses and Aaron went and they gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel.

30 And Aaron reported all the words that Yahweh had spoken to Moses, and he performed the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed. They heard that Yahweh had visited the children of Israel, and that he had seen their suffering. Then they bowed down and worshiped.

## **Exodus 5**

1 And afterward Moses and Aaron came to Pharaoh and said, Thus says Yahweh the God of Israel: Let my people go, so that they may celebrate a festival in my honor in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh answered, Who is Yahweh that I should obey his voice in letting Israel go. I do not know Yahweh and I will not let Israel go.

3 And they said, The God of the Hebrews has appeared to us. Allow us to travel three days in the wilderness and to offer sacrifices to Yahweh our God, lest he strike us with pestilence or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said to them: Moses and Aaron, why do you distract the people from their work. Go to your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold this people are now numerous in the land, and you make them rest from their burdens.

6 And the same day Pharaoh gave order to the taskmasters of the people and to and their officers.

7 And he said, You will no longer give straw to the people to make bricks as before. Let them go and collect some straw themselves.

8 You will nevertheless impose on them the same number of bricks that they made before. You will not take anything away from it. For they are lazy therefore they cry saying, Let us go and offer sacrifices to our God.

9 Let more difficult work be imposed on men, let them work in this way. And they will no longer pay attention to lying words.

10 And the taskmasters of the people and their officers went out and told the people saying, Thus says Pharaoh: I will no longer give you straw.

11 Go and get some straw yourself where you can find it, because nothing is taken away from your work.

12 And the people spread throughout the land of Egypt, to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters urged them saying, Complete your daily task, as when you were given straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, established on them by Pharaoh's taskmasters, were beaten and were asked: Why did you not finish yesterday and today the same quantity of bricks as before.

15 And the officers of the children of Israel came and cried to Pharaoh saying, Why do you treat your servants like this.

16 There is no straw given to your servants and they say to us, Make bricks. And behold, your servants are beaten and we your people are blamed.

17 And Pharaoh answered, You are too lazy therefore you say: Let us go and offer sacrifices to Yahweh.

18 Now go to work. No straw will be given to you and you will deliver the same quantity of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel understood that Pharaoh wanted them to be unhappy for they were told, You will not take anything away from your bricks nor from the daily tasks.

20 And they left Pharaoh's house and they found Moses and Aaron waiting for them.

21 And they said to them, May Yahweh look on you judge. For you have made us odious to Pharaoh and his servants, and you have put a sword in their hands to destroy us.

22 And Moses returned to Yahweh and said, Lord why have you harmed this people, why have you sent me.

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in your name, he has done evil to this people and you have not delivered your people.

### **Exodus 6**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Now you will see what I will do to Pharaoh. For a strong hand will force him to let them go, a powerful hand will force him to drive them out of his land.

2 And God spoke again to Moses and said to him, I am Yahweh.

3 And I appeared as God Almighty to Abraham and to Isaac and to Jacob. But by my name Yahweh I was not known to them.

4 And I also established my covenant with them to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimages in which they were strangers.

5 And I have heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians hold in bondage. And I have remembered my covenant.

6 Therefore say to the children of Israel, I am Yahweh. And I will bring you out from the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will deliver you from their bondage. And I will save you by an outstretched arm and with great judgments.

7 And I will take you for my people, and I will be your God. And you will know that I am Yahweh your God who bring you out from the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you into the land that I swore to give to Abraham, and to Isaac, and to Jacob. And I will give it to you as a possession, I Yahweh.

9 Thus spoke Moses to the children of Israel. But anguish of soul and cruel servitude prevented them from listening to Moses.

10 And Yahweh spoke to Moses.

11 And he said, Go and speak to Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses answered before Yahweh saying, Behold the children of Israel have not listened to me. How then will Pharaoh listen to me, since my lips are uncircumcised.

13 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron, and gave them orders to go to the children of Israel and to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 These are the heads of their fathers' houses. The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel: Hanoch, and Pallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. These are the families of Reuben.

15 The sons of Simeon: Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanite woman. These are the families of Simeon.

16 These are the names of the sons of Levi according to their families: Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. And the years of Levi's life were one hundred and thirty seven years.

17 The sons of Gershon: Libni and Shimei, and their families.

18 The sons of Kohath: Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. The years of Kohath's life were one hundred and thirty three years.

19 The sons of Merari: Mahli and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to their generations.

20 And Amram took his aunt Jochebed to wife, his father's sister. And she bore him Aaron and Moses. And the years of Amram's life were one hundred and thirty seven years.

21 The sons of Izhar: Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 The sons of Uzziel: Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Sithri.

23 And Aaron took Elisheba to wife, the daughter of Amminadab the sister of Nahshon. And she bore him Nadab, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Ithamar.

24 The sons of Korah: Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph. These are the families of the Korahites.

25 And Eleazar the son of Aaron took one of the daughters of Putiel to wife. And she bore him Phinehas. These are the heads of the fathers' houses of the Levites according to their families.

26 These are Aaron and Moses to whom Yahweh said, Bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt according to their armies.

27 These are Aaron and Moses who spoke to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of Egypt. It is this Moses and this Aaron.

28 Concerning the time when Yahweh spoke to Moses in the land of Egypt.

29 When Yahweh, I say, spoke to Moses saying: I am Yahweh, tell Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say to you.

30 Then Moses said before Yahweh: Behold I have uncircumcised lips, how will Pharaoh listen to me.

## **Exodus 7**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses: See, I have made you God for Pharaoh and Aaron your brother will be your prophet.

2 You will say whatever I command you and Aaron your brother will speak to Pharaoh, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

3 And I will harden the heart of Pharaoh, and I will multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh will not listen to you so that I may lay my hand on Egypt. And I will bring my armies, my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt with great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians will know that I am Yahweh, when I stretch out my hand over Egypt and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as Yahweh commanded them, they did so.

7 Moses was eighty years old and Aaron eighty three years old when they spoke to Pharaoh.

8 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron.

9 And he said: When Pharaoh will speak to you and says to you, Do a miracle. Then you will say to Aaron, Take your rod and throw it before Pharaoh. And it will become a serpent.

10 And Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and did as Yahweh had commanded. Aaron threw down his rod before Pharaoh and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 But Pharaoh called wise men and sorcerers, and the magicians of Egypt did the same with their enchantments.

12 They each threw down his rod which became serpents, but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And Pharaoh's heart was hardened and he did not listen to Moses and Aaron, as Yahweh had said.

14 And Yahweh said to Moses, Pharaoh's heart is stubborn, he refuses to let the people go.

15 Go to Pharaoh in the morning. Behold he will come out and approach the water, and you will stand by the river to meet him. And you will take in your hand the rod that has been turned into a serpent.

16 And you will say to Pharaoh, Yahweh the God of the Hebrews has sent me to say to you: Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness. And behold, until now you have not listened.

17 Thus says Yahweh, By this you will know that I am Yahweh: Behold I will strike the waters of the river with the rod that is in my hand, and they will be turned into blood.

18 And the fish in the river will perish and the river will become corrupted, and the Egyptians will strive in vain to drink the water of the river.

19 And Yahweh said to Moses, Say to Aaron: Take your rod and stretch out your hand over the waters of the Egypt, over its rivers and over its streams and over its pools, and over all its waters. And they will become blood. And there will be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, in vessels of wood and in vessels of stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did as Yahweh commanded. And Aaron lifted up the rod and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh and in the sight of his servants. And all the waters of the river were turned into blood.

21 And the fish that were in the river died, and the river became corrupt. And the Egyptians could no longer drink the water of the river, and there was blood throughout the land of Egypt.

22 But the magicians of Egypt did the same with their enchantments, and Pharaoh's heart was hardened. And he did not listen to Moses and Aaron, as Yahweh had said.

23 And Pharaoh returned home, and he did not even take these things to heart.

24 And all the Egyptians dug around the river to find water to drink, for they could not drink water from the river.

25 And seven days passed after Yahweh had smitten the river.

### **Exodus 8**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go to Pharaoh and say to him: Thus says Yahweh, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 And If you refuse to let them go, I will smite the whole extent of your country with frogs.

3 And the river will swarm with frogs. And they will go up and they will come into your house, and into your bedroom and in your bed, and in the house of your servants and in the houses of your people, in your ovens and in your kneaders.

4 And the frogs will climb on you, and on your people and on all your servants.

5 And Yahweh said to Moses, Say to Aaron: Stretch out your hand with your rod over the rivers and over the streams and over the pools, and cause frogs to come up on the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt, and the frogs came up and covered the land of Egypt.

7 But Pharaoh's magicians did the same with their enchantments, and they brought frogs into the land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called Moses and Aaron and said, Pray to Yahweh that he may keep the frogs away from me and from my people. And I will let your people go, that they may offer sacrifices to Yahweh.

9 And Moses said to Pharaoh, Glorify yourself on me by making the following choice. When will I pray for you and for your servants and for your people, that the frogs be destroyed from you and your houses. There will only be some left in the river.

10 And Pharaoh said, For tomorrow. And Moses said, It will be so, that you may know that there is no one like Yahweh our God.

11 And the frogs will depart from you and from your houses, and from your servants and from your people. There will only be some left in the river.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out of Pharaoh's house. And Moses cried out to Yahweh about the frogs with which he had struck Pharaoh.

13 And Yahweh did what Moses asked, and the frogs died in the houses and in the courtyards and in the fields.

14 And they gathered them together in heaps, and the country was infected.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was relaxation, he hardened his heart and did not listen to Moses and Aaron, as Yahweh had said.

16 And Yahweh said to Moses, Say to Aaron: Stretch out your rod and smite the dust of the earth, and it will turn into lice throughout the land of Egypt.



17 And they did so. And Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and he smote the dust of the earth. And it was turned into lice on men and animals. All the dust of the earth was turned to lice throughout the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians used their enchantments to produce lice, but they could not. And lice were on men and animals.

19 And the magicians said to Pharaoh, This is the finger of God. But Pharaoh's heart hardened and he did not listen to Moses and Aaron, as Yahweh had said.

20 And Yahweh said to Moses, Rise up early in the morning and stand before Pharaoh. Behold he will come out and approach the water and you will say to him: Thus says Yahweh, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 If you do not let my people go, I will send swarms of flies against you, and against your servants and against your people and against your houses. And the houses of the Egyptians will be full of swarms of flies, and the ground will be covered with them.

22 And in that day I will distinguish the land of Goshen where my people dwell, and there will be no flies there. And so you will know in the midst of this land that I Yahweh.

23 And I will distinguish between my people and your people. This miracle will be for tomorrow.

24 And Yahweh did so. There came great swarms of flies into the house of Pharaoh and into his servants' houses. And the whole land of Egypt was devastated by flies.

25 And Pharaoh called Moses and Aaron and said, Go and offer sacrifices to your God in this land.

26 And Moses said, It is not proper to do so. For we will offer sacrifices to Yahweh our God, and it is an abomination to the Egyptians. If we offer sacrifices that are an abomination to the Egyptians, and that we do this before their eyes, will they not stone us.

27 We will walk three days in the desert, and we will offer sacrifices to Yahweh our God, as he will command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go and offer sacrifices to Yahweh your God in the wilderness. Only you will not go very far. Pray for me.

29 And Moses answered: Behold I will go out from your house and I will pray to Yahweh that tomorrow the flies may depart from Pharaoh and his servants and his people. But let Pharaoh no longer act deceitfully by refusing to let the people go to offer sacrifices to Yahweh.

30 And Moses went out of Pharaoh's house and prayed to Yahweh.

31 And Yahweh did what Moses asked, and the flies departed from Pharaoh and his servants and his people. And there remained not one.

32 But this time again, Pharaoh hardened his heart and he did not let the people go.

## Exodus 9

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go to Pharaoh and say to him: Thus says Yahweh the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go that they may serve me.

2 If you refuse to let them go and if you still hold them.

3 Behold the hand of Yahweh will be on your cattle which are in the field, and on the horses, and on the donkeys, and on the camels, and on the herds, and on the flocks. There will be very high mortality.

4 And Yahweh will distinguish between the flocks of Israel and the flocks of the Egyptians, and nothing that belongs to the children of Israel will perish.

5 And Yahweh appointed a time saying, Tomorrow Yahweh will do this thing in the land.

6 And Yahweh did so the next day. All the livestock of the Egyptians perished, and not one beast perished of the flocks of the children of Israel.

7 And Pharaoh inquired what had happened and behold, not a beast of the flocks of Israel had perished. But Pharaoh's heart was hardened and he did not let the people go.

8 And Yahweh said to Moses and Aaron, Fill your hands with ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 It will become dust which will cover the whole land of Egypt. And it will produce throughout the land of Egypt, on men and on animals, ulcers formed by an eruption of pustules.

10 And they took the ashes of the furnace and stood before Pharaoh. And Moses sprinkled it toward heaven, and it produced on men and on animals ulcers formed by an eruption of pustules.

11 And the magicians of Pharaoh could not appear before Moses because of the ulcers. For the ulcers were on the magicians, and on all the Egyptians.

12 And Yahweh hardened the heart of Pharaoh and Pharaoh did not listen to Moses and Aaron, as Yahweh said to Moses.

13 And Yahweh said to Moses, Get up early in the morning and stand before Pharaoh. And you will say to him: Thus says Yahweh the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go that they may serve me.

14 For this time I will send all my plagues on your heart, and on your servants and on your people, that you may know that there is none like me in all the earth.

15 If I had stretched out my hand and struck you with mortality, you and your people would have disappeared from the earth.

16 But I have allowed you to remain alive, that you may see my power and let my name be published throughout all the earth.

17 If you still rise up against my people that you will not let them go.

18 Behold tomorrow at this time I will cause it to rain such heavy hail, that there has been none like it in Egypt from the day it was founded until now.

19 So protect what remains of your flocks and all that you have in the fields. For the hail will fall on all humans and animals who are in the fields and who are not gathered together in the houses, and they will perish.

20 Those of Pharaoh's servants who feared the word of Yahweh gathered their servants and their flocks into the houses.

21 But those who did not consider the word of Yahweh left their servants and their flocks in the field.

22 And Yahweh said to Moses, Stretch out your hand toward heaven and let hail fall in all the land of Egypt, on man and on animal and on all the herbs of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched out his rod toward heaven. And Yahweh sent thunder and hail, and fire roamed the ground. And Yahweh rained hail on the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail. It was so intense that there had not been anything like this in all the land of Egypt since it existed as a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and animal. And the hail also smote all the herbs of the field, and broke down all the trees of the field.

26 It was only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, that there was no hail.

27 And Pharaoh sent and called Moses and Aaron. And he said to them, This time I have sinned. Yahweh is the righteous, and I and my people are the guilty.

28 That is enough. Pray to Yahweh that there be no more hail or mighty thunder. And I will let you go, and you will stay no more.

29 And Moses said to him: As soon as I am out of the city I will lift up my hands to Yahweh, and the thunder will cease and there will be no more hail. And so you will know that the earth belongs to Yahweh.

30 But I know that you and your servants will not yet fear Yahweh God.

31 And the flax and the barley had been smote, because the barley was in ears and it was the flowering of the flax.

32 But wheat and spelled were not affected, because they had not yet grown.

33 And Moses left Pharaoh to go outside the city. And he lifted up his hands to Yahweh, and the thunder and the hail ceased. And the rain no longer fell on the ground.

34 When Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunder had ceased, he continued to sin and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And Pharaoh's heart was hardened. And he did not let the children of Israel go, as Yahweh had spoken through Moses.

## Exodus 10

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go to Pharaoh for I have hardened his heart and the hearts of his servants, to show my miracles among them.

2 And you will tell your son and your son's son how I treated the Egyptians and what signs I showed among them. And you will know that I am Yahweh.

3 And Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said to him, Thus says Yahweh the God of the Hebrews, How long will you refuse to humble yourself before me and to let my people go that they may serve me.

4 If you refuse to let my people go, behold tomorrow I will bring locusts throughout your land.

5 And they will cover the surface of the ground so that one will no longer be able to see the ground. And they will devour the rest of what has escaped, what the hail has left for you. And they will devour all the trees that grow in your fields.

6 And they will fill your houses and the houses of all your servants and the houses of all the Egyptians. Your fathers and your fathers' fathers will have seen nothing like this since they were on earth until this day. And Moses turned and went out of Pharaoh's house.

7 And Pharaoh's servants said to him, How long will this man be a snare to us. Let these people go that they may serve Yahweh their God. Do you not yet see that Egypt is destroyed.

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought back to Pharaoh who said to them, Go and serve Yahweh your God. But who are those who will go.

9 And Moses answered, We will go with our children and our elders, and with our sons and our daughters, and with our herds and our flocks. For it is a feast for us in honor of Yahweh.

10 And Pharaoh said to them, May Yahweh be with you, just as I will let you and your children go. Take care for misfortune is before you.

11 No it will not be so. Now only men among you will go and serve Yahweh, for this is what you have asked. And they were driven out from the presence of Pharaoh.

12 And Yahweh said to Moses, Stretch out your hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up on the land of Egypt and devour all the herbs of the land and all that the hail has left.

13 And Moses stretched out his rod over the land of Egypt. And Yahweh caused an east wind to blow on the land all that day and all that night. And when it was morning, the east wind had brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts came up on the land of Egypt, and settled throughout the whole of Egypt. And they were in such great quantity that there had never been and never will be anything like it.

15 For they covered the surface of the whole land, and the land was in darkness. And they devoured all the herbs of the land and all the fruit of the trees, everything that the hail had left. And there remained no greenery on the trees nor on the grass of the field, in all the land of Egypt.

16 Therefore Pharaoh called Moses and Aaron with haste and said to them, I have sinned against Yahweh your God and against you.

17 Now forgive my sin this time only. And pray to Yahweh your God that he may take this deadly plague from me again.

18 And Moses went out of Pharaoh's house and prayed to Yahweh.

19 And Yahweh caused a very strong west wind to blow, which carried away the locusts and threw them into the Red Sea. Not a single locust remained in all the extent of Egypt.

20 And Yahweh hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and Pharaoh did not let the children of Israel go.

21 And Yahweh said to Moses, Stretch out your hand toward heaven, and let there be darkness over the land of Egypt, a darkness that can be touched.

22 And Moses stretched out his hand toward heaven. And there was great darkness throughout the land of Egypt for three days.

23 They could not see each other and no one got up from his place for three days. But there was light in the places where all the children of Israel dwelt.

24 And Pharaoh called Moses and said, Go and serve Yahweh. Only your flocks and your herds will remain here, and your children will go with you.

25 And Moses replied, You will put in our hands the means of offering sacrifices and burnt offerings to Yahweh our God.

26 Our flocks will come with us, and not a single one will be left. For from among them we will choose to serve Yahweh our God. And until we arrive, we do not know what we will choose to offer to Yahweh.

27 But Yahweh hardened Pharaoh's heart, and Pharaoh did not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said to Moses, Get out of my house. And be careful not to appear in my presence again, for on the day you appear before me you will die.

29 And Moses replied, You said it, I will no longer appear in your presence.

## **Exodus 11**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, I will bring another plague on Pharaoh and on Egypt. After that, he will let you leave here. When he completely lets you go, he will even drive you out of here.

2 Speak now to the people, that every man may ask his neighbor and every woman may ask her neighbor for silver and gold jewels.

3 And Yahweh caused the people to find favor in the eyes of the Egyptians. And Moses himself was highly regarded in the land of Egypt, in the eyes of Pharaoh's servants and in the eyes of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus says Yahweh, About midnight I will pass through Egypt.

5 And all the firstborn will die in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh sitting on his throne to the firstborn of the maidservant who is behind the millstone, and even to all the firstborn of the animals.

6 And there will be loud cries throughout all the land of Egypt, like there never was and like there never will be again.

7 But among all the children of Israel, from man to beast, not even a dog will move the tongue. And you will know what difference Yahweh makes between Egyptians and Israel.

8 Then all your servants here will come down to me and bow down themselves to me saying: Get out, you and all the people who follow you. And after that I will go out. And Moses went out from Pharaoh's house in fierce anger.

9 And Yahweh had said to Moses, Pharaoh will not listen to you so that my miracles may multiply in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron performed all these miracles before Pharaoh, and Yahweh hardened Pharaoh's heart, and Pharaoh did not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

## **Exodus 12**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt in the following words.

2 This month will be the beginning of months for you. It will be for you the first month of the year.

3 Speak to all the congregation of Israel saying, On the tenth day of this month, one lamb will be taken for each family, one lamb for each house.

4 If the house is too small for a lamb, it will be shared with the nearest neighbor, depending on the number of people. You will count for this lamb according to what each person can eat.

5 The lamb will be without blemish, a one year old male. You can take it from sheep or goats.

6 And you will keep it until the fourteenth day of this month. And all the congregation of Israel will kill it in the evening.

7 And they will take some of its blood and put it on the two doorposts and on the lintel of the doors of the houses where it will be eaten.

8 And that same night they will eat the flesh roasted over the fire. It will be eaten with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

9 You will not eat it half cooked and boiled in water, but it will be roasted in the fire with the head and the legs and the inside.

10 You will let nothing of it to remain until morning. And if there is anything left in the morning, you will burn it in the fire.

11 And when you eat it, you will have your loins girded and your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand. And you will eat it in haste. It is the Yahweh's Passover.

12 And I will pass through the land of Egypt in that night, and I will strike down all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast. And I will execute judgment against all the gods of Egypt. I am Yahweh.

13 And the blood will be a sign to you in the houses where you are. When I see the blood, I will pass over you. And there will be no plague to destroy you when I strike the land of Egypt.

14 And you will remember this day, and you will celebrate it with a feast in honor of Yahweh throughout your generations. You will celebrate it as a law forever.

15 For seven days you will eat unleavened bread. From the first day there will be no leaven in your houses. For whoever eats leavened bread from the first to the seventh day will be cut off from Israel.

16 On the first day you will have a holy convocation, and on the seventh day you will have a holy convocation. No work will be done on these days except to prepare food for each person.

17 And you will observe the feast of unleavened bread, for on this very day I will bring your armies out of the land of Egypt. You will observe this day as a law forever throughout your generations.

18 In the first month and on the fourteenth day of the month at evening, you will eat unleavened bread until the evening of the twenty first day.

19 For seven days no leaven will be found in your houses. For everyone who eats leavened bread will be cut off from the assembly of Israel, whether a foreigner or a native.

20 You will not eat leavened bread, in all your houses you will eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called all the elders of Israel and said to them, Go and take lambs for your houses and kill the Passover.

22 And you will take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that will be in the basin, and you will touch the lintel and the two doorposts with the blood that is in the basin. And none of you will leave your house until morning.

23 For Yahweh will pass to smite the Egyptians. And when he sees the blood on the lintel and on the two doorposts, Yahweh will pass over the door and will not allow the destroyer to enter into your houses to strike you.

24 And you will observe this as a law to you and to your children forever.

25 When you enter the land that Yahweh will give you according to his promise, you will keep this custom.

26 And when your children will ask you, What does this practice mean to you.

27 You will answer, It is the Passover sacrifice in honor of Yahweh, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt when he smote Egyptians and saved our houses. And the people bowed down and worshiped.

28 And the children of Israel departed and did as Yahweh commanded Moses and Aaron. They did so.

29 And in the middle of the night Yahweh struck down all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh who sat on his throne to the firstborn of the captive in prison and to all the firstborn animals.

30 And Pharaoh rose up at night, he and all his servants and all the Egyptians. And there was a great cry in Egypt, for there was not a house where there was not a dead person.

31 And the same night Pharaoh called Moses and Aaron and said to them, Rise up and come out from among my people, you and the children of Israel. Go and serve Yahweh like you said.

32 Take your flocks and herds as you said and go, and bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians pressed the people, and were eager to send them out of the land for they said, We will all perish.

34 And people took away their dough before it rose. They wrapped them in their clothes and put them on their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did as Moses had said, asking of the Egyptians clothing and jewelry of silver and gold.

36 And Yahweh made the people to find favor in the eyes of the Egyptians who complied with their request. And they stripped the Egyptians.

37 And the children of Israel set out from Ramses to Succoth, numbering about six hundred thousand men of foot, not counting the children.

38 A multitude of people of all kinds went with them. They also had considerable flocks and herds.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough they had brought from Egypt and which was not up, because they had been driven out of Egypt without being able to delay and without taking provisions with them.

40 The stay of the children of Israel in Egypt was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And at the end of four hundred and thirty years, that same day all the armies of Yahweh went out from the land of Egypt.

42 This night will be celebrated in honor of Yahweh because he brought them out of the land of Egypt. This night will be celebrated in honor of Yahweh by all the children of Israel throughout their generations.

43 And Yahweh said to Moses and Aaron, This is an ordinance concerning the Passover: No stranger will eat of it.

44 But you will circumcise every slave acquired for money and then he will eat of it.

45 The stranger and the mercenary will not eat of it.

46 It will only be consumed in the house. You will not carry any flesh out of the house nor break any bones.

47 The whole assembly of Israel will observe the Passover.



48 If a foreigner residing among you wishes to celebrate the Passover of Yahweh, all the males of his house will be circumcised. Then he will come near to do it and he will be like the native. But no one who is uncircumcised will eat it.

49 The same law will exist for the native and for the foreigner staying among you.

50 All the children of Israel did as Yahweh commanded Moses and Aaron. They did so.

51 And that same day Yahweh brought the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt according to their armies.

### **Exodus 13**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Consecrate to me every firstborn among males. It is the first male among all the males who come from a womb in the midst of the children of Israel, whether men or animals. This belongs to me.

3 And Moses said to the people, Remember this day when you came out of Egypt from the house of servitude. For it is by a mighty hand that Yahweh has brought you out. You will not eat leavened bread.

4 You are going out today, in the month of Abib.

5 Yahweh will bring you to the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. A land which he swore to your fathers to give you, a land where milk and honey flow. And you will keep this service this month.

6 For seven days you will eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day there will be a feast to Yahweh.

7 Unleavened bread will be eaten during the seven days. And no leavened bread will be seen with you nor any leaven with you in all the extent of your land.

8 And you will say to your son on that day, This is in remembrance of what Yahweh did for me when I came out of Egypt.

9 And it will be for you like a sign on your hand and like a memory between your eyes, that the law of Yahweh may be in your mouth. For by a mighty hand Yahweh brought you out of Egypt.

10 You will observe this ordinance at the appointed time from year to year.

11 Yahweh will bring you into the land of the Canaanites as he swore to you and to your fathers, and he will give it to you.

12 Then you will dedicate to Yahweh all the firstborn and all the firstborn of the animals that you have. The males will belong to Yahweh.

13 And you will redeem with a lamb the firstborn of the donkey. If you do not redeem it then you will break its neck. You also will redeem every firstborn of man among your sons.

14 And when your son asks you one day, What does this mean. You will answer him, By a mighty hand Yahweh brought us out of Egypt from the house of bondage.

15 And as Pharaoh persisted in not letting us go, Yahweh put to death all the firstborn in the land of Egypt from the firstborn of men to the firstborn of animals. Therefore I offer as a sacrifice to Yahweh every firstborn of males, and I redeem every firstborn of my sons.

16 And It will be like a sign on your hand and like frontlets between your eyes, the fact that Yahweh brought us out of Egypt by a powerful hand.

17 When Pharaoh let the people go, God did not lead them by the way of the land of the Philistines, although the closest. For God said, The people might repent when they saw the war and might return to Egypt.

18 But God made the people take a detour along the path of the wilderness towards the Red Sea. And the children of Israel went out armed from the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took with him the bones of Joseph. For Joseph made the children of Israel swear saying, God will visit you and you will bring my bones with you from here.

20 And they departed from Succoth and camped in Etham in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And Yahweh went before them by day in a pillar of cloud to guide them on their way, and by night in a pillar of fire to give them light, that they might walk day and night.

22 And the pillar of cloud did not move away from the people during the day, nor the pillar of fire during the night.

### **Exodus 14**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and let them turn away and camp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, opposite Baal-zephon. It is opposite this place that you will camp, near the sea.

3 And Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are lost in the land and the wilderness encloses them.

4 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart and he will pursue you. But Pharaoh and all his army will serve to make my glory shine, and the Egyptians also will know that I am Yahweh. And the children of Israel did so.

5 And it was announced to the king of Egypt that the people had fled. Then the heart of Pharaoh and that of his servants were changed toward the people and they said, What have we done in letting Israel go, whose services we will no longer have.

6 And Pharaoh harnessed his chariot, and took his people with him.

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over each of them. They were all fighters.

8 And Yahweh hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and Pharaoh pursued the children of Israel. For the children of Israel went out with a high hand, through great miracles.

9 And the Egyptians pursued them with all the horses and the chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen and his army. And they overtook them while they were camping near the sea, near Pi-hahiroth, opposite Baal-zephon.

10 As Pharaoh approached, the children of Israel looked up and behold, the Egyptians were walking behind them. And the children of Israel were greatly afraid and cried to Yahweh.

11 And they said to Moses, did you lead us to die in the wilderness because there were no tombs in Egypt. What did you do to us when you brought us out of Egypt.

12 Is not this what we told you in Egypt, Let us in rest and serve the Egyptians because we would rather serve the Egyptians than die in the wilderness.

13 And Moses answered the people, Stay still and do not be afraid, and look at the deliverance which Yahweh will give you this day. For the Egyptians you see today, you will never see them again.

14 Yahweh will fight for you. Therefore hold your peace.

15 And Yahweh said to Moses, Why these cries. Tell the children of Israel to move forward.

16 And lift up your rod and stretch out your hand over the sea to divide it. And the children of Israel will enter into the midst of the sea on dry land.

17 And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians that they may enter after them, and my glory will shine through Pharaoh and all his army and his chariots and his horsemen.

18 And the Egyptians will know that I am Yahweh when my glory will shine through Pharaoh and his chariots and his horsemen.

19 And the angel of God who went before the assembly of Israel left and went behind them. And the pillar of cloud which went before them departed and stood behind them.

20 And it placed itself between the assembly of the Egyptians and the assembly of Israel. This cloud was dark on one side and on the other it lit up the night. And the two assemblies did not approach each other all night.

21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea. And Yahweh caused the sea to go back by an east wind which blew violently all night long. And the sea became dry land because the waters were divided.

22 And the children of Israel entered into the midst of the sea on dry land, and the waters were a wall to them on their right hand and a wall on their left.

23 And the Egyptians pursued and entered after them into the midst of the sea, all Pharaoh's horses and his chariots and his horsemen.

24 And in the morning watch Yahweh looked down from the pillar of fire and cloud on the assembly of the Egyptians, and threw the assembly of the Egyptians into disorder.

25 And he removed the wheels from their chariots and made it difficult to walk, and the Egyptians each one then said, I will flee before Israel for Yahweh fights for them against the Egyptians.

26 And Yahweh said to Moses, Stretch out your hand over the sea and the waters will return on the Egyptians and on their chariots and on their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and the sea regained its strength early in the morning. And the Egyptians fled when it approached, but Yahweh overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters came back and covered the chariots and the horsemen and all the army of Pharaoh, all those who entered the sea after the children of Israel. And not one escaped.

29 But the children of Israel walked on dry land in the midst of the sea, and the waters were a wall to them on their right hand and on their left.

30 Thus Yahweh delivered Israel out of the hand of the Egyptians in that day. And Israel saw the Egyptians dead by the sea.

31 And Israel saw the mighty hand that Yahweh had directed against the Egyptians. And the people feared Yahweh, and believed in Yahweh and in Moses his servant.

### **Exodus 15**

1 Then Moses and the children of Israel sang this song to Yahweh saying, I will sing to Yahweh for he has triumphed gloriously. He threw the horse and its rider into the sea.

2 Yahweh is my strength and the subject of my praise. He became my savior. He is my God and I will prepare for him a tabernacle [a dwelling]. He is the God of my father and I will exalt him.

3 Yahweh is a mighty warrior, Yahweh is his name.

4 He threw Pharaoh's chariots and his army into the sea, Pharaoh's elite fighters were swallowed up in the red sea.

5 The depths covered them, they sank into the depths like a stone.

6 Your right hand O Yahweh, is glorious in power. Your right hand O Yahweh, crushed the enemy.

7 By the greatness of your majesty you have overthrow your adversaries. You unleash your anger and it consumes them like dry grass.

8 At the breath of your nostrils the waters gathered. The floods stood upright like a wall, and the depths were frozen in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue and I will overtake and I will divide the spoil, my lust will be satisfied and I will draw the sword, my hand will destroy them.

10 You blew with your breath and the sea covered them. They sank like lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who among the gods is like you O Yahweh. Who is like you magnificent in holiness, worthy of praise and working wonders.

12 You stretched out your right hand and the earth swallowed them up.

13 By your mercy you will lead these people whom you have delivered. By your power you will direct them to the abode of your holiness.

14 The people will hear it and be afraid, terror will seize the Philistines.

15 The princes of Edom will be astonished, and trembling will seize the warriors of Moab. All the inhabitants of Canaan will be discouraged.

16 Fear and fright will surprise them. By the greatness of your arm they will become silent as a stone. Until your people pass, O Yahweh, until the people you have acquired pass.

17 You will bring them and settle them in the mountain of your inheritance, in the place that you have prepared for your dwelling O Yahweh. To the sanctuary that your hands have founded O Yahweh.

18 Yahweh will reign forever and ever.

19 For Pharaoh's horses and his chariots and his horsemen entered the sea, and Yahweh brought the waters of the sea on them. But the children of Israel walked on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a tambourine in her hand. And all the women came after her with tambourines and dances.

21 And Miriam answered the children of Israel, Sing to Yahweh for he has revealed his glory. He threw the horse and its rider into the sea.

22 And Moses led Israel away from the red sea, and they went into the wilderness of Shur. And they went three days in the wilderness and found no water.

23 And they came to Marah, but they could not drink the water of Marah because it was bitter. Therefore the name of the place was called Marah.

24 And the people murmured against Moses saying, What will we drink.

25 And Moses cried to Yahweh. And Yahweh showed him a wood which he threw into the water, and the water became sweet. There Yahweh gave the people a law and an ordinance, and there he tested them.

26 Yahweh said: If you listen attentively to the voice of Yahweh your God and if you do what is right in his sight, if you give ear to his commandments and if you observe all his ordinances, then I will not strike you with any of the diseases with which I struck the Egyptians. For I am Yahweh who heals you.

27 And they came to Elim where were twelve springs of water and seventy palm trees. And they camped there near the waters.

## Exodus 16

1 After this, the whole assembly of the children of Israel left Elim. And on the fifteenth day of the second month after they departed from the land of Egypt, they came to the wilderness of Sin which is between Elim and Sinai.

2 And the whole assembly of the children of Israel murmured in the wilderness against Moses and Aaron.

3 And the children of Israel said to them: Why did we not die by the hand of Yahweh in the land of Egypt, when we sat near the pots of meat and when we ate our fill of bread. For you have led us into this wilderness to kill all this multitude with famine.

4 And Yahweh said to Moses, Behold I will rain bread from heaven for you. And the people will go out day by day to collect the necessary quantity. By this way I will test them whether they will walk in my law or not.

5 And on the sixth day when they prepare what they have brought, it will be twice as much as what they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said to all the children of Israel, This evening you will know that it was Yahweh who brought you out of the land of Egypt.

7 And in the morning you will see the glory of Yahweh, because he has heard your murmuring against Yahweh. For what are we, that you have murmured against us.

8 And Moses said, Yahweh will give you meat to eat this evening and in the morning your fill of bread, because Yahweh has heard the murmurings that you have uttered against him. Indeed what are we. Your murmurings are not against us, but against Yahweh.

9 And Moses said to Aaron, Say to all the assembly of the children of Israel: Come near to Yahweh, for he has heard your murmurings.

10 And while Aaron was speaking to all the assembly of the children of Israel, they turned towards the wilderness and behold, the glory of Yahweh appeared in a cloud.

11 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel. Say to them, In the evening you will eat meat and in the morning you will be satisfied with bread. And you will know that I am Yahweh your God.

13 And in the evening, quails appeared and covered the camp. And in the morning there was a layer of dew around the camp.

14 And when this dew had dissipated, behold there was on the surface of the wilderness something as small as grains, something as small as white frost on the ground.

15 And the children of Israel looked at it and said to one another, What is that. For they knew not what it was. And Moses said to them, This is the bread which Yahweh gives you for food.

16 This is what Yahweh has commanded, Let each of you gather from it what is necessary for your food according to the number of your persons, one omer per head. Each one will take some for those who are in the same tent.

17 And the Israelites did so. And they gathered some more, others less.

18 And when they measured it with an omer, the one who had collected more had nothing too much and the one who had gathered less did not lack. Everyone gathered what they needed for their food.

19 And Moses said to them, Let no man keep any until the morning.

20 But they did not obey Moses, and there were people who kept it until the morning. And worms got in and it became filthy. And Moses was angry with these people.

21 And every morning, everyone gathered what they needed for their food. And when the heat of the sun came, it melted.

22 And on the sixth day they gathered twice the amount of food, two omers for each person. And all the rulers of the assembly came and reported it to Moses.

23 And Moses said to them, This is what Yahweh has commanded. Tomorrow is the day of rest, the sabbath dedicated to Yahweh. Cook what you have to cook, and boil what you have to boil, and reserve until morning whatever remains.

24 And they keep it until morning as Moses had commanded. And it did not become foul nor did any worms get into it.

25 And Moses said, Eat it today for it is the sabbath of Yahweh. Today you will not find any in the field.

26 For six days you have gathered some, but on the seventh day which is the sabbath, there will be none.

27 And on the seventh day some of the people went out to gather some, and they found none.

28 And Yahweh said to Moses, How long will you refuse to keep my commandments and my laws.

29 Consider that Yahweh has given you the sabbath, therefore on the sixth day he gives you the bread of two days. Let everyone stay in his place, and let no one leave his place on the seventh day.

30 And the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called this food manna. It looked like coriander seed, and it was whiter, and tasted like a honey wafer.

32 And Moses said, This is what Yahweh has commanded: Let an omer full of manna be kept for your descendants. And they will see the bread that I gave you to eat in the wilderness, after I brought you out of the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said to Aaron, Take a pot and put manna in it full of one omer, and lay it before Yahweh to be kept throughout your generations.

34 As Yahweh had commanded Moses, Aaron placed it before the Testimony [the rod of Moses and the book where the different events are progressively recorded] that it might be preserved.

35 And the children of Israel ate manna for forty years, until their arrival in an inhabited land. They ate the manna until they came to the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 The omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

### **Exodus 17**

1 The whole assembly of the children of Israel departed from the wilderness of Sin, according to the steps which Yahweh commanded them. And they camped in Rephidim where the people found no water to drink.

2 Then the people quarreled with Moses saying, Give us water to drink. And Moses answered them, Why are you quarreling with me and why do you tempt Yahweh.

3 And the people were there, thirsty and murmuring against Moses. And they said, Why have you brought us out of Egypt to kill us and our children and our flocks with thirst.

4 And Moses cried to Yahweh saying, What will I do to this people. A little more and they will stone me.

5 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go ahead of the people and take with you some of the elders of Israel. Take also in your hand your rod with which you struck the river, and walk.

6 Behold I will stand before you on the rock of Horeb. You will strike the rock and water will come out of it, and the people will drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of this place Massah and Meribah, because the children of Israel had disputed and because they tempted Yahweh saying, Is Yahweh among us or not.

8 And Amalek came to fight against Israel in Rephidim.

9 Then Moses said to Joshua, Choose men from among us and go and fight Amalek. Tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in my hand.

10 Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek. And Moses and Aaron and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And when Moses lifted up his hand, Israel was stronger. And when he lowered his hand, Amalek was stronger.

12 And Moses' hands being tired, they took a stone and placed it under him, and he sat on it. And Aaron and Hur supported his hands, one on one side and the other on the other. And his hands remained firm until the setting of the sun.

13 And Joshua defeated Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And Yahweh said to Moses, Write this in the book, so that the memory of it may be preserved. And declare to Joshua that I will blot out the memory of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar and called it Yahweh my standard.



16 And he said, Yahweh has sworn: Yahweh will make war against Amalek from generation to generation.

### **Exodus 18**

1 Jethro the priest of Midian, father in law of Moses, learned everything that God had done for Moses and for Israel his people. And how Yahweh had brought Israel out of Egypt.

2 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah the wife of Moses, who had been sent away.

3 And he also took the two sons of Zipporah. One was called Gershom for Moses said, I live in a foreign country.

4 And the other was called Eliezer for he said, The God of my father has helped me and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh.

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with Moses' sons and wife into the wilderness where Moses camped by the mountain of God.

6 And he said to Moses: I Jethro your father in law, I come to you with your wife and her two sons with her.

7 And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance and kissed him. And they inquired of each other's health, and they entered Moses' tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that Yahweh had done to Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake. And also all the sufferings that had happened to them on the way, and how Yahweh had delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced in all the goodness that Yahweh showed to Israel, in that he had delivered them from the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be Yahweh who has delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who has also delivered the people from the hand of the Egyptians.

11 I now know that Yahweh is greater than all gods. For the wickedness of the Egyptians has returned on them.

12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices to offer to God. And Aaron and all the elders of Israel came to eat with Moses' father in law in the presence of God.

13 And the next day Moses sat to judge the people. And the people stood before him from morning until evening.

14 Moses' father in law saw everything he did for the people and said, What are you doing there with these people. Why do you sit alone while all the people stand before you from morning until evening.

15 And Moses answered his father in law, It is because the people come to me to consult God.

16 When they have a matter, they come to me and I judge between them. And I make known to them the ordinances of God and his laws.

17 And Moses' father in law said to him, What you are doing is not good.

18 You will wear out yourself and you will wear out this people who are with you, because the thing is beyond your strength. You will not be able to do it alone.

19 Now listen to my voice. I will give you some advice and God will be with you. Be the people's interpreter before God and bring matters before God.

20 Teach them the ordinances and the laws, and make known to them what path they will take and what they will do.

21 And choose capable men fearing God from among all the people, honest men who are enemies of greed. And place them over the people as ruler of a thousand, and ruler of a hundred, and ruler of fifty, and ruler of ten.

22 And let them judge the people at all times. They will bring before you all important matters, but they will decide for themselves on small causes. Lighten your burden in this way, and let them carry it with you.

23 It is the will of God that you do so. And then you will be able to endure, and all these people will happily reach their destination.

24 And Moses obeyed the voice of his father in law and did all that he had said.

25 And Moses chose able men from among all Israel and he made them rulers over the people, rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, and rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all times. And they brought difficult causes before Moses, and they themselves decided on all the small matters.

27 And Moses let his father in law depart, and Jethro went to his country.

## **Exodus 19**

1 In the third month after their departure from the land of Egypt, the same day the children of Israel came to the wilderness of Sinai.

2 They departed from Rephidim and came to the desert of Sinai, and they camped in the wilderness. And Israel camped there, opposite the mountain.

3 And Moses went up to God, for Yahweh had called him from the mountain. And he said to him, Thus will you speak to the house of Jacob, and say to the children of Israel.

4 You have seen what I did to the Egyptians, and how I carried you on eagles' wings and brought you to myself.

5 Now therefore if you will listen to my voice and keep my covenant, then you will be my main treasure above all people. For all the earth is mine.

6 And you will be to me a kingdom of priests and a holy nation. These are the words you will say to the children of Israel.

7 And Moses came and called the elders of the people, and he presented to them all these words as Yahweh had commanded him.

8 And all the people answered together saying, We will do all that Yahweh has commanded. And Moses reported the words of the people to Yahweh.

9 And Yahweh said to Moses, Behold I will come to you in a thick cloud, that the people may see when I speak to you and may always trust in you. For Moses had reported the words of the people to Yahweh.

10 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go to the people and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes.

11 And let them be ready on the third day. And on the third day Yahweh will come down in the sight of all the people, on mount Sinai.

12 And you will set boundaries all around and say to the people, Be careful not to go up into the mountain nor touch its edge. Anyone who touches the mountain will surely die.

13 No one will lay hands on him, but he will be stoned or pierced with arrows. Whether he is animal or man, he will not live. When the trumpet sounds long, they will approach the mountain.

14 And Moses went down from the mountain to the people, and he sanctified the people. And they washed their clothes.

15 And he said to the people, Be ready in three days and do not go to your wives.

16 And on the third day in the morning there were thunders and lightning, and a thick cloud on the mountain, and the sound of the trumpet was exceeding loud. And all the people who were in the camp were terrified.

17 And Moses brought the people out of the camp to meet God, and they stood at the bottom of the mountain.

18 And mount Sinai was all in smoke, because the Yahweh descended there in the midst of fire. And this smoke rose like smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain shook violently.

19 And when the sound of the trumpet sounded louder and louder, Moses spoke and God answered him out loud.

20 For Yahweh came down on mount Sinai, on the top of the mountain. And Yahweh called Moses to the top of the mountain, and Moses went up.

21 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go down and make the people expressly forbidden to rush to Yahweh to look, lest many of them perish.

22 And let the priests who come near to Yahweh sanctify themselves, lest Yahweh destroy them.

23 And Moses said to Yahweh, The people cannot go up to mount Sinai. For you have expressly forbidden us by saying, Establish boundaries around the mountain and sanctify it.

24 And Yahweh said to him, Go and get down. Then you will come back with Aaron. But let not the priests and the people rush up to Yahweh, lest he destroy them.

25 And Moses went down to the people and told them these things.

## Exodus 20

1 And God spoke all the following words.

2 I am Yahweh your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt, of the house of servitude.

3 You will have no other gods before me.

4 You will not make for yourself any graven image, nor any representation of the things that are in heaven above, nor of the things below on the earth, nor of the things that are in the waters lower than the ground, to worship it.

5 You will not bow down to them, nor serve them. For I Yahweh your God am a jealous God, who punishes the iniquity of the fathers on the children up to the third and fourth generation of those who hate me.

6 And I have mercy even on the thousandth generation of those who love me and keep my commandments.

7 You will not take the name of Yahweh your God in vain. For Yahweh will not leave unpunished the one who take his name in vain.

8 Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.

9 For six days you will labor and do all your work.

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of Yahweh your God. In it you will not do any work, nor you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your servant, nor your maidservant, nor your beast, nor the stranger who is within your gates.

11 For in six days Yahweh made the heaven and the earth and the sea, and all that is contained in them, and he rested on the seventh day. Therefore Yahweh has blessed the sabbath day and hallowed it.

12 Honor your father and your mother, so that your days may be long on the land that Yahweh your God gives you.

13 You will not kill.

14 You will not commit adultery.

15 You will not steal.

16 You will not bear false witness against your neighbor.

17 You will not covet your neighbor's house, nor your neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor any thing that belongs to your neighbor.

18 And all the people perceived the thunders and the lightnings, and the smoking mountain and the sound of the trumpet. At this sight, the people trembled and stood at a distance.

19 And they said to Moses, Speak to us yourself and we will listen. But let not God speak to us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said to the people, Do not be afraid. For God has come to test you, and that you may have his fear before you so that you sin not.

21 And the people remained at a distance, but Moses approached the darkness where God was.

22 And Yahweh said to Moses, Thus will you say to the children of Israel: You have seen that I spoke to you from heaven.

23 Therefore you will not make other gods for the purpose of associating them with me. Whether they are gods of silver or gods of gold, you will not make them.

24 You will raise up an earthen altar for me, on which you will offer your burnt offerings and your peace offerings, your sheep and your oxen. And wherever I remember my name, I will come to you and I will bless you.

25 If you build me an altar of stone, you will not build it of cut stones. For by passing your tool on the stones, you will desecrate them.

26 And you will not go to my altar by a stair, so that your nakedness will not be discovered thereon.

## **Exodus 21**

1 Now these are the laws which you will present to them.

2 If you buy a Hebrew slave, then he will serve six years. And on the seventh he will go out free, without paying anything.

3 And if he entered alone, then he will go out alone. If he had a wife, then his wife will go out with him.

4 But if it was his master who gave him a wife and whether she thus had sons or daughters, then the wife and her children will be his master's and he will go out alone.

5 And if the slave says, I love my master and my wife and my children, I do not want to go out free.

6 Then his master will lead him before God by bringing him to the door or to the doorposts. And the master will pierce the slave's ear with an awl, and the slave will be in his service forever.

7 Likewise if a man sells his daughter into slavery, she will not go out as men slaves do.

8 If she displeases her master who had offered to take her as his wife, then he will facilitate her redemption. But he will not have the power to sell her to strangers, since he is unfaithful to her.

9 But if she was intended for his son, then he will act towards her according to the rights of daughters.

10 If he takes another wife, he will not take anything away from the rights of the first regarding food or clothing or marital duty.

11 And if he does not do these three things for her, she will be able to go out free without giving money.

12 Whoever kills a man will be punished with death.

13 But if the man has not ambushed the victim, and thus God alone has caused the victim to fall under his hand, then I will establish for you a place where he will flee.

14 But if anyone acts wickedly against his neighbor by using trickery to kill him, you will even tear him away from my altar to put him to death.

15 Anyone who smites his father or mother will be punished with death.

16 Anyone who steals another person's property and sells it or keeps it in his own hands will be punished with death.

17 Whoever curses his father or his mother will be punished with death.

18 If men argue and one of them hits another with a stone or with the fist, without causing death but forcing the victim to stay in bed.

19 Then the one who struck will not be punished in case the other gets up and goes away with his stick. Only, he will compensate the victim for the interruption of work and pay for the healing.

20 If a man strikes his servant or his maid with a stick, and the slave dies under his hand, then he will surely be punished.

21 But if the victim survives a day or two, then the master will not be punished since the slave is his money.

22 If men quarrel and hurt a pregnant woman, and this make her give birth without any other accident, then they will be punished with a fine imposed by the woman's husband and which they will pay as the judges determine.

23 But if any harm follow, then you will give life for life.

24 And eye for eye, and tooth for tooth, and hand for hand, and foot for foot.

25 And burn for burn, and wound for wound, and bruise for bruise.

26 If a man strikes the eye of his servant or the eye of his of his maid, and the eye is destroyed, then he will set the slave free as a price for the eye.

27 And if he knocks out his manservant's tooth or his maid's tooth, then he will set the slave free as a price for the tooth.

28 If an ox strikes a man or a woman with its horns and death follows, then the ox will be stoned to death and its flesh will not be eaten, but the owner of the ox will not be punished.

29 But if the ox was previously liable to be stoned because of risky behavior, and the owner was warned but did not take appropriate precautions, then in the event that the animal kills a person, this animal will be stoned and its owner also will be punished with death.

30 If a ransom is imposed on the owner, then he will pay whatever is imposed on him for the redemption of his life.

31 Even in the case where the animal hits a son or daughter of the owner, this same law will be applied by society.

32 But if the ox strikes a male or female servant, then thirty shekels of silver will be given to the master of the slave by the owner of the animal, and the ox will be stoned.

33 If a man uncovers a pit or if a man digs one and does not cover it, and an ox or donkey falls into it.

34 Then the owner of the pit will secure the pit, and he will pay the value of the animal in money to its owner, and will have the dead animal for himself.

35 If one man's ox injures another man's ox and death follows, then they will sell the living ox and divide the price, and they will also divide the dead ox.

36 But if it is known that the ox was previously liable to be stoned because of risky behavior, and its owner was informed but did not watch it, then this owner will return ox for ox and will have the dead ox for himself.

## **Exodus 22**

1 If a man steals an ox or a sheep and slaughters it or sells it, then he will pay five oxen for the ox and four sheep for the sheep.

2 And if the thief is caught stealing and if he is struck and dies, then no one will be guilty of murder against him.

3 But if time has passed since the stealing and for example another day has arrived, then one will be guilty of murder towards him. For he will make full restitution and if he has nothing, then he will be sold for his theft.

4 If what he stole is still alive in his hands, whether it is an ox or a sheep or a donkey, then he will restore the double.

5 If a man damages a field or a vineyard by allowing his flock to graze in the fields of others, then he will give in compensation the best produce of his field and his vineyard.

6 If a fire breaks out and encounters thorns and sheafed grains or standing grains, or if the field is consumed, then the person who caused the fire will be responsible for compensation.

7 If a man gives to another some money or things to keep, and if they are stolen from the house of the latter, then the thief will pay the double in case he is found.

8 If the thief is not found, then the master of the house will appear before God, by appearing before the judges to declare that he has not laid hands on his neighbor's property.

9 In any fraudulent affair concerning an ox or a sheep or a donkey or a garment or a lost object, concerning which any one makes a formal declaration, the cause of both parties will go to God by

being presented before the judges. And whoever God condemns by the judges will pay the double to his neighbor.

10 If a man gives another a donkey or an ox or a sheep or any other animal to keep, and the animal dies or is injured or is kidnapped without anyone seeing it.

11 Then an oath of Yahweh will take place between the two parties, and the one who kept the animal will declare that he did not put his hand on the property of his neighbor, and the owner of the animal will accept this oath and will not ask for any compensation.

12 But if the animal was stolen while it was physically with him, then he will be liable to the owner and will have to pay compensation.

13 If the animal has been torn, then he will bring it as a testimony, and he will not be required to make restitution for what was torn.

14 If a man borrows an animal from another, and the animal is injured or dies in the absence of the owner, there will be compensation.

15 If the owner was present, there will not be compensation. If the animal has been rented, the rental price will be sufficient.

16 If a man seduces a virgin who is not betrothed and copulates with her, he will pay a dowry for her and take her as his wife.

17 And if the father refuses to grant her to him, then he will pay in money the value of the virgins' dowry.

18 You will not let the sorcerer or the sorceress live, the one who practices strange and inexplicable rituals to achieve goals, rituals that I have not ordered because mine too are not yet understandable by you.

19 Anyone who has sex with an animal will be punished with death.

20 Whoever offers sacrifices any god other than Yahweh, will be punished with death.

21 You will not harm a stranger or oppress him, for you were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 You will not afflict the widow or the orphan.

23 If you afflict them and they come to me, I will surely hear their cries.

24 And my anger will be kindled, and I will destroy you with the sword. And your wives will become widows, and your children orphans.

25 If you lend money to any of my people who is with you and who is poor, you will not be like a creditor to him and you will not demand any interest from him.

26 If you take your neighbor's clothing as pledge, you will return it to him before sunset.

27 For it is his only covering, it is the garment with which he wraps his body. In what would he sleep. Therefore when he cries to me, I will hear him for I am merciful.

28 You will not curse God by reproaching the judges, nor will you curse the rulers of your people.



29 You will not delay offering me part of the abundance of your harvest and your vintage. And you will give me the firstborn of your sons.

30 You will also give me the firstborn of your cow and your sheep. It will stay with its mother for seven days, and on the eighth day you will give it to me.

31 You will be an holy people to me. You will not eat flesh torn in the fields, you will throw it to the dogs.

### **Exodus 23**

1 You will not spread false rumor nor receive a false report. And you will not join hands with the wicked to be an unjust witness.

2 You will not follow the multitude to do evil. And you will not agree in a trial by siding with the many to violate justice.

3 You will not favor the poor in his cause.

4 If you meet your enemy's ox or his donkey going astray, you will bring it back to him.

5 If you see your enemy's donkey succumbing under its load, and you hesitate to unload it, then you will help him unload it.

6 You will not infringe on the rights of the poor in his cause.

7 You will not pronounce an unjust sentence, and you will not put to death the innocent and the righteous. For I will not absolve the guilty.

8 You will not receive a gift. For gifts blind the wise and pervert the words of the righteous.

9 You will not oppress the stranger. For you know what the stranger feels, since you were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 For six years you will sow the land, and you will reap the produce.

11 But on the seventh you will let it rest lie fallow. And the poor of your people will enjoy it, and the beasts of the field will eat what is left. You will do the same for your vineyard and for your olive trees.

12 For six days you will do your work. But on the seventh day you will rest, and your ox and your donkey will have rest, and the son of your slave and the stranger may be refreshed.

13 And you will observe everything that I have told you. And you will make no mention of the name of other gods, nor let no one hear it coming out of your mouth.

14 Three times a year you will celebrate festivals in my honor.

15 You will observe the feast of unleavened bread for seven days at the appointed time in the month Abib. You will eat unleavened bread as I commanded you, for in this month you came out of Egypt. And no one will appear before me empty.

16 And you will observe the feast of the harvest of the first fruits of your labor, of what you sow in the fields. And the feast of ingathering at the end of the year, when you gather from the fields the fruit of your labor.

17 These three times a year all the males will appear before the Lord Yahweh.

18 You will not offer the blood of the victim sacrificed in my honor with leavened bread, nor will the fat of my sacrifice be kept until the morning.

19 You will bring into the house of Yahweh your God, the first of the first fruits of your ground. You will not cook a kid in its mother's milk.

20 Behold I will send an angel before you, to protect you on the way and to lead you to the place that I have prepared.

21 Be on your guard in his presence, and listen to his voice. Do not resist him, because he will not forgive your transgression, for my name is in him.

22 But if you listen to his voice and do all that I say to you, then I will be an enemy to your enemies and will afflict those who afflict you.

23 For my angel will go before you and lead you to the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. And I will destroy them.

24 You will not bow down to their gods or serve them. You will not imitate these people in their conduct, but you will completely overthrow their false gods and break their pillars.

25 You will serve Yahweh your God, and he will bless your bread and your water, and I will remove the sickness from among you.

26 There will be neither abortionists nor barren women in your country. And I will fill the number of your days.

27 I will send my terror before you, and I will rout all the peoples among whom you go. And I will make all your enemies turn their backs before you.

28 I will send the hornets before you, which will drive out the Hivites and the Canaanites, and the Hittites from before you.

29 I will not drive them out of your sight in one year, lest the land become a wilderness and the beasts of the field multiply against you.

30 Little by little I will drive them away from you, until you become more numerous and can take possession of the land.

31 And I will establish your boundaries from the Red Sea to the Sea of the Philistines, and from the wilderness to the river. For I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand, and you will drive them out before you.

32 You will not make an alliance with them, nor with their gods.

33 They will not dwell in your land, lest they make you sin against me. For if you serve their gods, it will surely be your destruction.

## Exodus 24

1 And God said to Moses, Come up to Yahweh, you, and Aaron, and Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel. And you will bow down from afar.

2 And Moses alone will approach Yahweh, and the others will not come near nor the people go up with him.

3 Then Moses came and told the people all the words of Yahweh and all the ordinances. And all the people answered with one voice, We will do everything Yahweh said.

4 And Moses wrote all the words of Yahweh. Then he got up early in the morning and built an altar at the foot of the mountain, and set up twelve stones for the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, who offered burnt offerings of oxen and sacrificed peace offerings to Yahweh.

6 And Moses took half of the blood and put it in basins, and sprinkled the other half on the altar.

7 He took the book of the covenant, and read it in the presence of the people. And they said, We will do everything Yahweh said, and we will obey.

8 And Moses took the blood and sprinkled it on the people saying, Behold the blood of the covenant which Yahweh has made with you according to all these words.

9 Then Moses went up with Aaron and Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel.

10 And they saw the God of Israel. Under his feet was like a work of a sapphire stone, like the sky itself in its purity.

11 And he did not put his hand on the nobles of the children of Israel, he did not hurt them. And they saw God, and they ate and drank.

12 And Yahweh said to Moses, Come up to me into the mountain, and stay there. And I will give you tablets of stone with the law and the commandment that I have written for their instruction.

13 And Moses stood up with Joshua serving him, and Moses went up to the mountain of God.

14 And he said to the elders, Wait for us here until we return to you. Behold Aaron and Hur will remain with you. If anyone has a cause, he will go to them.

15 And Moses went up into the mountain, and the cloud covered the mountain.

16 And the glory of Yahweh rested on mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days. And on the seventh day he called Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the appearance of the glory of Yahweh was like consuming fire on the top of the mountain, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses entered into the midst of the cloud, and went up to the mountain. And Moses was on the mountain forty days and forty nights.

## Exodus 25

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering. You will receive it for me from any man who will do it with a good heart.

3 And this is what you will receive from them as an offering: gold, and silver, and brass.

4 And fabrics dyed in blue and in purple and in scarlet, and fine linen and goat's hair.

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, and acacia wood.

6 And oil for the candlestick, and spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense.

7 And onyx stones, and other stones for the decoration of the ephod and the breastplate.

8 And they will make me a sanctuary, and I will dwell among them.

9 You will make the tabernacle and all its utensils according to the pattern that I will show you.

10 They will make an ark of acacia wood, its length two and a half cubits, and its width a cubit and a half, and its height a cubit and a half.

11 And you will overlay it with pure gold, covering it inside and out, and making on it a crown of gold all around.

12 And you will cast four rings of gold for it, and put them on its four corners, two rings on one side and two rings on the other side.

13 You will make acacia wood bars, and you will cover them with gold.

14 And you will pass the bars through the rings on the sides of the ark, to bear the ark with them.

15 The bars will remain in the rings of the ark, and will not be removed.

16 And what you will put in the ark is the testimony that I will give you.

17 And you will make a mercy seat of pure gold. Its length will be two and a half cubits, and its width a cubit and a half.

18 You will make two cherubim of gold, and make them of beaten gold, and place them at the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 Make a cherub at one end and a cherub at the other end. You will make the cherubim coming out of the mercy seat at its two ends, they must form a single piece with the mercy seat.

20 And the cherubim will spread their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings and facing each other. And the cherubim will have their faces toward the mercy seat.

21 And you will put the mercy seat on the ark, and in the ark will be the testimony that I will give you.

22 This is where I will meet you. From the top of the mercy seat, between the two cherubim placed on the ark of the testimony, I will give you all my orders for the children of Israel.

23 You will make a table of acacia wood. Its length will be two cubits, and its width a cubit, and its height a cubit and a half.

24 You will overlay it with pure gold, and make a crown of gold all around.

25 You will make a border of four fingers around it, on which you will place a crown of gold all around.

26 And you will make four rings of gold for the table, and you will put the rings in the four corners that are at its four feet.

27 The rings will be near the edge, and will receive the bars to carry the table.

28 You will make the bars of acacia wood, and overlay them with gold. And they will be used to carry the table.

29 You will make its dishes, and its bowls, and its chalices, and its cups, and they will serve for libations. You will make them of pure gold.

30 You will set the shewbread on the table continually before me.

31 You will make a candlestick of pure gold. This candlestick will be made of beaten gold. And its foot, and its stem, and its calyxes, and its knops, and its flowers, all will be of the same piece.

32 Six branches will come out from its sides. Three branches of the candlestick out of the one side of it, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side of it.

33 There will be on one branch three almond shaped chalices with a knop and a flower, and on another branch three almond shaped chalices with a knop and a flower. It will be the same for the six branches coming out of the candlestick.

34 At the stem of the candlestick, there will be four almond shaped chalices with their knops and flowers.

35 There will be a knop under two branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two other branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two other branches of one piece with it. It will be the same for the six branches coming out of the candlestick.

36 The knops and the branches of the candlestick will be of one piece. And all this will be entirely of beaten gold, pure gold.

37 You will make its seven lamps, which will be placed on it so as to give light towards the front of the candlestick.

38 Its snuffers and its snuffdishes will be pure of gold.

39 A talent of pure gold will be used to make the candlestick with all its utensils.

40 Look, and do according to the pattern shown to you on the mountain.

## Exodus 26

1 And you will make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twisted linen, and of fabrics dyed blue and purple and scarlet. And they will be worked to represent cherubim, an embroidery work.

2 The length of each curtain will be twenty eight cubits, and the width of each curtain will be four cubits. The measurement will be the same for all the curtains.

3 Five of these curtains will be joined together, and the other five will also be joined together.

4 And you will make blue laces at the edge of the curtain which completed the first assembly, and you will do the same at the edge of the curtain which completed the second assembly.

5 You will make fifty laces on the first curtain, and you will make fifty laces at the edge of the curtain which completed the second assembly. These laces will match each other.

6 You will make fifty clasps of gold, and join the curtains together with the clasps. And the tabernacle will form one whole.

7 You will make curtains of goats' hair for a tent over the tabernacle. You will make eleven of these curtains.

8 The length of each curtain will be thirty cubits, and the width of each curtain will be four cubits. The measurement will be the same for all the eleven curtains.

9 You will join five of these curtains separately, and the other six separately, and you will redouble the sixth curtain on the front of the tent.

10 You will make fifty laces at the edge of the curtain which completed the first assembly, and fifty laces at the edge of the other curtain in the second assembly.

11 And you will make fifty clasps of brass, and insert the clasps into the laces. You will thus assemble the tent, which will make a whole.

12 As there will be excess in the tent curtains, half of the remaining curtain will hang on the back of the tabernacle.

13 And the cubit on one side, and the cubit on the other side, of what remains in the length of the curtains of the tent, will hang on both sides of the tabernacle to cover it.

14 And you will make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of sealskins on top.

15 And you will make boards for the tabernacle. They will be of acacia wood, placed upright.

16 The length of each board will be ten cubits, and the width of each board will be a cubit and a half.

17 On each board there will be two tenons joined to each other. You will do the same for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 You will make twenty boards for the tabernacle on the south side southward.

19 You will make forty bases of silver under the twenty boards, two bases under each board for its two tenons.

20 And you will make twenty boards for the second side of the tabernacle, the north side.

21 And their forty bases of silver, two bases under each board.

22 You will make six boards for the back of the tabernacle on the west side.

23 You shall make two boards for the corners of the tabernacle at the back.

24 They will be double from the bottom, and well linked at their top by a ring. It will be the same for both, placed at the two corners.

25 There will thus be eight boards with their bases of silver. Thus sixteen bases, two bases under each board.

26 You will make five bars of acacia wood for the boards of one side of the tabernacle.

27 And five bars for the boards of the second side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards on the side of the tabernacle forming the bottom towards the west.

28 And the middle bar will go through the midst of the boards from end to end.

29 And you will cover the boards with gold, and you will make their rings of gold which will hold the bars. And you will cover the bars with gold.

30 You will set up the tabernacle according to the pattern shown to you on the mountain.

31 You will make a veil of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen. And it will be worked to represent cherubim, an embroidery work.

32 And you will place it on four pillars of acacia covered with gold. Their hooks will be of gold and they will rest on four silver bases.

33 You will hang the veil on the hooks, and within the veil you will bring in the ark of the testimony. The veil will serve as a separation for you between the holy place and the most holy place.

34 And you will place the mercy seat on the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 You will place the table outside the veil, and the candlestick in front of the table on the south side of the tabernacle. And you will set the table on the north side.

36 And you will make a screen for the entrance to the tent. It will be of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen. It will be an embroidery work.

37 And you will make five pillars of acacia for the screen, and you will overlay them with gold. They will have golden hooks, and you will cast for them five bases of brass.

### **Exodus 27**

1 You will make the altar of acacia wood. Its length will be five cubits and its width five cubits. The altar will be square, and its height will be three cubits.

2 And you will make horns on the four corners that will come out of the altar. And you will cover it with brass.

3 And you will make its pots to take away its ashes, and its brooms, and its basins, and its hooks for flesh, and its firepans. You will make all its utensils of brass.

4 You will make a grid of brass for the altar, in the form of a lattice, and you will make four rings of brass at the four corners of the lattice.

5 You will place it under the edge of the altar, from the bottom to half the height of the altar.

6 You will make bars for the altar, I say bars of acacia wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 The bars will pass through the rings, and these bars will be on both sides of the altar when it is carried.

8 You will make the altar hollow between the boards. They will do it as it is shown to you on the mountain.

9 You will make the courtyard of the tabernacle on the south side. The courtyard will have on one side curtains of fine twisted linen, for a length of a hundred cubits.

10 It will have twenty pillars, with their twenty bases of brass. The hooks of the pillars and their fillets will be of silver.

11 Likewise, on the north side there will be curtains for a length of a hundred cubits, with twenty pillars and their twenty bases of brass. The hooks of the pillars and the fillets will be of silver.

12 On the west side there will be fifty cubits of curtains for the width of the courtyard, with ten pillars and their ten bases.

13 And the width of the courtyard on the east side will be fifty cubits.

14 There will also be curtains of fifteen cubits on one side of the gate, with their three pillars and their three bases.

15 Likewise, on the other side of the gate there will be curtains of fifteen cubits, with their three pillars and their three bases.

16 And for the gate of the courtyard there will be a curtain of twenty cubits of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen, an embroidery work. Also four pillars and their four bases.

17 All the pillars forming the enclosure of the courtyard will have silver fillets, with their hooks of silver and their bases of brass.

18 The length of the courtyard will be a hundred cubits, and its width fifty cubits on each side, and its height five cubits. And the curtains of fine twisted linen, and their bases of brass.

19 All utensils intended for the service of the tabernacle, and all the pins, and all the pins of the courtyard, all will be of brass.

20 You will command the children of Israel to bring you pure olive oil beaten for the light, in order to maintain the lamps continuously.

21 In the tent of meeting, outside the veil which is before the testimony, Aaron and his sons will prepare it so that the lamps will burn from evening until morning in the presence of Yahweh. It is a statute for ever throughout their generations, to be observed by the children of Israel.



## Exodus 28

1 Bring Aaron your brother and his sons near you, and take them from among the children of Israel to consecrate them to my service in the priesthood. I mean Aaron, and Nadab, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron.

2 And you will make holy garments for Aaron your brother, to mark his dignity and to serve as an adornment for him.

3 And you will speak to all those who are skilled, to whom I have given an understanding spirit. And they will make Aaron's garments, that he may be consecrated and exercise my priesthood.

4 These are the garments they will make: a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and an embroidered tunic, and a tiara, and a belt. They will make holy garments for Aaron your brother and for his sons, so that they may exercise my priesthood.

5 They will use gold and fabrics dyed blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and of fine linen.

6 They will make the ephod of gold, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen of embroidery work.

7 Its two shoulder pieces will be connected by their two edges, that it may be joined together.

8 And the embroidered belt will be of the same the as the ephod and fastened on it. It will be of gold, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen.

9 And you will take two onyx stones and engrave on them the names of the children of Israel.

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six on the second stone, according to the order of birth.

11 With the work of a stone engraver, like the engravings of a seal, you will engrave the two stones according to the names of the children of Israel. You will make them to be enclosed in settings of gold.

12 You will place the two stones on the shoulder pieces of the ephod, in remembrance of the children of Israel. And Aaron will bear their names on his two shoulders before Yahweh for a remembrance.

13 You will make settings of gold.

14 And two chains of pure gold, which you will braid into cords. And you will attach the chains thus braided on the settings.

15 You will make the breastplate of judgment with an embroidery work. You will make it like the work of the ephod, you will make it of gold, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen.

16 It will be square and double. Its length will be a span, and its width a span.

17 You will set in it settings of stones, four rows of stones. A row of sardius, and of topaz, and of carbuncle, will be the first row.

18 And the second row will be an emerald, and a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row will be a jacinth, and an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And in the fourth row will be a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper. These stones will be set in their gold settings.

21 And the stones will be according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve according to their names. They will be engraved like the engravings of a seal, with the name of each one on his stone, they will be for the twelve tribes.

22 You will make chains of pure gold on the breastplate, woven like cords.

23 You will make two rings of gold on the breastplate, and you will put these two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And you will pass the two golden cords through the two rings at the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two golden cords will be fastened on the two settings, and you will place them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod on the front of it.

26 You will also make two rings of gold, which you will put on the two other ends of the breastplate, on the inner edge applied against the ephod.

27 And you will make two other rings of gold, which you will place at the bottom of the two shoulder pieces of the ephod, on the front and near the joint, above the belt of the ephod.

28 The breastplate will be attached by its rings to the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, so that the breastplate is above the belt of the ephod and cannot separate from the ephod.

29 When Aaron enters the holy place, he will bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment on his heart, for a memorial before Yahweh continually.

30 You will add to the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim, and they will be on Aaron's heart when he goes before Yahweh. So Aaron will always bear the judgment of the children of Israel on his heart when he appears before Yahweh.

31 You will make the robe of the ephod entirely of blue.

32 In the middle there will be an opening for the head. It will be like the opening of a coat of mail. And this opening will have a woven edge all around, so that the robe will not be torn.

33 And all around the border at the bottom, on the skirts of the robe, you will place pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, interspersed with golden bells.

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, and a golden bell and a pomegranate, all around the edge of the robe.

35 And it will be on Aaron when he serves. And the sound of it will be heard when he enters the holy place before Yahweh and when he comes out, and he will not die.

36 You will make a plate of pure gold and engrave on it as one engraves a seal, Holiness to Yahweh.

37 And you will tie it with a lace of blue and it will be on the tiara. It will be on the front of the tiara.

38 And it will be on Aaron's forehead. And Aaron will bear the iniquity of the offerings that the children of Israel will sanctify in all their holy offerings. And it will always be on his forehead, to make them acceptable before Yahweh.

39 You will make the embroidered tunic of fine linen. And you will make a tiara of fine linen, and you will make a belt, the work of an embroiderer.

40 And you will make tunics for the sons of Aaron, and belts for them, and bonnets for them, to mark their dignity and to serve as an adornment.

41 And you will put them on Aaron your brother, and on his sons with him. And you will anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, and they will be at my service in the priesthood.

42 And you will make them linen underwear to cover their nakedness. They will go from the loins to the thighs.

43 And Aaron and his sons will carry them when they come into the tent of meeting, or when they come near the altar to serve in the holy place. So they will not be guilty, and will not die. It is a perpetual law for Aaron and for his descendants after him.

## **Exodus 29**

1 This is what you will do to consecrate them, so that they may be at my service in the priesthood. Take a young bullock and two rams without blemish.

2 And make unleavened bread, and unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers drizzled with oil. You will make them with fine wheat flour.

3 And you will put them in a basket, and bring them in the basket with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And you will bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance of the tent of meeting, and wash them with water.

5 And you will take the garments, and clothe Aaron with the tunic and the robe of the ephod and the ephod and the breastplate, and you will put the embroidered belt of the ephod on him.

6 And you will place the tiara on his head, and you will place the crown of holiness on the tiara.

7 And you will take the anointing oil and sprinkle it on his head, and anoint him.

8 And you will bring his sons and clothe them with tunics.

9 And you will gird Aaron and his sons with belts, and put bonnets on them. And the priesthood will belong to them by perpetual law. You will thus consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And you will bring the bullock before the tent of meeting, and Aaron and his sons will put their hands on the head of the bullock.

11 And you will kill the bullock before Yahweh at the door of the tent of meeting.

12 And you will take some of the bullock's blood and put it with your finger on the horns of the altar, and you will sprinkle all the blood at the base of the altar.

13 And you will take all the fat that covers the bowels, and the large lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys and the fat that surrounds them, and you will burn them on the altar.

14 But you will burn in the fire outside the camp the flesh of the bullock, and its skin and its excrement. It is an offering for sin.

15 You will also take one of the rams, and Aaron and his sons will put their hands on the head of the ram.

16 And you will kill the ram, and you will take its blood and sprinkle it on the altar all around.

17 And you will cut the ram into pieces. And you will wash the bowels and the legs, which you will put on the pieces and on its head.

18 And you will burn the whole ram on the altar. It is a burnt offering to Yahweh. It is an offering made by fire, of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

19 And you will take the other ram, and Aaron and his sons will put their hands on the head of the ram.

20 And you will kill the ram, and you will take of its blood. And you will put it on the lobe of the right ear of Aaron, and on the lobe of the right ear of his sons, and on the thumb of their right hand, and on the big toe of their right foot. And you will sprinkle the blood on the altar all around.

21 And you will take of the blood from the altar and of the anointing oil. And you will sprinkle it on Aaron, and on his garments, on his sons, and on their garments. Thus will be sanctified Aaron and his garments, and his sons and their garments.

22 And you will take from the ram the fat, and the tail, and the fat that covers the bowels, and the large lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys and the fat surrounding them, and the right shoulder. For it is the ram of consecration.

23 And you will also take one loaf of bread, and one oiled bread, and one wafer, from the basket of unleavened bread that is before Yahweh.

24 And you will put all these things in the hands of Aaron and in the hands of his sons, and you will wave them from side to side before Yahweh.

25 Then you will take them from their hands, and burn them on the altar next to the burnt offering. It is an offering made by fire before Yahweh, of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

26 And you will take the breast of the ram that was used for the sanctification of Aaron, and you will wave it from side to side before Yahweh. And it will be your portion.

27 And you will sanctify the breast and the shoulder of the ram which was used for the consecration of Aaron and his sons. The breast by waving it from side to side, and the shoulder by presenting it by elevation.

28 And they will belong to Aaron and to his sons, by a perpetual law which the children of Israel will observe. For it is an offering by elevation, and it will be an offering by elevation by the children of Israel from their peace offering, an offering by elevation to Yahweh.

29 And the holy garments of Aaron will be for his sons after him, who will put them on when they are anointed and consecrated.

30 They will be worn for seven days by the one of his sons who succeeds him in the priesthood, when he enters into the tent of meeting to serve in the holy place.

31 And you will take the ram of consecration and cook its flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons will eat the flesh of the ram and the bread that is in the basket, at the door of the tent of meeting.

33 They will thus eat those things which served for their atonement, to consecrate and sanctify them. But no stranger will eat of it, because they are holy things.

34 And if any bread or consecration flesh remains until the morning, you will burn what remains in the fire. It will not be eaten, because it is a holy thing.

35 So you will follow all the commandments I have given you concerning Aaron and his sons. You will devote seven days to consecrating them.

36 And you will offer every day a bullock for a sin offering, for atonement. And you will purify the altar by this atonement, and you will anoint it to sanctify it.

37 For seven days you will make atonement on the altar, and you will sanctify it. And the altar will be most holy, and everything that touches the altar will be holy.

38 This is what you will offer on the altar: two lambs a year old, day by day continually.

39 You will offer one of the lambs in the morning, and the other lamb in the evening.

40 And with the first lamb you will offer a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mingled with a quarter of a hin of crushed olive oil, and a drink offering of a quarter of a hin of wine.

41 And you will offer the second lamb in the evening, and you will do according to the meal offering and the drink offering of the morning. It is a burnt offering of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

42 It is a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tent of meeting before Yahweh. And I will meet with you there and speak to you there.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and this place will be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tent of meeting and the altar. I will sanctify also Aaron and his sons, that they may serve me in the priesthood.

45 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they will know that I am Yahweh their God, who brought them out of the land of Egypt to dwell among them. I am Yahweh their God.

## Exodus 30

1 You will make an altar to burn incense. You will make it from acacia wood.

2 Its length will be a cubit, and its width a cubit. It will be square, and its height will be two cubits. And you will make horns that will come out of the altar.

3 And you will overlay it with pure gold, its top, and its sides, and its horns. And you will make a crown of gold around it.

4 Under this crown you will make two rings of gold on both sides. You will put them on both sides, to receive the bars that will be used to carry it.

5 And you will make the bars of acacia wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And you will place the altar opposite the veil which is before the ark of the testimony, opposite the mercy seat which is over the testimony where I will meet with you.

7 And Aaron will burn fragrant incense there. He will burn it every morning when he prepares the lamps.

8 And he will also burn some in the evening, when he arranges the lamps. This is how incense will be burned forever before Yahweh throughout your generations.

9 You will not offer any strange incense on this altar, nor burnt offering, nor meal offering, and you will not pour any drink offering thereon.

10 Once every year Aaron will make atonement on the horns of this altar, with the blood of the sin offering in the day of atonement. Once every year he will make atonement on it throughout your generations. It is most holy before Yahweh.

11 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

12 When you count the children of Israel according to those who are numbered among them, each of them will pay a redemption of his life to Yahweh when you count them. And so they will not be struck by any plague during this numbering.

13 This is what all those who are included in the number will give: half a shekel of silver, according to the shekel of the sanctuary which is twenty gerahs. So half a shekel of silver will be an offering to Yahweh.

14 Every one included in the number, from the age of twenty years and upward, will pay for the offering to Yahweh.

15 The rich will not pay more and the poor will not pay less than half a shekel of silver. It is an offering to Yahweh for the redemption of your lives.

16 You will receive the money of the redemption from the children of Israel, and you will apply it to the work of the tent of meeting. It will be for the children of Israel a memorial before Yahweh for the redemption of their lives.

17 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

18 You will make a basin of brass with its base of brass, for washing. You will place it between the tent of meeting and the altar, and you will put water in it.

19 And Aaron and his sons will wash their hands and feet there.

20 When they go into the tent of meeting or when they go to the altar to make a burnt offering to Yahweh, they will wash themselves with this water lest they die.

21 So they will wash their hands and feet so that they do not die. This will be an ordinance for Aaron and for his sons throughout their generations.

22 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

23 Take of the best spices, of flowing myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much that is two hundred and fifty, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty.

24 And of cassia five hundred, according to the shekel of the sanctuary, and of olive oil a hin.

25 You will make from this the oil for the holy anointing, a composition of perfumes according to the art of the perfumer. It will be the holy anointing oil.

26 And you will anoint the tent of meeting and the ark of the testimony with it.

27 And the table with all its utensils, and the candlestick with all its utensils, and the altar of incense.

28 And the altar of burnt offerings with all its utensils, and the basin for washing with its base.

29 So you will sanctify these things and they will be most holy. Everything that touches them will be holy.

30 You will also anoint Aaron and his sons for sanctification, that they may serve me in the priesthood.

31 And you will speak to the children of Israel saying, It will be for me the oil of holy anointing throughout your generations.

32 It will not be sprinkled on the body of any other man, nor will you make the like of it according to the same composition. It is holy and you will regard it as holy.

33 Whoever makes a similar one or puts one on a stranger will be cut off from his people.

34 And Yahweh said to Moses, Take spices: pure myrrh and clear gum and galbanum, these smells of pure incense. Of each will there be the same weight.

35 With this you will make a perfume composed according to the art of the perfumer, mixed together, pure and holy.

36 You will crush it into powder, and you will place it before the ark testimony into the tent of meeting, where I will meet with you. It will be most holy for you.

37 You will not make a similar composition for yourself. You will consider it holy and reserved for Yahweh.

38 Whoever makes a similar composition to feel it will be cut off from his people.

## **Exodus 31**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Behold that I have chosen Bezalel the son of Uri the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.

3 And I filled him with a spirit of God, a spirit of wisdom and understanding and knowledge for all kinds of work.

4 I made him capable of making inventions and working with gold and silver and brass.

5 And also in cutting stones for setting and carving wood, and to perform all kinds of work.

6 And behold, I have joined to him Oholiab the son of Ahisamah of the tribe of Dan. And I have put understanding in the minds of all who are skillful, that they may do all that I have commanded you.

7 That is the tent of meeting, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that will be on it, and all the utensils of the tent.

8 And the table with its utensils, and the candlestick of pure gold with all its utensils, and the altar of incense.

9 And the altar of burnt offerings with all its utensils, and the basin for washing with its base.

10 And garments of office, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons for the functions of the priesthood.

11 And anointing oil and fragrant incense for the sanctuary. They will do everything I have commanded you.

12 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

13 Speak to the children of Israel saying, You will not fail to observe my sabbaths. For it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am Yahweh who sanctifies you.

14 You will observe the sabbath, for it is holy to you. Whoever profanes it will be punished with death, whoever does any work on that day will be cut off from among his people.

15 You will work six days, but the seventh day is the sabbath of the holy rest to Yahweh. Whoever does any work on the sabbath will be put to death.

16 The children of Israel will keep the sabbath, that they may observe the rest throughout their generations for an everlasting covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel that will last forever. For in six days the Yahweh made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he ceased from his work and rested.

18 When he had finished speaking to Moses on mount Sinai, he gave him two tablets of testimony, tablets of stone written with the finger of God.



## Exodus 32

1 When the people saw that Moses was slow to come down from the mountain, they gathered around Aaron and said to him, Arise and make us gods who will go before us. For this Moses, this man who brought us out of the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.

2 Aaron said to them, Take off the gold rings that are in the ears of your wives, and of your sons and of your daughters, and bring them to me.

3 And they all took off the golden rings that were in their ears, and they brought them to Aaron.

4 And he received them from their hands, and threw the gold into a mold, and made a calf of it, and fashioned it with an engraving tool. And they said: These are your gods, O Israel, who brought you out of the land of Egypt.

5 When Aaron saw that, he built an altar before him and he cried out: Tomorrow there will be a feast in honor of Yahweh.

6 And the next day they rose early in the morning and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. And the people sat down to eat and drink, and then they got up to entertain themselves.

7 And Yahweh said to Moses, Get up and go down. For your people, whom you brought out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted their way.

8 They quickly departed from the path I had prescribed for them. They made themselves a molten calf, and bowed down to it. And they offered it sacrifices and they said, Israel here is your god who brought you out of the land of Egypt.

9 And Yahweh said to Moses, I have seen these people and behold, it is a stiff necked people.

10 Now therefore leave me alone, that my anger may burn against them. For I will consume them, but I will make of you a great nation.

11 And Moses implored Yahweh his God and said, O Yahweh, why should your anger be kindled against your people, whom you brought out of the land of Egypt by great power and by a mighty hand.

12 Why should the Egyptians say, He brought them out maliciously to kill them in the mountains and exterminate them from the earth. Turn away from your fiery anger and change your mind about the harm you want to do to your people.

13 Remember Abraham and Isaac and Israel your servants, to whom you said, swearing by yourself: I will multiply your seed like the stars of the sky. And all this land that I have spoken of, I will give to your seed and they will possess it forever.

14 And Yahweh repented of the evil he had declared he wanted to do to his people.

15 And Moses returned and came down from the mountain with the two tablets of the testimony in his hand. The tablets were written on both sides. On one side and on the other were they written.

16 And these tablets were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, engraved on the tablets.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they cried, he said to Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And Moses answered, It is not the noise of the victors or the noise of the vanquished. What I hear is the noise of the people singing.

19 And as he approached the camp, he saw the calf and the dancing. And Moses' anger was kindled. And he threw down the tablets with his hands, and broke them at the foot of the mountain.

20 And he took the calf that they had made, and burned it in the fire. And he reduced it to powder, and threw this powder on the water. And he made the children of Israel drink of it.

21 And Moses said to Aaron: What have these people done to you, so that you have made them commit such a great sin.

22 And Aaron answered, Let not the anger of my lord be kindled. You yourself know that these people are inclined to evil.

23 For they said to me: Make us gods who will go before us. For we do not know what has become of this Moses, the man who brought us out of the land of Egypt.

24 And I said to them: Let those who have gold strip themselves of it. And they gave it to me and I threw it into the fire, and this calf has been made of it.

25 And Moses saw that the people were naked. For Aaron had made them naked, exposed to disgrace among their enemies.

26 And Moses stood at the gate of the camp and said, Those who are for Yahweh, let them come to me. And all the children of Levi gathered to him.

27 And he said to them, Thus says Yahweh the God of Israel: Let each of you put your sword at his side, and walk through the camp from gate to gate. And let each one kill his brother, and each one his companion, and each one his neighbor.

28 And the children of Levi did as Moses commanded, and about three thousand people died the same day.

29 And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves today to Yahweh and let each one attack his son and brother, that he may bless you today.

30 And when morning came, Moses said to the people: You have committed a great sin in making this golden calf. I will now go up to Yahweh, perhaps I will obtain forgiveness of your sin.

31 And Moses returned to the Yahweh and said, Oh these people have committed a great sin and made themselves a golden god.

32 Now forgive their sin. If not, I pray you to erase me from your book which you wrote.

33 And Yahweh said to Moses, It is he who sins against me whom I will erase from my book.

34 So go now and bring the people to the place that I have commanded you. Behold my angel will go before you, but in the day of my vengeance I will punish them for their sin.

35 Thus Yahweh struck the people because they had caused Aaron to make the calf which he had made.

### **Exodus 33**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Depart and go from here, you and the people you brought out of the land of Egypt. And go to the land that I swore to give to Abraham and to Isaac and to Jacob saying, I will give it to your seed.

2 I will send an angel before you, and I will drive out the Canaanites, and the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

3 Go to this land where milk and honey flow. But I will not come among you, lest I consume you on the way for you are a stiff necked people.

4 When the people heard these sinister words, they were in desolation, and no one put on his ornaments.

5 And Yahweh said to Moses, Say to the children of Israel: You are a stiff necked people. If I come among you for a single moment, I will consume you. Now take off your ornaments, and I will see what I will do to you.

6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments, after Moses came down from mount Horeb.

7 Moses then took the tent and pitched it outside the camp, some distance away. And he called it the tabernacle namely the tent of meeting. And all those who inquired of Yahweh went to the tent of meeting, which was outside the camp.

8 And when Moses went to the tent of meeting, all the people stood up. Each one stood at the entrance of his tent and looked at Moses until he entered the tent of meeting.

9 And when Moses entered the tent of meeting, the pillar of cloud came down and stood at the entrance of the tent of meeting, and Yahweh spoke with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the pillar of cloud which stood at the entrance of the tent of meeting, and all the people stood up and bowed down, every one at the entrance of his tent.

11 And Yahweh spoke with Moses face to face, as a man speaks to his friend. Then Moses returned to the camp. But his young servant, Joshua the son of Nun, did not leave the tent of meeting.

12 And Moses said to Yahweh, Behold you say to me: Lead this people forward. And you do not let me know who you will send with me. However you said: I know you by name, and you have also found favor in my sight.

13 Now therefore I pray you, if I found favor in your sight then show me now your ways so that I may know you, so that I may find favor in your eyes. Consider the fact that this nation is your people.

14 And he answered, My presence will go with you and I will give you rest.

15 And Moses said to him, If your presence do not walk with us, then do not make us leave here.

16 How then will it be known that I and your people have found favor in your sight. Will it not be when you walk with us. And then I and your people will be distinguished before all the peoples that are on earth.

17 And Yahweh said to Moses, I will also do this thing that you asked. For you have found grace in my sight, and I know you by name.

18 And Moses said, I pray you, show me your glory.

19 And he answered, I will make all my goodness to pass before you, and I will proclaim the name Yahweh before you. I have mercy on whom I have mercy, and I have compassion on whom I have compassion.

20 And he said, You will not be able to see my face, for man cannot see me and live.

21 And Yahweh said, Behold there is a place near me, and you will stand on the rock.

22 And while my glory passes, I will put you in a crack of the rock, and I will cover you with my hand until I have passed.

23 And when I turn my hand, you will see me from behind, but my face cannot be seen.

#### **Exodus 34**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Cut two tablets of stone like the first, and I will write on the tablets the words that were on the first tablets which you broke.

2 Be in the morning, and you will come up early to mount Sinai. And you will stand there before me, on the top of the mountain.

3 But let no man go up with you, and let no man be seen in all the mountain, neither let the flocks or herds pasture near this mountain.

4 And Moses cut two tablets of stone like the first. And he rose early in the morning and went up to the mountain of Sinai, as Yahweh commanded him. And he took the two tablets of stone in his hand.

5 And Yahweh came down in a cloud and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of Yahweh.

6 And Yahweh passed before him and cried: Yahweh, Yahweh, merciful and gracious God, slow to anger and abounding in lovingkindness and faithfulness.

7 Who preserves his love to a thousand generations, and who forgives iniquity and transgression and sin, but who does not consider the guilty to be innocent. And who punishes the iniquity of the fathers on the children and on children's children up to the third and fourth generation.

8 And Moses hastened and bowed down to the ground and worshiped.

9 And he said, O Lord I pray you, if I have found favor in your sight, let the Lord walk among us. For they are a stiff necked people. Forgive our iniquities and our sins, and take us as your possession.

10 And he answered, Behold I make a covenant. I will do miracles in the presence of all your people that have not happened in any country or nation. And all the people around you will see the work of Yahweh and it is through you that I will accomplish terrible things.

11 Pay attention to what I command you today. Behold I will drive out before you the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

12 Be careful not to make an alliance with the inhabitants of the country where you are to enter, lest they be a trap to you.

13 But you will overthrow their altars, and you will break their pillars, and you will tear down their idols.

14 You will not bow down to any other god. For Yahweh, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God.

15 Be careful not to make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, lest they invite you or eat with you when they prostitute themselves to their gods and offer sacrifices to them.

16 Lest you take their daughters for your sons, and their daughters play the whore for their gods and thus cause your sons to play the prostitute for their gods.

17 You will not make for yourself a molten god.

18 You will observe the feast of unleavened bread. For seven days at the appointed time in the month of Abib, you will eat unleavened bread as I commanded you. For it was in the month of Abib that you came out of Egypt.

19 Every firstborn male among all the males who come from a womb belongs to me, and also every firstborn male of your flocks and herds.

20 But you will redeem the firstborn of the donkey with a lamb, and if you do not redeem it then you will break his neck. And you will redeem every firstborn of your sons, and no one will appear before me empty.

21 Six days you will work, but on the seventh day you will rest. You will rest even in the time of plowing and harvest.

22 You will celebrate the feast of weeks in the time of the first fruits of the wheat harvest, and the harvest festival at the end of the year.

23 Three times a year all your males will appear before the Lord Yahweh, the God of Israel.

24 For I will drive out the nations before you, and I will enlarge your borders. And no one will covet your land while you go up to present yourself before Yahweh your God three times in the year.

25 You will not offer with leavened bread the blood of the victim sacrificed in my honor. And the sacrifice of the feast of the Passover will not be kept overnight until the morning.

26 You will bring the first of the first fruits of your land to the house of Yahweh your God. You will not cook a kid in its mother's milk.

27 And Yahweh said to Moses, Write these words. For it is according to these words that I make a covenant with you and with Israel.

28 And Moses was there with Yahweh forty days and forty nights. He ate no bread, nor drank water. And he wrote on the tablets the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

29 And Moses came down from mount Sinai. And the two tablets of the testimony were in Moses' hands when he came down from the mountain. And Moses did not know that the skin on his face shone after God spoke to him.

30 And Aaron and all the children of Israel looked at Moses and behold, the skin of his face shone. And they were afraid to come near him.

31 And Moses called them, and Aaron and all the leaders of the congregation came to him. And Moses spoke to them.

32 After this, all the children of Israel came and he gave them all the commandments that he had received from Yahweh on mount Sinai.

33 And when Moses had finished speaking to them, he put a veil on his face.

34 But when Moses came before Yahweh to speak to him, he removed the veil until he came out. And he went out and told the children of Israel what he had been commanded.

35 And the children of Israel looked at the face of Moses, and saw that the skin of Moses' face shone. And Moses put the veil on his face again until he went in to speak with God.

### **Exodus 35**

1 And Moses called all the congregation of the children of Israel and said to them, These are the words which Yahweh commands you to do.

2 You will work six days, but the seventh day will be holy to you. It is the sabbath, the day of rest dedicated to Yahweh. Whoever does any work on that day will be punished with death.

3 You will not light a fire in any of your dwellings on the sabbath day.

4 And Moses spoke to the whole assembly of the children of Israel and said, These are the things which Yahweh commands.

5 Take an offering to Yahweh from what is yours. Whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring this offering to Yahweh: gold, and silver, and brass.

6 And fabrics dyed blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goat's hair.

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, and acacia wood.

8 And oil for the light, and spices for the anointing oil, and for the fragrant incense.

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod and the breastplate.

10 And every wise hearted among you will come and make all that Yahweh has commanded.

11 That is the tabernacle, and its tent, and its covering, and its clasps, and its boards, and its bars, and its pillars, and its bases.

12 And the ark and its bars, and the mercy seat, and the veil to cover the ark.

13 And the table and its bars, and all its utensils, and the shewbread.

14 And the candlestick for the light, and its utensils, and its lamps, and the oil for the light.

15 And the altar of incense, and its bars, and the anointing oil, and the fragrant incense, and the veil of the door at the entrance to the tabernacle.

16 And the altar of burnt offerings with its grating of brass, and its bars and all its utensils, and the basin for washing with its base.

17 And the curtains of the courtyard, and its pillars and their bases, and the veil of the gate of the courtyard.

18 And pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the courtyard, and their cords.

19 And the garments for the service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons for the functions in the priesthood.

20 Then the whole assembly of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

21 And each one whose heart encouraged him, and each one whose spirit made him willing, they came and brought an offering to Yahweh for the work of the tent of meeting, and for the service there, and for the holy garments.

22 The men came as well as the women. All who were of good heart brought brooches, earrings, signet rings, and arm bracelets, all gold jewelry. And all who offered an offering of gold to Yahweh.

23 All who had fabrics dyed blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goat's hair, and rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, they brought them.

24 And everyone who offered an offering of silver and brass brought the offering to Yahweh. And all those who had acacia wood for any works of the service brought it.

25 And all the women who were wise hearted, they did spin with their hands and brought their spun works: the blue, and the purple, and the scarlet, and the fine linen.

26 And all the women whose hearts were moved by knowledge, they spun goat's hair.

27 And the leaders of the people brought onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod and in the breastplate.

28 And spices, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the fragrant incense.

29 All the children of Israel, men and women whose hearts were willing to contribute for the work which Yahweh commanded through Moses, they brought freewill offerings to Yahweh.

30 And Moses said to the children of Israel, Behold Yahweh has chosen Bezalel the son of Uri the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.

31 And he has filled him with an excellent spirit of wisdom and understanding and knowledge in all kinds of works.

32 And he has made him capable of making inventions, and to work gold and silver and brass.

33 And to engrave the stones for setting, and to work the wood, and to carry out all kinds of works of art.

34 And he has also gave him the gift of teaching, as well as Oholiab the son of Ahisamach of the tribe of Dan.

35 He has filled them with intelligence to carry out all the works of sculpture and art, and to embroider and weave fabrics dyed in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen, and to do all kinds of work and inventions.

### **Exodus 36**

1 Then Bezalel and Oholiab, and all the skilled men to whom Yahweh had given wisdom and understanding to know how to do all the work for the service of the sanctuary, they did according to all that Yahweh had commanded.

2 For Moses had called Bezalel and Oholiab, and all the skilled men into whose minds Yahweh had put understanding, and all whose hearts were willing to apply themselves to the work and carry it out.

3 And they received of Moses all the offerings which the children of Israel had brought to make the works of the service of the sanctuary, to make it. And every morning, voluntary offerings were still brought to Moses.

4 Then all the skilled men were busy in all the work of the sanctuary, and each left his own work that he was doing.

5 And they came and said to Moses: The people bring more than enough to carry out the works which Yahweh has commanded.

6 Then Moses gave a commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. The people were thus prevented from bringing any.

7 For the prepared objects were sufficient and beyond, for all the work to be done.

8 And all the skilled men among the workmen, they made for the tabernacle ten curtains of fine twisted linen, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet. Artistically crafted cherubim were depicted there by embroidery work.

9 The length of a curtain was twenty eight cubits, and the width of a curtain was four cubits. The measurement was the same for all.

10 And five of these curtains were joined together, and the other five were also joined together.



11 And he made blue laces at the edge of the curtain which completed the first assembly. And he did the same at the edge of the curtain that completed the second assembly.

12 And he put fifty laces on the first curtain, and fifty laces were placed at the edge of the curtain completing the second assembly. And these laces matched each other.

13 And he made fifty golden clasps, and the curtains were joined together with the clasps. And the tabernacle formed one whole.

14 And he made curtains of goat's hair to serve as a tent over the tabernacle. Eleven of these curtains were made.

15 The length of a curtain was thirty cubits, and the width of a curtain was four cubits. The measurement was the same for all eleven curtains.

16 And he tied five of these curtains separately, and the other six separately.

17 And he placed fifty laces at the edge of the curtain which completed the first assembly, and he placed fifty laces at the edge of the curtain in the second assembly.

18 He also made fifty clasps of brass to hold the tent together, so that it formed a whole.

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of sealskins above.

20 And he made the boards for the tabernacle, of acacia wood to stand up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the width of a board was a cubit and a half.

22 On each board there were two tenons joined to each other. And the same was done for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 So he made twenty boards for the south side of the tabernacle, southward.

24 And he made forty bases of silver under the twenty boards, two bases under each board for its two tenons.

25 And he made twenty boards for the second side of the tabernacle, the north side.

26 And their forty bases of silver, two bases under each board.

27 And he made six boards for the back of the tabernacle, on the west side.

28 And he made two boards for the corners of the tabernacle at the back.

29 They were double from the bottom and well linked at their top by a ring. He did the same to both of them at the two corners.

30 There were thus eight boards, with their bases of silver. Thus sixteen bases, two bases under each board.

31 And he made bars of acacia wood, five for the boards on one side of the tabernacle.

32 And five bars for the boards of the second side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards on the side of the tabernacle forming the bottom towards the west.

33 And he made the middle bar to pass through the in the midst of the boards from one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to hold the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 And he made the veil of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen. Artistically crafted cherubim were depicted there by embroidery work.

36 And he made for it four pillars of acacia, and overlaid them with gold. They had golden hooks, and four bases of silver were cast for them.

37 And he made for the entrance to the tent a screen of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen. It was an embroidery work.

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks, and he overlaid their heads and their fillets with gold, and their five bases were of brass.

### **Exodus 37**

1 And Bezalel made the ark of acacia wood. Its length was two and a half cubits, and its width a cubit and a half, and its height a cubit and a half.

2 And he covered it with pure gold inside and out, and he made a crown of gold all around.

3 And he cast four golden rings for it, which he put on its four corners. Two rings on one side of it, and two rings on the other side of it.

4 And he made bars of acacia wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the bars through the rings on the sides of the ark, to carry the ark.

6 And he made the mercy seat of pure gold. Its length was two and a half cubits, and its width was a cubit and a half.

7 And he made two cherubim of gold. He made them of beaten gold, at the two ends of the mercy seat.

8 One cherub at the one end, and another cherub at the other end. He made the cherubim coming out of the mercy seat at its two ends.

9 And the cherubim spread their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings and facing each other. And the cherubim had their faces toward the mercy seat.

10 And he made the table of acacia wood. Its length was two cubits, and its width a cubit, and its height a cubit and a half.

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made a crown of gold all around.

12 He made around it a border the width of a hand, on which he placed a crown of gold all around.

13 And he cast four gold rings for the table, and put the rings in the four corners that were at its four feet.

14 The rings were near the edge, and received the bars to carry the table.

15 And he made the bars of acacia wood, and overlaid them with gold. And they were used to carry the table.

16 And he made the utensils that were to be placed on the table. Its dishes, and its bowls, and its chalices, and its cups, to serve for libations. He made them of pure gold.

17 And he made the candlestick of pure gold. This candlestick was made of beaten gold. And its foot, and its stem, and its calyxes, and its knops, and its flowers, all were of the same piece.

18 And six branches came out from its sides. Three branches of the candlestick out of the one side of it, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side of it.

19 There were three almond shaped chalices on one branch with a knop and a flower, and on another branch three almond shaped chalices with a knop and flower. It was the same for the six branches coming out of the candlestick.

20 At the stem of the candlestick there were four almond shaped chalices with their knops and flowers.

21 There was a knop under two branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two other branches of one piece with it, and a knop under two other branches of one piece with it. It was the same for the six branches coming out of the candlestick.

22 The knops and the branches of the candlestick were of the same piece. It was entirely of beaten gold, pure gold.

23 And he made for it seven lamps with its snuffers and its snuffdishes of pure gold.

24 He used a talent of pure gold to make the candlestick with all its utensils.

25 And he made the incense altar of acacia wood. Its length was a cubit, and its width was a cubit. It was square, and its height was two cubits. And horns were coming out of the altar.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, the top and the sides all around and the horns. And he made a crown of gold around it.

27 Under the crown he made two rings of gold on both sides. He put them on both sides to receive the bars that were used to carry it.

28 And he made bars of acacia wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 And he made the oil for the holy anointing, and the pure fragrant incense, composed according to the art of the perfumer.

### **Exodus 38**

1 And he made the altar of burnt offerings of acacia wood. Its length was five cubits, and its width was five cubits. It was square, and its height was three cubits.

2 And he made horns on the four corners coming out of the altar, and he covered it with brass.

3 And he made all the altar utensils. Its ashes, and its brooms, and its basins, and its hooks for flesh, and its firepans. He made all these utensils of brass.

4 And he made the latticework of brass for the altar, which he placed under the edge of the altar, from the bottom to half the height of the altar.

5 And he cast four rings of brass, which he placed at the four corners of the latticework to receive the bars.

6 And he made the bars of acacia wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the bars through the rings on the sides of the altar to carry it. He made the altar hollow between the boards.

8 And he made the basin for washing. He made it of brass with its base of brass, by using the mirrors of the women who assembled at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

9 And he made the courtyard. On the south side southward there were curtains of fine twisted linen, a hundred cubits long.

10 Their pillars were twenty and their bases of brass were twenty. The hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 On the north side there were a hundred cubits of curtains, with twenty pillars and their twenty bases of brass. The hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

12 On the west side there were fifty cubits of curtains, with ten pillars and their ten bases. The hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward, fifty cubits of curtains.

14 There were for one side of the courtyard gate, fifteen cubits of curtains with three pillars and their three bases.

15 And the same for the second side of the courtyard gate. On this hand and that hand by the gate of the courtyard, there were curtains of fifteen cubits with their three pillars and their three bases.

16 All the curtains forming the enclosure of the courtyard were of fine twisted linen.

17 And the bases for the pillars were of brass. The hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver, and their heads were covered with silver. And all the pillars of the courtyard were adorned with silver.

18 The curtain of the courtyard gate was a work of embroidery of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen. And its length was twenty cubits, and its height was five cubits as the width of the curtains of the courtyard.

19 And its four pillars and their four bases were of brass. Their hooks and their fillets were of silver, and their heads were covered with silver.

20 And all the pins of the tabernacle and of the courtyard round about were of brass.

21 Above have been specified the parts of the tabernacle, I mean the tabernacle of the testimony, which was approved by the commandment of Moses for the service of the Levites by the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

22 So Bezaleel the son of Uri the son of Hur of the tribe of Judah, made all that Yahweh commanded Moses.

23 And with him was Oholiab the son of Ahisamach of the tribe of Dan, skilled in engraving and inventing and embroidering on fabrics dyed in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and in fine linen.

24 The total of the gold used for all the works of the holy place, which was the gold of the offerings, was twenty nine talents and seven hundred and thirty shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 But the silver of those of the assembly who were numbered was one hundred talents and one thousand seven hundred and seventy five shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary.

26 It was half a shekel per head according to the shekel of the sanctuary, this is what each one paid for the numbering. And the person included in the number were from the age of twenty years and above, and the number was six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And one hundred talents of silver were used to melt the bases of the sanctuary and the bases of the veil, a hundred bases for the hundred talents, one talent for one base.

28 And with the thousand seven hundred and seventy five shekels he made the hooks for the pillars, and covered their uppermost part, and made fillets for them.

29 And the brass of the offerings was seventy talents and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 He made with it the bases to the door of the tent of meeting, and the brazen altar and the brazen grating for it, and all the utensils of the altar.

31 And the bases of the courtyard all around, and the bases of the gate of the courtyard, and all the pins of the holy place.

### **Exodus 39**

1 And they made finely wrought garments of office for the service in the sanctuary. They made it of the fabrics dyed blue and purple and scarlet. And they made also the holy garments for Aaron, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

2 So he made the ephod of gold, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen.

3 And they beat the gold into thin plates and cut it into threads, which they interwoven into the fabrics dyed blue, and purple, and scarlet, and into the fine linen, by a work of embroidery.

4 And they made for it shoulder pieces, to join them together. At the two ends was it joined together.

5 And the woven band of the ephod that was on it, was of the same piece and of like work: of gold, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

6 And they forged two onyx stones, enclosed in settings of gold and engraved like seals are engraved, with the names of the children of Israel.

7 And they put them on the shoulders of the ephod, as stones for a remembrance of the children of Israel, as the Yahweh commanded Moses.

8 And he also made the breastplate by embroidery work similar to the work of the ephod: of gold, and of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen.

9 They made the breastplate double and it was square. Its length was a span, and its width was a span.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones. The order was thus: a sardius, and a topaz, and a carbuncle, in the first row.

11 And in the second row: an emerald, and a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And in the third row: a jacinth, and an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And in the fourth row: a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper. These stones were set in their gold settings.

14 So the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve according to their names. And they were engraved like seals, each one with his name according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made on the breastplate chains at the ends, of pure gold woven like cords.

16 They made also two settings of gold and two rings of gold, and put the two rings at the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two golden cords in the two rings at the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the other two ends of the two golden cords, they fastened on the two settings and place them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod on the front of it.

19 They also made two rings of gold, and put them on the two other ends of the breastplate, on the inner edge applied against the ephod.

20 And they made two other rings of gold, which they placed at the bottom of the two shoulder pieces of the ephod, on the front near the joint, above the belt of the ephod.

21 And they attached the breastplate by its rings to the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, so that the breastplate was above the embroidered belt of the ephod and could not be separated from the ephod, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

22 And he made the robe of the ephod, woven entirely of blue.

23 And the hole of the robe was in the middle of it, like the opening of a coat of mail. And this opening had a woven edge all around, so that the robe could not be torn.

24 And they made on the skirts of the robe pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twisted linen.

25 They made bells of pure gold and put the bells between the pomegranates on the skirts of the robe, all around between the pomegranates.

26 A bell and a pomegranate, and a bell and a pomegranate, all around on the skirts of the robe for the service, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

27 And they made tunics of fine linen of woven work for Aaron and for his sons.

28 And the fine linen tiara, and the fine linen bonnets, and the fine twisted linen underpants.

29 And the embroidered belt of fine twisted linen and of blue and of purple and of scarlet, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

30 And they made the plate for the holy crown of pure gold, and engraved on it as one engraves a seal, Holiness to Yahweh.

31 And they tied it with a lace of blue, to fasten it on the tiara above as Yahweh commanded Moses.

32 Thus were completed all the works of the tabernacle and the tent of meeting. And the children of Israel did according to all that Yahweh commanded Moses, they did so.

33 And they brought to Moses the tent of meeting and everything that belonged to it. Its clasps, and its boards, and its bars, and its pillars, and its bases.

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of sealskins, and the dividing veil.

35 And the ark of the testimony and its bars, and the mercy seat.

36 And the table with all its utensils, and the shewbread.

37 And the pure candlestick and its lamps, even the lamps to be set in order, and all its utensils, and the oil for the light.

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the fragrant incense, and the curtain for the entrance of the tent of meeting.

39 And the brazen altar, and its grating of brass, and its bars and all its utensils, and the basin for washing with its base.

40 And the curtains of the courtyard with its pillars, and its bases, and the curtain of the gate of the courtyard, and its cords, and its pins, and all the utensils for the service of the tabernacle called the tent of meeting.

41 And the finely wrought garments of office for the sanctuary, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons for the functions in the priesthood.

42 The children of Israel did all these works by obeying all the orders that Yahweh had given to Moses.

43 And Moses examined the whole work and behold, they had done it as Yahweh had commanded. They had done it that way. And Moses blessed them.

## Exodus 40

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 On the first day of the first month you will set up the tabernacle, which is called the tent of meeting and inside which is the tabernacle.

3 And you will place there the ark of the testimony, and you will cover the ark with the veil.

4 And you will bring the table and arrange it in the necessary order. And you will bring the candlestick and light its lamps.

5 And you will place the golden altar of incense before the ark of testimony, and put up the curtain at the entrance of the tabernacle.

6 And you will place the altar of burnt offerings before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of meeting.

7 And you will place the basin for washing between the tent of meeting and the altar, and put water in it.

8 And you will set up the courtyard round about, and you will put the curtain at the gate of the courtyard.

9 And you will take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle and everything in it. And you will sanctify it with all its utensils, and it will be holy.

10 And you will anoint the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils. And you will sanctify the altar, and the altar will be most holy.

11 And you will anoint the basin for washing with its base, and sanctify it.

12 And you will bring Aaron and his sons to the door of the tent of meeting, and you will wash them with water.

13 And you will clothe Aaron with the holy garments, and you will anoint him, and sanctify him, so that he may be at my service in the priesthood.

14 And you will bring his sons and clothe them with tunics.

15 And you will anoint them as you anointed their father, so that they may be at my service in the priesthood. This anointing will ensure them the priesthood among their descendants in perpetuity.

16 And Moses did all that Yahweh commanded him, he did so.

17 And on the first day of the first month in the second year, the tabernacle was set up.

18 And Moses set up the tabernacle, and laid its bases, and placed its boards, and put its bars, and raised its pillars.

19 And he spread the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above it, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

20 And he took the testimony and placed it in the ark. And he put the bars in the rings of the ark, and placed the mercy seat on top of the ark.



21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle. And he set up the veil of separation and covered the ark of the testimony with it, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

22 And he placed the table in the tent of meeting, on the north side of the tabernacle, outside the veil.

23 And he placed the bread there in order before Yahweh, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

24 And he placed the candlestick in the tent of meeting, opposite the table, on the south side of the tabernacle.

25 And he lighted the lamps before Yahweh, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

26 And he placed the golden altar in the tent of meeting before the veil.

27 And he burned the fragrant incense there, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

28 And he placed the second veil at the door of the tent of meeting.

29 And he placed the altar of burnt offerings at the entrance to the tabernacle called the tent of meeting, and he offered there the burnt offering and the sacrifice, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

30 And he placed the basin for washing between the tent of meeting and the altar, and he put water there to wash with.

31 And Moses, and Aaron and his sons, they washed their hands and their feet there.

32 When they entered the tent of meeting or when they approached the altar, they washed as Yahweh commanded Moses.

33 And he set up the courtyard around the tabernacle and the altar, and he put up the veil of the gate of the courtyard. So Moses finished the work.

34 Then the cloud covered the tent of meeting, and the glory of Yahweh filled the tabernacle.

35 And Moses could not enter the tent of meeting, because the cloud remained there and the glory of Yahweh filled the tabernacle.

36 As long as their journeys lasted, the children of Israel departed when the cloud rose from over the tabernacle.

37 And if the cloud ascended not, then they journeyed not until the day that it ascended.

38 For the cloud of Yahweh was over the tabernacle by day, and there was a fire in it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel during all their journeys.

## Book of Leviticus

### Leviticus 1

1 Yahweh called Moses and spoke to him from the tent of meeting in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: If any of you offer a sacrifice to Yahweh, you will offer your sacrifice of the cattle, of the herds and of the flocks.

3 If his sacrifice is a burnt offering of the herds, he will offer a male without blemish. He will offer it of his own will at the door of the tent of meeting before Yahweh.

4 And he will put his hand on the head of the burnt offering, and it will be acceptable to Yahweh and serve as an atonement for him.

5 And he will kill the bullock before Yahweh. And the priests the sons of Aaron will offer the blood, and sprinkle it all around on the altar that is at the door of the tent of meeting.

6 And he will skin the burnt offering and cut it in pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest will put fire on the altar, and arrange wood on the fire.

8 Then the priests the sons of Aaron will put down the pieces, the head and the fat, on the wood that is in the fire which is on the altar.

9 And he will wash the inwards and the legs with water. And the priest will burn the whole on the altar. For it is a burnt offering, an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

10 And if his sacrifice for the burnt offering is of the flocks, as of the sheep or of the goats, then he will offer a male without blemish.

11 And he will kill it on the north side of the altar before Yahweh. And the priests the sons of Aaron will sprinkle its blood on the altar round about.

12 And he will cut it in pieces, separating its head and its fat. And the priest will put them in order on the wood that is in the fire which is on the altar.

13 And he will wash the inwards and the legs with water. And the priest will offer the whole, and burn it on the altar. For it is a burnt offering, an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

14 And if his sacrifice to Yahweh is a burnt offering of birds, then he will offer his sacrifice of turtle doves or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest will bring it to the altar, and wring off its head and burn it on the altar. And he will drained out the blood against one side of the altar.

16 And he will take off its crop with its feathers and throw them beside the altar towards the east, in the place of the ashes.

17 And he will tear the wings without detaching them. And the priest will burn the it on the altar, on the wood that is in the fire. For it is a burnt offering, an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

## **Leviticus 2**

1 And when anyone offers a meal offering to Yahweh, his offering will be of fine flour. And he will pour oil on it, and add incense to it.

2 And he will bring it to the priests the sons of Aaron. And the priest will take a handful of this fine flour, and of the oil with all the incense. And the priest will burn this for a memorial on the altar. For it is an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

3 And what remains of the meal offering will be for Aaron and his sons. It is most holy among the offerings of Yahweh made by fire.

4 And if you bring a meal offering of what is baked in the oven, it will be an unleavened cake of fine flour mingled with oil, or an unleavened wafer anointed with oil.

5 And if your meal offering is a cake baked in a pan, it will be of fine flour mingled with oil and without leaven.

6 And you will part it into pieces, and pour oil on it. For it is a meal offering.

7 And if your meal offering is a cake baked on the frying pan, it will be made from fine flour mingled with oil.

8 And you will bring the meal offering that is made of these things to Yahweh. And it will be presented to the priest, and he will bring it to the altar.

9 And the priest will take from the meal offering what is to be offered for a memorial, and will burn it on the altar. For it is an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

10 And that which is left of the meal offering will be for Aaron and his sons. It is most holy among the offerings of Yahweh made by fire.

11 All the meal offerings which you will offer to Yahweh will be made without leaven. For you will not burn leaven or honey in any offerings of Yahweh made by fire.

12 You may offer them to Yahweh in the offerings of the first fruits, but they will not be burnt on the altar for a pleasant smell.

13 You will put salt on all your meal offerings. You will not suffer the salt of the covenant of your God to be lacking from your meal offerings, but on all your offerings you will offer salt.

14 And if you offer a meal offering of the first fruits to Yahweh, you will offer for the meal offering of your first fruits ears of corn roasted in the fire, and the threshed wheat from the green ears.

15 And you will pour oil on it, and add incense to it, For it is a meal offering.

16 And the priest will burn the memorial if it, a portion of the crushed grains and the oil of it with all the incense. For it is an offering to Yahweh made by fire.

### **Leviticus 3**

1 When anyone offers a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offers from the herd, male or female, then he will offer it without blemish before Yahweh.

2 And he will put his hand on the head of his offering, and kill it at the entrance to the tent of meeting. And the priests the sons of Aaron will sprinkle the blood on the altar all around.

3 And he will offer part of the peace offering as a sacrifice made by fire to Yahweh. It will be the fat that cover the inwards, and all the fat that is on the inwards.

4 And also the the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them and on the sides, and the large lobe of the liver which he will detach near the kidneys.

5 And the sons of Aaron will burn it on the altar, with the burnt offering which is on the wood that is on the fire. It is an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

6 If his offering is a peace offering to Yahweh from the flock, male or female, he will offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his peace offering, then he will bring it before Yahweh.

8 And he will place his hand on the head of his offering, and kill it before the tent of meeting. And the sons of Aaron will sprinkle the blood on the altar round about.

9 And he will offer part of the peace offering as a sacrifice made by fire to Yahweh. It will be the fat, and the whole tail which he will separate near the spine, and the fat that covers the inwards, and all the fat that is on the inwards.

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them and on the sides, and the large lobe of the liver which he will detach near the kidneys.

11 And the priest will burn it on the altar. It is the food of an offering made by fire to Yahweh.

12 And if his offering is a goat, then he will offer it before Yahweh.

13 And he will put his hand on the head of it, and kill it before the tent of meeting. And the sons of Aaron will sprinkle the blood on the altar round about.

14 And he will offer part of the peace offering as a sacrifice made by fire to Yahweh. It will be the fat that covers the inwards, and all the fat that is on the inwards.

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is them and on the sides, and the large lobe of the liver which he will detach near the kidneys.

16 And the priest will burn them on the altar. It is the food of an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell. All the fat is for Yahweh.

17 This is a perpetual law for your descendants in all your dwellings, so that you do not eat fat or blood.

#### **Leviticus 4**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel saying, If anyone sins through ignorance [an involuntary action is a circumstantial ignorance] by doing any of the things Yahweh commanded not to do.

3 If it is the priest who has received the anointing who has sinned and thus made the people guilty, then for the sin he has committed he will offer a young bullock without blemish to Yahweh, as a sin offering.

4 And he will bring the bullock to the door of the tent of meeting before Yahweh. And he will put his hand on the head of the bullock, and kill the bullock before Yahweh.

5 And the anointed priest will take some of the blood of the bullock and bring it into the tent of meeting.

6 And the priest will dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle the blood seven times before Yahweh in front of the veil of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest will also put some of the blood on the horns of the altar of incense, which is before Yahweh in the tent of meeting. And he will pour all the rest the blood of the bullock at the foot of the altar of burnt offerings, which is at the door of the tent of meeting.

8 And he will remove all the fat of the bullock of the sin offering. The fat that covers the inwards and all the fat that is about the inwards.

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them and on the sides, and the large lobe of the liver which he will detach near the kidneys.

10 The priest will remove these parts as they were removed from the bullock of a peace offering, and the priest will burn them on the altar of burnt offerings.

11 But the skin of the bullock, and all its flesh with its head, and its legs, and its inwards, and its dung, all this will be transported.

12 He will carry the whole bullock out of the camp to a clean place, where the ashes are thrown. And he will burn it with fire on wood, it will be burned where the ashes are thrown.

13 And if the whole assembly of Israel sinned through ignorance by doing any of the things Yahweh commanded not to do, and so they offended without realizing it.

14 And if the sin which they have committed comes to be discovered, then assembly will offer a young bullock for the sin and bring it before the tent of meeting.

15 And the elders of Israel will put their hands on the head of the bullock before Yahweh, and one will kill the bullock before Yahweh.

16 And the anointed priest will bring some of the blood of the bullock into the tent of meeting.

17 And the priest will dip his finger in the blood and sprinkle it seven times before Yahweh, before the veil.

18 And he will put some of the blood on the horns of the altar that is before Yahweh in the tent of the meeting. And he will pour all the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar of burnt offerings, which is at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

19 And he will remove all the fat from the bullock, and burn it on the altar.

20 And the anointed priest will do with this bullock as he did with the bullock of his own sin which is mentioned previously, he will do the same with this one. This is how the priest will make an atonement for them, and they will be forgiven.

21 And he will carry the bullock out of the camp, and he will burn it as he burned the other bullock. For it is a sin offering for the whole assembly.

22 If it is a chief who has sinned through ignorance by doing any of the things that Yahweh his God commanded not to do, and so he has offended without realizing it.

23 And if he finds out the sin he has committed or it has been shown to him, then he will offer as a sacrifice a male goat without blemish.

24 And he will lay his hand on the head of this male goat, and kill it in the place where burnt offerings are killed before Yahweh. For it is a sin offering.

25 And the priest will take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offerings. And he will pour the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar of burnt offerings.

26 And he will burn all its fat on the altar, as the fat of a peace offering. This is how the priest will make an atonement for this chief's sin, and he will be forgiven.

27 If it is one of the people, distinct from the anointed priest and a chief, who sinned through ignorance by doing any of the things Yahweh commanded not to do and so has offended without realizing it.

28 And if he finds out the sin he has committed or it has been shown to him, then he will offer as a sacrifice a female goat without blemish.

29 And he will lay his hand on the head of this sin offering, and kill it in the place where burnt offerings are killed.

30 And the priest will take some of the blood of the victim with his finger, and put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offerings. And he will pour all the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar.

31 And the priest will remove the fat, as the fat is removed from a peace offering. And the priest will burn it on the altar for a pleasant smell to Yahweh. This is how the priest will make an atonement for him, and he will be forgiven.

32 And if he offers a lamb for the sin offering, then he will offer a female without blemish.

33 And he will place his hand on the head of this sin offering, and kill it for a sin offering in the place where burnt offerings are killed.

34 And the priest will take some of the blood of the victim with his finger, and put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offerings, and he will pour the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar.

35 And he will remove all the fat, as the fat is taken from a lamb of a peace offering. Then the priest will burn it on the altar as the offerings of Yahweh made by fire. This is how the priest will make an atonement for him concerning the sin that he has committed, and he will be forgiven.

## Leviticus 5

1 If anyone has sinned by not declaring what he has seen or what he knows while he appears as a witness in a case, then he will bear his iniquity.

2 Or if someone touches something unclean without knowing it, like the carcass of an unclean animal whether from a wild or domestic beast or from a reptile, then he did not do it voluntarily but he is impure when he realizes it and he thus offended.

3 Or if he touches any uncleanness of man without paying attention, whatsoever uncleanness it be with which he is defiled, then by the time it comes to his knowledge he becomes guilty of it and he has sinned.

4 Or if anyone swears with his lips to do evil or to do good by speaking lightly or imprudently, then he will be bound by his declarations when he realizes it.

5 Whoever is guilty of any of these things will confess his sin.

6 And he will bring his transgress offering to Yahweh for the sin he has committed. It will be a female from the flock for this sin offering, whether a lamb or a goat. And the priest will make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 But if he does not have the means to procure a sheep then he will bring for his transgression which he has committed: two turtle doves or two young pigeons to Yahweh. One will be for a sin offering and the other for a burnt offering.

8 He will bring them to the priest who will first offer what is for the sin offering. The priest will wring off its head from its neck without separating it.

9 And he will sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering on one side of the altar, and the rest of the blood will be drained out at the foot of the altar. For it is a sin offering.

10 And he will make a burnt offering of the other bird, according to the established rules. This is how the priest will make an atonement for him concerning the sin he has committed, and he will be forgiven.

11 But if he does not have the means to procure two turtledoves or two young pigeons, he who sins will bring for his sin offering one tenth of an ephah of fine flour. He will not put oil on it nor add incense to it, for it is a sin offering.

12 And he will bring it to the priest. And the priest will take a handful of it for a memorial of the sin, and burn it on the altar like the offerings of Yahweh made by fire. For it is a sin offering.

13 So the priest will make an atonement for him, concerning the sin that he has committed in one of these previously mentioned situations, and he will be forgiven. And what remains of the offering will be for the priest, as for a meal offering.

14 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

15 If someone transgresses and sins out of ignorance by taking away things consecrated to Yahweh, then he will bring a ram without blemish for a transgress offering to Yahweh. He will take it from

the flock, worth two shekels by your estimation according to the shekel of the sanctuary, for a transgress offering.

16 And he will restore what he has done wrong in the holy things, and will add to it a fifth part, and will give it to the priest. And the priest will make an atonement for him with the ram of the transgress offering, and he will be forgiven.

17 If someone unknowingly sins by doing one of the things Yahweh commanded not to do, then by the time it comes to his knowledge he becomes guilty of it and will bear his iniquity.

18 And he will bring a ram without blemish taken from the flock, worth two shekels by your estimation, for a transgress offering presented to the priest. And the priest will make atonement for him for the sin he has committed through ignorance, and he will be forgiven.

19 This is the transgress offering for the transgression committed against Yahweh.

### **Leviticus 6**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 If anyone sins and is unfaithful to Yahweh by acting falsely with his neighbor in a matter of deposit or of bargain, or by being guilty of theft committed with or without violence.

3 Or by denying having found a lost thing, or by making a false oath likely to constitute a sin.

4 When, I say, he sins and transgresses in these ways, he will then return the thing he stole, or the thing he took by force, or the thing he was entrusted to keep, or the lost thing he found.

5 Or whatever thing he made a false oath about. He will restore it in its entirety add a fifth to it, and will return this to the owner on the same day that he offers his transgress offering.

6 And he will bring a ram without blemish taken from the flock and worth two shekels by your estimation, for a transgress offering presented to the priest, for his guilt before Yahweh.

7 And the priest will make an atonement for him before Yahweh, and he will be forgiven whatever fault he is guilty of.

8 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

9 Command Aaron and his sons saying, This is the law of the burnt offering. The burnt offering will remain on the hearth of the altar all night until the morning, and the fire will burn on the altar.

10 And the priest will put on his linen garment, and put his linen underpant on his flesh. And he will remove the ashes made by the fire which consumed the burnt offering on the altar, and he will put it near the altar.

11 Then he will take off his garment and put on another, and take the ashes outside the camp to a clean place.

12 But the fire will continue to burn on the altar, it will not be extinguished. Every morning the priest will light wood there and lay the burnt offering on it, and he will burn there the fat of the peace offering.



13 The fire will burn continuously on the altar, it will never be extinguished.

14 Now this is the law of the meal offering. The sons of Aaron will offer it in the presence of Yahweh before the altar.

15 The priest will take a handful of the fine flour of the meal offering and of the oil, with all the incense added to the meal offering. And he will burn it on the altar for a pleasant smell, as a memorial to Yahweh.

16 What remains of the offering will be eaten by Aaron and his sons. They will eat it unleavened in the holy place, in the courtyard of the tent of meeting.

17 It will not be baked with leaven. This is the portion I gave them of my offerings made by fire. For it is like the sin offering and the transgress offering.

18 Every male among the children of Aaron will eat of it. It is an everlasting law for your descendants concerning the offerings of Yahweh made by fire. Whoever touches it will be sanctified.

19 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

20 This is the offering that Aaron and his sons will offer to Yahweh in the day he is anointed. A tenth of an ephah of fine flour, for a perpetual meal offering. Half of it in the morning and half in the evening.

21 It will be prepared in a frying pan with oil, for you will bring it fried. And you will offer the baked pieces of the meal offering for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

22 And the priest who will be anointed among the sons of Aaron to succeed him, he will also make this offering. It is an ordinance of Yahweh forever that it will be burned completely.

23 For every meal offering of a priest will be completely burned. It will not be eaten.

24 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

25 Speak to Aaron and to his sons saying, This is the law of the sin offering: It is in the place where the burnt offering is killed that the sin offering will be killed before Yahweh, for it is most holy.

26 And the priest who offers the sin offering will eat it. It will be eaten in the holy place, in the courtyard of the tent of meeting.

27 Whoever touches its flesh will be sanctified. And if there is a sprinkling of its blood on a clothing, then you will wash that on which it was sprinkled in the holy place

28 And the earthen vessel in which the offering was baked will be broken. If it was cooked in a brazen vessel, then it will be cleaned and washed with water.

29 Every male among the priests will eat of it, for it is most holy.

30 But no sin offering will be eaten when its blood is brought into the tent of meeting to make reconciliation in the holy place, but it will be burned with fire.

## Leviticus 7

1 This is the law of the transgress offering. It is most holy.

2 It is in the place where the burnt offering is killed that they will kill the transgress offering. And he will sprinkle its blood on the altar all around.

3 And he will offer all the fat, the tail and the fat that covers the inwards.

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them and on the sides, and the large lobe of the liver which he will detach near the kidneys.

5 Then the priest will burn them on the altar for an offering made by fire to Yahweh. This is a transgress offering.

6 Every male among the priests will eat of it. It will be eaten in the holy place, for it is most holy.

7 It is with the transgress offering as with the sin offering, one law for both. The victim will be for the priest who will make atonement.

8 Also the priest who offers someone's burnt offering will have for himself the skin of the burnt offering he offered.

9 And the meal offering that is baked in the oven, or prepared on the frying pan, or baked in the pan, it will be for the priest who offered it.

10 And every meal offering mingled with oil and dried will be for all the sons of Aaron, for one as for the other.

11 Now this is the law of the peace offerings, which he will offer to Yahweh.

12 If someone offers it out of gratitude, then he will offer for his peace offering unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers sprinkled with oil, and fine flour fried with the cakes mingled with oil.

13 He will also add cakes of leavened bread to his peace offering, for gratitude.

14 And of each offering he will offer one cake for a heave offering to Yahweh, which will be for the priest who sprinkled the blood of the victim of the peace offerings.

15 And the flesh of his peace offering for gratitude will be eaten on the same day that it is offered. He will not leave any of it until morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering is for the fulfillment of a vow or for a freewill offering, then the victim will be eaten on the day he offers it and what remains will be eaten the next day.

17 But on the third day, what remains of the victim's flesh will be burned with fire.

18 For if any of the flesh of his peace offering is eaten on the third day, then it will not be accepted as an offering nor will it be taken into account by the one who offered it, but it will be an abomination. And whoever eats of it will bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that touches anything unclean will not be eaten, but will be burned with fire. But of the pure flesh will all who are pure eat.

20 But whoever eats of the flesh of the peace offering of Yahweh while he is unclean will be cut off from his people.

21 And whoever touches anything unclean, whether it be the uncleanness of man or an unclean beast or anything unclean, and eats of the flesh of the peace offering of Yahweh, this person will be cut off from his people.

22 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

23 Speak to the children of Israel saying: You will not eat the fat of ox, nor of sheep, nor of goat.

24 And the fat of a dead or torn animal can be used for any purpose, but you will not eat it.

25 For whoever eats the fat of an animal from which an offering made by fire is offer to Yahweh, this person will be cut off from his people.

26 In all your dwellings you will not eat any blood, whether of bird or of beast.

27 Whoever eats any blood will be cut off from his people.

28 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

29 Speak to the children of Israel saying: He who offers his peace offering to Yahweh will bring a special part before Yahweh taken from his peace offering.

30 He will bring with his own hands what is to be consumed by fire before Yahweh. He will bring the fat with the breast, and this breast will be waved from side to side before Yahweh.

31 Then the priest will burn the fat on the altar, and the breast will be for Aaron and for his sons.

32 And in your peace offerings you will give the right shoulder to the priest by a heave offering, that is by presenting it by elevation.

33 Whoever of the sons of Aaron offers the blood and fat of the peace offering will have the right shoulder for his portion.

34 For I take from the peace offerings of the children of Israel the breast which will be waved from side to side (a wave offering) and the shoulder which will be presented by elevation (a heave offering). And I give them to Aaron the priest and to his sons, by an everlasting law among the children of Israel.

35 Thus was established the anointing of Aaron and the anointing of his sons, concerning the offerings of Yahweh made by fire in the day when he will present them to serve Yahweh in the priesthood.

36 Thus was established what Yahweh commanded the children of Israel to give them in the day of their anointing. It will be a perpetual law among their descendants.

37 Thus was established the law of the burnt offering, and of the meal offering, and of the sin offering, and of the transgress offering, and of the consecration, and of the peace offering.

38 Yahweh commanded it to Moses on mount Sinai, when he commanded the children of Israel to present their offerings to Yahweh in the wilderness of Sinai.

## Leviticus 8

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread.

3 And gathers the whole assembly at the door of the tent of meeting.

4 And Moses did as Yahweh commanded him, and all the congregation gathered together at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

5 And Moses said to the assembly, This is what Yahweh has commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.

7 And he put the tunic on Aaron, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe. And he placed on him the ephod which he girded with the embroidered belt of the ephod, and he tied it on him.

8 And he put the breastplate on him, and put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.

9 And he put the tiara on his head, and on the front of the tiara he put the golden plate of the holy crown, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the sanctuary and all that was in it, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled it seven times on the altar, and he anointed the altar and all its utensils, and the basin for washing and its base, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured out anointing oil on Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

13 And Moses also brought Aaron's sons. And he clothed them with tunics, and girded them with belts, and put bonnets on their heads, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

14 Then he brought the bullock for the sin offering, and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the head of the bullock of the sin offering.

15 And Moses slew it. And he took some of its blood and put it with his finger on the horns of the altar round about, and purified the altar. And he poured the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar. So he sanctified it, to make atonement for it.

16 Then he took all the fat that covers the inwards, and the large lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys with their fat, and Moses burned it on the altar.

17 But the bullock, and its skin, and its flesh, and its dung, he burned all with fire outside the camp as Yahweh commanded Moses.

18 And he brought the ram of the burnt offering, and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the ram's head.

19 And Moses killed it, and sprinkled the blood on the altar all around.

20 And Moses cut the ram into pieces, and burned the head with the pieces and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs with water, and he burned the whole ram on the altar. For it was a burnt offering for a pleasant smell made by fire to Yahweh, as Yahweh commanded.

22 And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration. And Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the head of the ram.

23 And Moses slew the ram and took some of its blood. And he put it on the lobe of Aaron's right ear, and on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot.

24 Then Moses brought Aaron's sons near. And he put of the blood on the lobe of their right ear, and on the thumb of their right hand, and on the big toe of their right foot. And he sprinkled the blood on the altar all around.

25 And he took the fat and the tail, and all the fat that covers the inwards, and the large lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys with their fat, and the right shoulder.

26 And he also took from the basket of unleavened bread that was before Yahweh, an unleavened cake and a cake of oiled bread and a wafer, and he placed them on the fat and on the right shoulder.

27 And he put all these things in the hands of Aaron and in the hands of his sons, and waved them from side to side before Yahweh.

28 Then Moses took them from their hands and burned them on the altar for a burnt offering. It was the sacrifice of consecration, it was an offering made by fire of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

29 And Moses took the breast of the ram of consecration, and waved it from side to side before Yahweh. For this was Moses' portion, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the anointing oil and of the blood that was on the altar. And he sprinkled it on Aaron and on his garments, and on the sons of Aaron and on their garments. And he sanctified Aaron and his garments, and Aaron's sons and their garments.

31 And Moses said to Aaron and his sons, Cook the flesh at the entrance to the tent of meeting. There you will eat it with the bread that is in the basket of consecration, as I commanded saying, Aaron and his sons will eat it.

32 But you will burn with fire what remains of the flesh and of the bread.

33 For seven days you will not depart from the entrance of the tent of meeting, until the days of your consecration are fulfilled. Seven days will be devoted to you.

34 Like what was done today, Yahweh has commanded this to be done for you as an atonement.

35 Therefore you will remain at the entrance to the tent of meeting seven days, day and night, and you will observe the commandments of Yahweh. And thus you will not die, for this is the commandment I received.

36 And Aaron and his sons did all that Yahweh commanded through Moses.

## Leviticus 9

1 On the eighth day, Moses called Aaron and his sons and the elders of Israel.

2 And he said to Aaron, Take a young calf for a sin offering and a ram for a burnt offering, both without blemish. And offer them before Yahweh.

3 And you will speak to the children of Israel saying, Take a goat for a sin offering, and a calf and a lamb, both a year old and without blemish for a burnt offering.

4 Also an ox and a ram for peace offerings, to offer them before Yahweh. And a meal offering mingled with oil. For today Yahweh will appear to you.

5 Then they brought before the tent of meeting what Moses had commanded. And all the assembly came and stood before Yahweh.

6 And Moses said, You will do as Yahweh has commanded, and the glory of Yahweh will appear to you.

7 And Moses said to Aaron, Come near to the altar and offer your sin offering and your burnt offering, and make atonement for you and for the people. And offer also the offering of the people, and make atonement for them, as Yahweh has commanded.

8 And Aaron came to the altar and killed the calf for his sin offering.

9 And the sons of Aaron presented him the blood. And he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it on the horns of the altar, and poured the rest of the blood at the foot of the altar.

10 And he burned on the altar the fat and the kidneys, and the large lobe of the liver of the sin offering, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

11 But he burned the flesh and the skin with a fire outside the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering. And the sons of Aaron presented him the blood, and he sprinkled it on the altar all around.

13 And they brought him the burnt offering cut in pieces, with the head, and he burned them on the altar.

14 And he washed the inwards and the legs, and he burned them on the burnt offering on the altar.

15 Then he offered the sacrifice of the people. He took the goat which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he offered the burnt offering, and offered it according to the established rules.

17 And he presented the meal offering, and took a handful and burned it on the altar besides the burnt offering of the morning.

18 He slew also the ox and the ram, which was the peace offering of the people. And the sons of Aaron presented him the blood, and he sprinkled it on the altar all around.

19 And they presented him the fat of the ox and the ram, and the tails, and the fat that covers the inwards, and the kidneys and the large lobes of the liver.

20 And they put the fat on the breasts, and he burned the fat on the altar.

21 And Aaron waved the breasts and the right shoulders before Yahweh, as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron lifted up his hands to the people, and he blessed them. Then he came down from the place he offered the sin offering and the burnt offering and the peace offering.

23 And Moses and Aaron entered the tent of meeting, and came out, and blessed the people. And the glory of Yahweh appeared to all the people.

24 And a fire came out from before Yahweh and consumed the burnt offering and the fat on the altar. All the people saw it and they shouted for joy, and fell on their faces.

### **Leviticus 10**

1 Aaron's sons, Nadab and Abihu, each took a censer and put fire in it. And they put incense there, and offered a strange fire before Yahweh, which he had not commanded them.

2 And a fire came out from before Yahweh and consumed them. And they died before Yahweh.

3 Then Moses said to Aaron, This is what Yahweh has declared when he said: I will be sanctified by those who come near me, and I will be glorified in the presence of all the people. And Aaron remained silent.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said to them: Come near, carry your brothers from the sanctuary and bring them out of the camp.

5 And they came near and carried them in their tunics out of the camp, as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said to Aaron, and to Eleazar and to Ithamar the sons of Aaron: You will not uncover your heads nor tear your clothes, lest you die and Yahweh be angry with all the congregation. Let your brothers, all the house of Israel, mourn for the burning that Yahweh has kindled.

7 And you will not go out from the entrance of the tent of meeting, lest you die. For the anointing oil of Yahweh is on you. And they did what Moses said.

8 And Yahweh spoke to Aaron in the following words.

9 You and your sons will not drink wine or strong drink when you enter the tent of the meeting, lest you die. It will be a law forever among your descendants.

10 And so you will be able to distinguish between what is holy and what is unholy, and between what is clean and what is unclean.

11 And you will be able to teach the children of Israel all the laws which Yahweh gave them through Moses.

12 And Moses said to Aaron, and to Eleazar and to Ithamar the two remaining sons of Aaron: Take the meal offering that remains of the offerings of Yahweh made by fire, and eat it unleavened beside the altar. For it is most holy.

13 And you will eat it in the holy place, because it is your portion and your sons' portion of the offerings made by fire before Yahweh. For so I am commanded.

14 And the breast that was waved and the heave shoulder, you will also eat it in a clean place, you and your sons and your daughters with you. For they are given as your portion and your sons' portion of the peace offerings of the children of Israel.

15 They will bring, with the fat intended to be consumed by the fire, the shoulder that is lifted up and the breast that is waved before Yahweh. And it will be for you and for your children with you by a perpetual law, as Yahweh has commanded.

16 And Moses sought the goat of the sin offering. And behold, it had been burned. So he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the remaining sons of Aaron.

17 And he said, Why did you not eat the sin offering in the holy place. It is most holy, and God has given it to you that you may bear the iniquity of the congregation and make atonement for them before Yahweh.

18 Behold, since the blood of the victim was not brought into the sanctuary, you should have eaten it in the holy place as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said to Moses, Behold they have offered their sin offering and their burnt offering this day before Yahweh, and you know the things that happened to me. If I had eaten the sin offering today, would it have been accepted in the sight of Yahweh.

20 And when Moses heard it, he was glad.

## **Leviticus 11**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel saying, These are the animals you will eat among all the animals of the earth.

3 You will eat of any animal that has a split hoof, and a cloven foot, and that chews the cud.

4 But you will not eat of those that chew the cud only, or that only have split hoof. So you will not eat the camel that chews the cud but does not have a split hoof, you will consider it unclean.

5 And you will not eat the coney, because it chews the cud but does not have a split hoof. You will consider it unclean.

6 And you will not eat the hare, which chews the cud but does not have a split hoof. You will consider it unclean.

7 And you will not eat the swine, which has a split hoof and a cloven foot but does not chew the cud. You will regard it as unclean.

8 You will not eat of their flesh, and you will not touch their dead bodies. You will consider them unclean.



9 These are the animals that you will eat of all that are in the waters: You will eat whatever has fins and scales in the waters, whether in the seas or in the rivers. You will eat them.

10 But all that do not have fins nor scales, in the seas or in the rivers, among everything that moves in the waters and everything that lives in the waters, they will be an abomination for you.

11 They, I say, will be an abomination for you. You will not eat their flesh and you will have their dead bodies in abomination.

12 You will have in abomination all those that do not have fins and scales in the waters.

13 These are the birds that you will have in abomination. You will not eat them for they are an abomination: the eagle, and the goshawk, and the osprey.

14 And the vulture, and the kite with its kind.

15 And all ravens with their kind.

16 And the ostrich, and the night-hawk, and the sea-mew, and the hawk with its kind.

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl.

18 And the redshank, and the pelican, and the swan.

19 And the stork, the heron with its kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 Also every winged thing that crawl and walks on the four feet, such will be an abomination for you.

21 But among all the winged things that crawl and walk on the four feet, you will eat those whose legs and feet are joined to jump on the ground.

22 Of them you will eat these: the grasshopper with its kind, and the solam with its kind, and the hargol with its kind, and the hagab with its kind.

23 But all the other winged creatures that crawl and have four feet will be an abomination for you.

24 They will make you unclean. Whoever touches their dead bodies will be unclean until evening.

25 And whoever carries their dead bodies will wash his clothes and be unclean until the evening.

26 You will consider as unclean every animal that has a split hoof, but that does not have a split foot and that does not chew the cud. Whoever touches them will be unclean.

27 You will consider as unclean every animal that moves on its paws which mean feet having claws and pads, among all those that move on their four feet. Whoever touches their dead bodies will be unclean until evening.

28 And whoever carries their dead bodies will wash his clothes and be unclean until the evening. You will regard them as unclean.

29 Also these will be unclean for you among the animals that creep on the earth: the weasel, and the mouse, and the frog with its kind.

30 And the rat, and the lizard, and the chameleon, and the the turtle, and the mole.

31 You will consider them unclean among all creeping things. Whoever touches their dead bodies will be unclean until the evening.

32 And whatever one of their corpses falls on will be unclean, whether it is a wooden utensil, or a garment, or a skin, or a bag, or anything used. It will be put in water and will remain unclean until the evening, and thus he will be purified.

33 And every earthen vessel into which any of them falls, whatever is found in it will be unclean and you will break the vessel.

34 All that is used for food and on which such water falls will be unclean. And every drink that can be drunk in all these vessels will be unclean.

35 Any object on which one of their corpses falls will be unclean. Whether it is the oven or the pot, it will be broken. For they are unclean and they will be unclean for you.

36 Nevertheless the springs and pits where there is a gathering of water will be clean. But whoever touches their dead bodies will be unclean.

37 And if any part of their dead bodies falls on any seed that is to be sown, it will be clean.

38 But if water is poured on the seed, and some of their corpses fall on it, then it will be unclean for you.

39 And if any of the animals that serves as your food dies by itself or has been torn by other beasts, then whoever touches its dead body will be unclean until evening.

40 And whoever eats of its dead body will wash his clothes and be unclean until the evening. And whoever carries its dead body will wash his clothes and be unclean until the evening.

41 Therefore every creeping thing that creeps on the earth will be an abomination for you. It will not be eaten.

42 Whatever moves on the breast, whatever moves on four feet or has many feet among all the creeping things that creep on the earth, you will not eat them, for they will be an abomination to you.

43 You will not defile yourselves with anything that creeps, nor will you make yourselves unclean with them, nor will you defile yourselves thereby. You will not, I say, be defiled by them.

44 For I am Yahweh your God. You will sanctify yourselves, and you will be holy, for I am holy. And you will not make yourselves unclean by all these creeping things that crawl on the earth.

45 For I am Yahweh who brought you out of the land of Egypt, with the aim of being your God and so that you may be holy for I am holy.

46 This is the law concerning beasts and the birds, and every living creature that moves in the waters, and every living creature that creeps on the earth.

47 So you can distinguish between what is unclean and what is clean, and between the animal that can be eaten and the animal that cannot be eaten.

## **Leviticus 12**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel saying, When a woman becomes pregnant and gives birth to a male, she will be unclean for seven days. She will be unclean as at the time of her menstrual indisposition.

3 And on the eighth day the child's foreskin will be circumcised.

4 And she will stay another thirty three days to purify herself of her blood. She will not touch anything holy and will not enter the sanctuary until the days of her purification are fulfilled.

5 But if she gives birth to a daughter, then she will be unclean for two weeks as at the time of her menstrual indisposition. And she will stay another sixty six days purifying herself of her blood.

6 And when the days of her purification are fulfilled, for a son or for a daughter, she will bring to the priest a lamb a year old for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon or a turtle dove for a sin offering. She will bring them at the door of the tent of meeting.

7 And the priest will offer them before Yahweh, and make an atonement for her. Then she will be cleansed of the loss of her blood. This is the law for a woman who gives birth to a son or a daughter.

8 But if she does not have enough to get a lamb then she will bring two turtle doves or two young pigeons. One for a burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering. And the priest will make an atonement for her, and she will be clean.

## **Leviticus 13**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

2 When a man will have on the skin of his body a swelling or a scab or a white spot, which looks like the plague of leprosy on the skin of his body, then he will be brought to Aaron the priest or to one of his sons who are priests.

3 And the priest will examine the sore on the skin of the body. And if the hair on the sore has turned white and the plague appears deeper than the skin of the body, then it is a leprous sore. And the priest who has made the examination will declare this man unclean.

4 But if the white spot on the skin of the body does not appear deeper than the skin, and if the hairs on the spot have not turned white, then the priest will confine him who has the disease for seven days.

5 And the priest will examine the man on the seventh day. And if the disease seems to him to have made no progress and not to have spread on the skin, then the priest will confine the man a second time for seven days.

6 And the priest will examine the man again on the seventh day. And if the sore has turned pale and has not spread on the skin, then the priest will declare this man clean for it is a scab. And he will wash his clothes, and he will be clean.

7 But if the scab has spread in the skin after the man has presented himself to the priest to be declared clean, then he will be examined again by the priest.

8 And the priest will examine. And if the scab has spread in the skin, then the priest will declare the man unclean for it is leprosy.

9 When there is a plague of leprosy on a man, he will be brought to the priest.

10 And the priest will examine. And if the swelling is white on the skin, and has caused the hair on it to turn white, and there is a trace of living flesh in the swelling.

11 Then it is an old leprosy in the skin of this man's body. And the priest will declare him unclean, and will not confine him for he is unclean.

12 And if the leprosy breaks out on the skin and covers the whole skin of the person who has the sore, from head to feet and wherever the priest looks.

13 Then the priest will examine. And when he sees that leprosy covers the whole body, then he will declare the disease to be clean for it is all turned white. So he is clean.

14 But if there is living flesh on him, then he is unclean.

15 And when the priest has seen the living flesh, he will declare the man unclean. For the living flesh is unclean, it is leprosy.

16 If the living flesh changes and becomes white, then he will come to the priest.

17 And the priest will examine. And if the sore has turned white, then the priest will pronounce the plague clean because it is clean.

18 A man may have an ulcer on the skin of his body that has been healed.

19 And in the place where the ulcer was, there is a white swelling or a white spot somewhat reddish. In this case, he will be presented to the priest.

20 And the priest will examine it. And if it appears deeper than the skin, and the hair on it has become white, then the priest will declare the man unclean for it is a plague of leprosy which erupted into the ulcer.

21 But if the priest sees that there is no white hair there, and that it is not deeper than the skin but has turned pale, then the priest will confine this man for seven days.

22 And if it spread on the skin, then the priest will declare the man unclean for it is a sore.

23 But if it has remained in the same place and has not spread, then it is a scar of the ulcer and the priest will declare the man clean.

24 If a man's skin is burned by fire, and that a white spot somewhat reddish or pale appear on the trace of the burn.

25 Then the priest will examine it. And if the hair has turned white there, and it appears deeper than the skin, then it is a leprosy which erupted in the burn. And the priest will declare this man unclean for it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest sees that there is no white hair there, and that it is not deeper than the skin but has turned pale, then the priest will confine this man for seven days.

27 And the priest will examine it on the seventh day. And if it has spread on the skin then the priest will declare the man unclean for it is the plague of leprosy.

28 But if it remains on the same place, and has not spread over the skin but has become pale, then it is a rising of the burn. And the priest will declare the man clean for it is the scar of the burning.

29 A man or woman may have a sore on the head or on the beard.

30 Then the priest will examine the sore. And if it appears deeper than the skin, and there is yellow thin hair, then the priest will declare this man unclean for it is a black spot. It is leprosy of the head or of the beard.

31 And if the priest sees that the sore of the black spot does not appear deeper than the skin, and there is no black hair on it, then the priest will confine the man who has the sore of black spot for seven days.

32 And the priest will examine the sore on the seventh day. And if the black spot has not spread, and there is no yellow hair on it, and the black spot does not appear deeper than the skin.

33 Then the man will shave, but he will not shave the place of the black spot. And the priest will confine the one who has the black spot for seven days.

34 And the priest will examine the black spot on the seventh day. And if the black spot has not spread on the skin, and if it does not appear deeper than the skin, then the priest will declare the man clean. And he will wash his clothes, and he will be clean.

35 But if black spot has spread on the skin after he was declared clean.

36 Then the priest will examine it. And if the black spot has spread on the skin, then the priest will not have to seek for yellow hair for the man is unclean.

37 But if the black spot appears to him to have made no progress and black hairs have grown there, then the black spot is healed and the priest will declare the man clean.

38 There may be white spots on the skin of the body of a man or a woman.

39 Then the priest will examine it. And if the spots on the skin of the body are somewhat dark and white, then they are only spots that have erupted on the skin and the body is clean.

40 When a man's hair has fallen from his head and he is bald, then he is clean.

41 And if his head loses hair in the front, then he is bald forehead and he is clean.

42 But if there is a reddish sore on the bald head or on the bald forehead, then it is a leprosy which has erupted on his bald head or on his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest will examine it. And if the rising of the sore is reddish white on his bald head or on his bald forehead, and is similar to a leprosy on the skin of the body.

44 Then he is a leprous man and he is unclean. And the priest will declare him unclean, for the sore is on the head.

45 And the leper stricken with the plague will wear torn clothes, and will have his head bare. And he will cover his lips, and he will cry: Unclean, unclean.

46 As long as he has sickness, he will be unclean. For he is unclean and will live alone. And his home will be outside the camp.

47 A garment may have the plague of leprosy on it, whether a woolen garment or a linen garment.

48 Whether in the warp or weft of linen or wool, either in a skin or in any object made of skin.

49 If the sore is greenish or somewhat reddish on the garment or on the skin, or in the warp or in the weft, or on any object of skin, then it is a plague of leprosy and will be shown to the priest.

50 And the priest will examine the plague and confine the object affected by the plague for seven days.

51 And he will examine the plague on the seventh day. If the plague has spread on the garment, or in the warp, or in the weft, or on the skin, or on any thing made of skin, then the plague is a fretting leprosy and the object is unclean.

52 And he will burn the garment, or the warp or the weft of wool or linen, or any object of skin on which the plague is. For it is a fretting leprosy therefore it will be burn with fire.

53 But if the priest sees that the plague has not spread on the garment, either in the warp or in the weft, or on any object of skin.

54 Then the priest will order to wash what on which is the plague, and he will confine it a second time for seven days.

55 And the priest will examine the plague after it had been washed. And if the plague has not changed in appearance though it has not spread, then it is unclean. You will burn it with fire for it is a fret inward, whether the spot is in a bare place or a part of the whole.

56 And if the priest sees that the plague has become pale after it had been washed, then he will cut it off from the garment, or skin, or warp, or weft.

57 And if it still appears on the garment, either in the warp or in the weft, or on any skin object, then it is a leprosy that spreads and you will burn with fire the thing on which the plague is.

58 And you washed the garment, or the warp or weft, or any skin object from which the plague went, then it will be washed the second time and it will be clean.

59 This is the law concerning the plague of leprosy in a garment of wool or linen, or in the warp, or in the weft, or in any object of skin. It is according to this that they will be declared clean or unclean.

## **Leviticus 14**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 This is the law for the leper on the day of his purification, what he will bring to the priest.

3 And the priest will go out of the camp and examine the leper. And if the plague of leprosy is healed in the leper.

4 Then the priest will order that two living and clean birds be taken for him who is to be purified, and cedar wood and a scarlet lace and hyssop.

5 And the priest will order to kill one of the birds in an earthen vessel over pure water.

6 And then he will take the living bird with the cedar wood, and the scarlet lace and the hyssop, and he will dip them with the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the pure water.

7 And he will sprinkle it seven times on the one who is to be cleansed of leprosy, and clean him. And he will let go the living bird into the fields.

8 And the one to be cleansed will wash his clothes and shave all his hair, and wash himself in water. And he will be clean. Then he will be able to enter the camp, but he will remain outside his tent for seven days.

9 And on the seventh day he will shave all his hair, both his head and his beard, and his eyebrows. He will shave all his hair, and he will wash his clothes and wash his body in water, and he will be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he will take two lambs without blemish, and an ewe lamb a year old without blemish, and three tenths of an ephah of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering, and a log of oil.

11 And the priest who performs the purification will present the man to be cleansed and all these things before Yahweh at the door of the tent of meeting.

12 Then the priest will take one of the lambs, and he will offer it as a transgress offering with the log of oil, and he will wave them before Yahweh.

13 And he will kill the lamb in the place where sin offerings and burnt offerings are killed, in the holy place. For in the transgress offering, as in the sin offering, the victim is for the priest. It is most holy.

14 And the priest will take blood of the transgress offering and put it on the lobe of the right ear of the one who is to be cleansed, and on the thumb of his right hand and on the big toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest will take of the log of oil, and he will pour some into the palm of his own left hand.

16 And the priest will dip the finger of his right hand in the oil that is in his left hand, and he will sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before Yahweh.

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand, the priest will put it on the lobe of the right ear of the one who is to be cleansed, and on the thumb of his right hand and on the big toe of his right foot, where the blood of the transgress offering was put.

18 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand, he will pour on the head of him who is to be cleansed. The priest will thus make atonement for him before Yahweh.

19 And the priest will offer the sin offering and make atonement for him who is to be cleansed of his uncleanness. And then he will kill the burnt offering.

20 And the priest will offer the burnt offering and the meal offering on the altar, and make an atonement for that man. And thus he will be clean.

21 But if he is poor and his resources are insufficient, then he will bring one lamb for a transgress to be waved, for his reconciliation, and a tenth part of an ephah of a fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering, and a log of oil.

22 And two turtle doves or two young pigeons, according to his ability. One for a sin offering and the other for a burnt offering.

23 And he will bring all these things to the priest on the eighth day for his purification, at the door of the tent of meeting before Yahweh.

24 And the priest will take the lamb of the transgress offering and the log of oil. And the priest will wave them from side to side before Yahweh.

25 And he will kill the lamb of the transgress offering. And the priest will take of the blood of the transgress offering, and put it on the lobe of the right ear of the one who is to be cleansed, and on the thumb of his right hand and on the big toe of his right foot.

26 And the priest will pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand.

27 And the priest will sprinkle seven times before Yahweh with the finger of his right hand , some of the oil which is in his left hand.

28 Then the priest will put of the oil that is in his hand on the lobe of the right ear of the one who is to be cleansed, and on the thumb of his right hand and on the big toe of his right foot, on the place of the blood of the transgress offering.

29 But the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand, he will put on the head of the one who is to be cleansed, to make atonement for him before Yahweh.

30 Also he will present one of the turtle doves or one of the young pigeons that he was able to obtain.

31 Such, I say, as he is able. One for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering with a meal offering. And the priest will make atonement for him who is to be cleansed before Yahweh.

32 This is the law for the cleansing of one who has a plague of leprosy, and whose resources are insufficient.

33 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

34 When you enter into the land of Canaan which I give you for a possession, it may come to pass that I will place the plague of leprosy in a house in the land which you possess.

35 Then whoever owns the house will declare it to the priest saying: There is like a plague of leprosy in my house.



36 Then the priest will order that the house be emptied before the priest enters to examine the plague, so that everything in the house does not become unclean. After that, the priest will come and examine the house.

37 And the priest will examine the plague. And if he sees that it presents a greenish or reddish color on the walls of the house, and appears deeper than the wall.

38 Then the priest will leave the house. And when he is at the door, he will close the house for seven days.

39 And the priest will return there on the seventh day. And if he sees that the plague has spread in the walls of the house.

40 Then the priest will order that they take out the stones in which the plague is, and throw them out of the city into an unclean place.

41 And he will cause the whole interior of the house to be scraped, and the dust that is scraped up will be thrown out of the city into an unclean place.

42 And they will take other stones and put them in place of the first ones, and take other mortar to plaster the house.

43 But if the plague returns and breaks out in the house after he has removed the stones, and after he has scraped and plastered the house.

44 Then the priest will return there and examine. And if he sees that the plague has spread throughout the house, then it is a fretting leprosy in the house and it is therefore unclean.

45 And they will break down the house, with the stones of it, and the timber of it, and all the mortar of the house. And they will carry these things out of the city to an unclean place.

46 And whoever enters the house while it is set apart will be unclean until the evening.

47 And whoever sleeps in the house will wash his clothes. And whoever eats in the house will wash his clothes.

48 But if the priest returns to the house and finds that the plague has not spread after the house has been plastered, then he will declare the house clean because the plague is healed.

49 And to purify the house he will take two sparrows, and cedar wood, and a scarlet lace, and hyssop.

50 And he will kill one of the sparrows in an earthen vessel over pure water.

51 And he will take cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living sparrow, and dip them in the blood of the sparrow that was killed and also in the pure water, and sprinkle the house seven times.

52 And he will cleanse the house with the blood of the sparrow, and with the pure water, and with the living sparrow, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet lace.

53 And he will let go the living sparrow outside the city into the open fields. He will thus make atonement for the house and it will be clean.

54 This is the law for every plague of leprosy and black spot.

55 And for the leprosy of the garment, and of the house.

56 And for the swelling, and for the scab, and for the white spot.

57 This is the law of leprosy to teach when a thing is unclean and when it is clean.

### **Leviticus 15**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel saying, Any man who has an issue out of his flesh is unclean because of his issue.

3 And this will be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh abound on his issue or his flesh is stopped at his issue, this is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed on which he who has an issue lies will be unclean, and every thing on which he sits will be unclean.

5 And whoever touches his bed will wash his own clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

6 And whoever sits on any thing on which he who has an issue sat will wash his own clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

7 And whoever touches the flesh of him who has an issue will wash his own clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

8 If he who has an issue spits on a clean man, then that man will wash his own clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

9 And whatever saddle the one who has an issue rides on, it will be unclean.

10 And if anyone touches anything that was under the one who has an issue, then he will be unclean until the evening. And whoever carries such a thing will wash his clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

11 If the one who has an issue has not wash his hand in water and touches a man, then this man will wash his own clothes and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

12 And every earthen vessel that is touched by the one who has an issue will be broken, and every vessel of wood will be rinsed in water.

13 But if he who has an issue is cleansed of his issue, then he will count seven days for his purification, and wash his clothes, and wash his flesh with pure water. And thus he will be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he will take two turtle doves or two young pigeons, and go before Yahweh at the door of the tent of meeting. And he will give them to the priest.

15 And the priest will offer them, one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. And the priest will make atonement for him before Yahweh, for his issue.

16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he will wash all his flesh in water and be unclean until the evening.

17 Any clothing or skin on which the seed of copulation is found will be washed with water and will be unclean until evening.

18 If a man has an issue of seed of copulation and lie with a woman, then they will both wash themselves with water and be unclean until evening.

19 And when a woman will have an issue, and her issue in her flesh is blood, then she will be put apart for seven days and whatever touches her will be unclean until evening.

20 And every bed on which she lies while she is unclean will be unclean, and whatever she sits on will be unclean.

21 And whoever touches her bed will wash his clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

22 And whoever touches anything she sat on will wash his clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

23 Thus if he touches anything on her bed, or he touches any object she sat on, then he will be unclean until evening.

24 And if a man lies with her, and the impurity of this woman touch him, then he will be unclean for seven days and every bed on which he lies will be unclean.

25 The woman who will have a flow of blood for several days outside of her regular periods, or whose flow will last longer than usual, will be unclean all the time of her flow as in the time of her menstrual indisposition.

26 Any bed on which she sleeps during this flow will be like the bed of her menstrual flow, and any object on which she sits will be unclean as during her menstrual flow.

27 And whoever touches these things will be unclean and will wash his clothes, and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

28 But if she is cleansed of her issue, then she will count seven days after which she will be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she will take two turtle doves or two young pigeons, and bring them to the priest at the door of the tent of meeting.

30 And the priest will offer one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. And the priest will make an atonement for her before Yahweh, for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus you will separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness lest they die of their uncleanness while they defile my tabernacle which is among them.

32 This is the law for those who have an issue, and of him whose seed of copulation goes from him so that he is unclean by this.

33 And for her who has her menstrual flow, and for the man or woman who has an issue, and for the man who lies with an unclean woman.

## Leviticus 16

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses after the death of Aaron's two sons. They died when they came near to Yahweh.

2 And Yahweh said to Moses, Speak to your brother Aaron so that he does not enter at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the mercy seat which is on the ark, lest he die. For I will appear in the cloud over the mercy seat.

3 This is how Aaron will enter the sanctuary: He will take a young bullock for a sin offering and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He will put on the sacred linen tunic and wear linen underpant on his body. And he will gird himself with a linen girdle, and he will cover his head with a linen tiara. These are the holy garments that he will put on after washing his body in water.

5 And he will receive from the congregation of the children of Israel two male goats for a sin offering and a ram for a burnt offering.

6 Then Aaron will offer the bullock of his sin offering, and make an atonement for himself and for his house.

7 And he will take the two male goats and place them before Yahweh at the door of the tent of meeting.

8 Then Aaron will cast lots on the two male goats, one lot for Yahweh and the other for the scapegoat.

9 And Aaron will bring the goat on which the lot fell for Yahweh, and he will offer it as a sin offering.

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat will be placed alive before Yahweh, to make reconciliation through it, and to let it go into the wilderness.

11 Thus Aaron will offer the bullock of his sin offering, and he will make a reconciliation for himself and for his house, and he will kill the bullock for his sin offering.

12 And he will take a censer full of burning coals from the altar before Yahweh, and two handfuls of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it beyond the veil.

13 And he will put the incense on the fire before Yahweh, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat which is on the testimony, and he will not die.

14 And he will take some of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger on the mercy seat toward the east. And before the mercy seat he will sprinkle of the the blood with his finger seven times.

15 Then he will kill the goat of the people's sin offering, and bring its blood beyond the veil. And he will do with this blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it on the mercy seat and before the mercy seat.

16 He will thus purge the tabernacle of the uncleanness of the children of Israel and of their transgressions by which they sinned. And he will do the same for the tent of meeting which is with them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 There will be no one in the tent of meeting when he goes in to make atonement in the sanctuary, until he goes out and has made atonement for himself and for his house and for all the assembly of Israel.

18 Then he will go out and go to the altar that is before Yahweh, and he will make reconciliation on it. He will take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it on the horns of the altar all around.

19 He will sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times on the altar, to cleanse it and to sanctify it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 When he has completed making atonement for the tabernacle, and for the tent of meeting and for the altar, then he will bring the goat that is alive.

21 And Aaron will put both his hands on the head of the living goat, and confess on it all the iniquities of the children of Israel and all their transgressions by which they sinned. He will thus put them on the goat's head, and then he will send it away into the wilderness by the hand of a man who will have this charge.

22 And so the goat will carry away all their iniquities into an uninhabited land, and he will let the goat loose in the wilderness.

23 And then Aaron will come into the tent of meeting, and take off the linen garments which he had put on when entering the holy place, and he will leave them there.

24 And he will wash his body with water in the holy place, and put on his own clothes. And he will go out and offer his burnt offering and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself and for the people.

25 And he will burn the fat of the sin offering on the altar.

26 And the one who let go the scapegoat, he will wash his clothes and wash his body in water. After that he will return to the camp.

27 And the bullock of the sin offering, and the goat of the sin offering, whose blood was brought to make a reconciliation into the tabernacle, they will be taken out of the camp to be burned in fire with their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And whoever burns them will wash his clothes, and wash his body in water. After that he will return to the camp.

29 This is a perpetual law for you: On the tenth day of the seventh month, you will humble your souls and do no kind of work, whether a native or a stranger who sojourns among you.

30 For on this day the priest will make an atonement for you in order to cleanse you, and you will be cleansed from all your sins before Yahweh.

31 It will be a sabbath of rest for you, and you will humble your souls. It is a perpetual law.

32 The priest who has received the anointing and who has been consecrated to succeed his father in the priesthood, he will put on linen garments which are holy garments and make the atonement.

33 He will cleanse the tabernacle and the tent of meeting, and cleanse the altar, and make atonement for the priests and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And it will be an everlasting ordinance for you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel once a year for all their sins. And Moses did as Yahweh commanded.

### **Leviticus 17**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to Aaron and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel, and you will say to them: This is what Yahweh has commanded.

3 If a man of the house of Israel kills a bullock or a lamb or a goat in the camp, or kills it outside the camp.

4 And bring it not to the door of the tent of meeting to make an offering to Yahweh before the tabernacle of Yahweh, then the blood will be imputed to this man. He has shed blood, therefore this man will be cut off from among his people.

5 Therefore the children of Israel, instead of sacrificing their victims in the fields, will bring them to Yahweh by presenting them to the priest at the door of the tent of meeting, and will offer them for peace offerings to Yahweh.

6 Then priest will sprinkle its blood on the altar of Yahweh at the door of the tent of meeting, and burn the fat for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

7 And they will no more offer their sacrifices to the strangers gods with whom they play the whore. It will be an everlasting ordinance for them throughout their generations.

8 And you will say to them, If any man of the house of Israel, or any foreigner who stays among them, make a burnt offering or a sacrifice.

9 And do not bring it to the door of the tent of meeting to offer it to Yahweh, then that man will be cut off from his people.

10 Concerning any man of the house of Israel or of the foreigners who stay among them, if he eats blood of any kind then I will set my face against this person who eats blood and I will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it to you to offer on the altar as an atonement for your souls. For this blood will make atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said to the children of Israel: None of you will eat blood, and the foreigner who sojourns among you will not eat blood.

13 If any of the children of Israel or of the foreigners who stay among them hunts an animal or a bird that can be eaten, he will shed its blood and cover it with dust.

14 For the life of all flesh is its blood, it is joined to its life. Therefore I said to the children of Israel: You will not eat the blood of any flesh, for the life of all flesh is its blood. Whoever eats it will be cut off.

15 If any person eats of an animal that died by itself or was torn by other beasts, whether native or foreign, then he will wash his clothes and wash himself in water, and will be unclean until evening. After that he will be clean.

16 But if he does not wash his clothes and wash his body, then he will bear his iniquity.

### **Leviticus 18**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them, I am Yahweh your God.

3 You will not do what was done by the people of the land of Egypt where you lived, and you will not do what is done in the land of Canaan where I am leading you. You will not follow their customs.

4 But you will execute my judgments and observe my ordinances. And you will walk according to it. I am Yahweh your God.

5 Therefore you will keep my statutes and my judgments. And if a man do them then he will live by them. I am Yahweh.

6 None of you will come near his relative to discover her nudity. I am Yahweh.

7 You will not uncover the nudity of your father, nor the nudity of your mother. She is your mother, you will not uncover her nudity.

8 You will not uncover the nudity of your father's wife, for it is your father's nudity.

9 You will not uncover the nudity of your sister who is your father's daughter or your mother's daughter, whether she was born in the house or outside the house.

10 You will not uncover the nudity of your son's daughter or of your daughter's daughter. For it is your nudity.

11 You will not uncover the nudity of your father's wife's daughter, born to your father. For it is your sister.

12 You will not uncover the nudity of your father's sister, for she is your father's close relative.

13 You will not uncover the nudity of your mother's sister, for she is your mother's close relative.

14 You will not uncover the nudity of your father's brother. In other words, you will not go to his wife for she is your aunt.

15 You will not uncover the nudity of your daughter in law. She is your son's wife therefore you will not uncover her nudity.

16 You will not uncover the nudity of your brother's wife, for it is your brother's nudity.

17 You will not uncover the nudity of a woman and her daughter, and you will not take her son's daughter or her daughter's daughter to uncover their nudity. For they are your close relatives, and it is wickedness.

18 You will not take your wife's sister, and create a rivalry by uncovering her nudity next to your wife who is still alive.

19 You will not approach a woman during her menstrual impurity, to uncover her nudity.

20 You will not have an affair with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself with her.

21 You will not give any of your children as an offering to Molech, nor will you defile the name of your God. I am Yahweh.

22 You will not copulate with a man as one copulates with a woman. It is an abomination.

23 You will not copulate with an animal to defile yourself with it. And a woman will not come near a beast to prostitute herself with it. It is an abomination.

24 You will not defile yourselves in any of these things. For by all these things the nations are defiled, whom I will drive out before you.

25 And the land is defiled by it. Therefore I will visit iniquity there, and the land will vomit out its inhabitants.

26 Therefore you will observe my ordinances and my judgments, and commit none of these abominations, whether the native or the foreigner who sojourns among you.

27 For these are all the abominations that the men of the land have committed, those who have been there before you, and the land is defiled.

28 Will not the land vomit you if you defile it, as it will vomit the nations that were there before you.

29 For whoever commits any of these abominations, the person who do them, will be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore you will keep my ordinances so that you do not practice any of the abominable customs that were practiced there before you. You will not defile yourself by these practices. I am Yahweh your God.

### **Leviticus 19**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the whole assembly of the children of Israel and say to them: You will be holy, for I Yahweh your God am holy.

3 Each of you will respect his mother and his father, and you will keep my sabbaths. I am Yahweh your God.



4 You will not turn to idols, and you will not make for yourselves molten gods. I am Yahweh your God.

5 And when you offer a peace offering to Yahweh, you will offer it of your own initiative.

6 The victim will be eaten on the day you offer it, or the next day. And whatever remains until the third day will be burned in the fire.

7 For if one eats of it on the third day, it will be unclean and it will not be accepted.

8 Whoever eats it will bear his iniquity, because he has defiled what is holy to Yahweh. And this man will be cut off from his people.

9 When you reap the harvest of your land, you will not reap every corner of your field and you will not gather what remains to be gleaned.

10 You will not pick the remaining grapes from your vineyard to clean it thoroughly, nor gather together all that has fallen from it. But you will leave this to the poor and stranger. I am Yahweh your God.

11 You will not steal with or without violence, and you will not lie or deceive one another.

12 You will not swear falsely by my name, and more generally you will not defile the name of your God. I am Yahweh.

13 You will not oppress your neighbor and you will not steal anything by violence. You will not withhold the worker's salary all night until the morning.

14 You will not curse a deaf man, nor present anything before a blind man to cause him to stumble, for you will fear your God. I am Yahweh.

15 You will not commit iniquity in your judgments. You will not favor the poor, nor honor the mighty, but you will judge your neighbor with justice.

16 You will not spread slander or even just false stories among your people. You will not participate in any injustice done to your neighbor, possibly by hiding the information you have.

17 You will not hate your brother in your heart, but you will surely reprimand your neighbor and not bear a sin because of him.

18 You will not take revenge, nor bear a grudge against the children of your people, but you will love your neighbor as yourself. I am Yahweh.

19 You will not mate cattle of two different species. You will not sow your field with two kinds of seeds. You will not wear clothing woven of two kinds of thread, such as linen and wool.

20 If a man has intercourse with a woman, and this woman is a slave who is betrothed to another man and who has not been redeemed or freed, then they will be punished but not punished with death, because she is not freed.

21 And the man will bring a transgress offering to Yahweh, a ram for a transgress offering at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

- 22 Then the priest will make an atonement for him with the ram of the transgress offering before Yahweh, concerning the sin he committed. And the sin he committed will be forgiven.
- 23 When you enter the land where I am leading you and plant all kinds of fruit trees there, you will consider the fruit uncircumcised. For three years they will be uncircumcised for you, and you will not eat them.
- 24 And in the fourth year all the fruits will be holy to the praise of Yahweh.
- 25 And in the fifth year you will freely eat the fruits and continue to harvest them. I am Yahweh your God.
- 26 You will not eat flesh with its blood. You will not observe snakes or clouds or anything in nature to make predictions about human behavior.
- 27 You will not cut the corners of your hair round [or in any other fancy way] on your head, nor will you shave the corners of your beard.
- 28 You will not make any cut in your flesh for the dead, nor will you print any symbol on yourselves. I am Yahweh.
- 29 You will not desecrate your daughter by making her a prostitute, lest the land become a prostitute and full of crime.
- 30 You will keep my sabbaths, and revere my sanctuary. I am Yahweh.
- 31 You will not go to those who do not invoke me but who invoke other spirits for advice on how to behave in your interactions with others. And you will not go to diviners who do not use rational means and who do not invoke me. Do not seek them lest you defile yourself with them. I am Yahweh your God.
- 32 You will rise before the white hairs and thus honor the person of the old man. You will fear your God. I am Yahweh.
- 33 If a foreigner comes to stay with you in your country, you will not oppress him.
- 34 But you will treat the foreigner who stays among you as a native among you. You will love him as yourselves, for you were foreigners in the land of Egypt. I am Yahweh your God.
- 35 You will not do wrong in judgments, or in measures of dimensions, or in measures of weight, or in measures of capacity.
- 36 You will have true scales, and true weights, and a true ephah, and a true hin. I am Yahweh your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt.
- 37 You will observe all my ordinances and all my judgments, and do them. I am Yahweh.

## **Leviticus 20**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 You will say to the children of Israel, If any man of the children of Israel or a foreigner who sojourns in Israel gives one of his children to Molech, then he will be put to death. The people of the land will stone him to death.

3 And I will set my face against this man and cut him off from among his people, because he has given his children to Molech and has thus defiled my sanctuary and polluted my holy name.

4 If the inhabitants of the land turn their eyes away from this man who delivers his children to Molech and do not kill him.

5 Then I will set my face against this man and against his family, and I will cut him off with all those who thus participate in his sin by playing the whore with him, as he played the whore with Molech. They will be cut off from among their people.

6 If anyone go to those who do not invoke me but who invoke other spirits for advice on how to behave in his interactions with others, and to diviners who do not invoke me, to play the whore with them, then I will set my face against this one and cut him off from among his people.

7 Sanctify yourselves therefore and be holy, for I am Yahweh your God.

8 And you will keep my ordinances and do them. I am Yahweh who sanctifies you.

9 If any man curses his father or his mother, he will be punished with death. He cursed his father or his mother, his blood will fall on him.

10 And the man who commits adultery with a married woman, because he commits adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterous man and woman will be punished with death.

11 If a man copulates with his father's wife, and thus uncovers the nudity of his father, then this man and this woman will be punished with death. Their blood will fall on them.

12 If a man copulates with his daughter in law, they will both be punished with death. They have committed an abomination, their blood will fall on them.

13 If a man copulates with a man as one copulates with a woman then both of them have committed an abomination. They will be put to death, their blood will be on them.

14 If a man takes the daughter and the mother as wives as they are all alive, it is an abomination. They will be burnt in fire both him and they, so that this abomination will not exist among you.

15 If a man copulates with an animal then he will be punished with death and you will kill the beast.

16 If a woman approaches an animal to prostitute herself with it, you will kill the woman and the beast. They will be put to death, their blood will fall on them.

17 If a man takes his sister, his father's daughter or his mother's daughter, and he uncovers her nudity and she uncovers his, then it is an abomination. They will be cut off in the sight of their people. He has uncovered the nudity of his sister, he will bear his iniquity.

18 If a man copulates with a woman who has her indisposition, and uncovers her nudity, then he has opened her flow and she has uncovered the flow of her blood. They will both be cut off from among their people.

19 You will not uncover the nudity of your mother's sister, nor of your father's sister. He who does so has uncovered his close relative, and they will bear their iniquity.

20 If a man copulates with the wife of his father's brother, then he has uncovered his uncle's nudity. They will bear their iniquity and die childless.

21 If a man takes his brother's wife, it is an impurity for he has uncovered the nudity of his brother. They will be childless.

22 Therefore you will keep all my ordinances and all my judgments, and do them so that the land where I am leading you will not vomit you out.

23 You will not follow the customs of the nations that I am going to drive out before you. For they have done all these things that I hate.

24 And I said to you: You will inherit their land, and I will give it to you to possess it, a land where milk and honey flow. I am Yahweh your God, who has separated you from the peoples.

25 You will observe the distinction between clean and unclean beast, and between clean and unclean birds. And you will not defile yourselves beasts and birds, nor with any creeping thing of the earth that I taught you to distinguish as unclean.

26 You will be holy to me because I Yahweh am holy, and I have separated you from other peoples so that you may be mine.

27 If a man or woman has a spirit of divination or a spirit of prediction that does not come from simple keeping of my commandments but requires other practices, then they will be stoned to death. Their blood will be on them.

### **Leviticus 21**

1 And Yahweh said to Moses, Speak to the priests the sons of Aaron and say to them: A priest will not make himself unclean among his people because of the dead.

2 Except by his closest relatives like his mother, or his father, or his son, or his daughter, or his brother.

3 And also for his sister, still a virgin, who is close to him and who has not had a husband. He can express his sorrow for her.

4 He will not sorrow over a prince of his people, to defile himself.

5 The priests will not make a bald spot on their heads, nor shave off the corners of their beards, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They will be holy to their God and will not profane the name of their God. For they offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh, and the bread of their God. Therefore they will be holy.

7 They will not take to wife a whore or a dishonored woman, nor will they take a woman who divorced from her husband. For they are holy to their God.

8 You will consider a priest holy, for he offers the bread of your God. He will be holy to you, because I Yahweh who sanctifies you am holy.

9 If a priest's daughter dishonors herself by playing the whore, then she dishonors her father therefore she will be burned with fire.

10 The priest who has superiority over his brothers, on whose head the anointing oil was poured and who has been consecrated to put on the holy garments, will not uncover his head nor tear his clothes.

11 He will not go to any dead body, nor make himself unclean by his father or by his mother.

12 He will not go out of the sanctuary, and will not profane the holy place of his God. For the anointing oil of his God is a crown on him. I am Yahweh.

13 He will take a virgin as his wife.

14 He will not take a widow or a divorced woman as his wife, or a dishonored woman or a whore. But he will take as his wife a virgin from among his people.

15 He will not defile his descendants among his people, for I am Yahweh who sanctifies him.

16 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

17 Speak to Aaron and say: Whoever of your descendants throughout their generations who has a bodily defect will not come near to offer the bread of his God.

18 For whoever has a blemish will not approach: a blind, a lame, a flat nose, a deformed from whatever member.

19 A man who has a broken foot or a broken hand.

20 A crook back, a bleary eyes, an eye with any blemish, a crooked jaw, one with a scabbed, a crushed testicle.

21 None of the descendants of Aaron the priest who has a blemish will come near to offer the sacrifices of Yahweh made by fire. He has a blemish, he will not come near to offer the bread of his God.

22 He will eat of the bread of his God, both of the most holy and of the holy.

23 But he will not enter into the veil that covers the testimony nor come near the altar, because he has a blemish, lest he defile my sanctuaries. For I am Yahweh who sanctifies them.

24 This is what Moses spoke to Aaron, and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel.

## **Leviticus 22**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to Aaron and his sons, that they may separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and not defile my holy name with these things. I am Yahweh.

3 Say to them: Whoever of your descendants throughout your generations after you, who touches the holy things which the children of Israel dedicate to Yahweh, having his uncleanness on him, that person will be cut off from my sight. I am Yahweh.

4 If one of Aaron's descendants is a leper or has a common issue, he will not eat of the holy things until he becomes clean. It will be the same for anyone who touches a person soiled by a corpse, and for anyone whose seed of copulation comes out of him.

5 And for anyone who touches any creeping that makes him unclean, or who touches a man by whom he can take any uncleanness, whatever it may be.

6 Whoever touches it will be unclean until evening. He will not eat of the holy things unless he washes his body in water.

7 And after sunset he will be clean. And then he will eat of the holy things for it is his food.

8 He will not eat from an animal that died by itself or was torn, so as not to be defiled by it. I am Yahweh.

9 They will keep my ordinance, lest they bear their sin for it and die for it if they defiled it. I am Yahweh who sanctifies them.

10 No stranger will eat of the holy thing. Neither a guest of the priest nor a hired servant will eat of the holy thing.

11 But a slave bought by the priest for money may eat of it, and also he who is born in his house. They will eat of his food.

12 A daughter of a priest married to a foreigner will not eat of the holy things offered by elevation.

13 But a priest's daughter who is widowed or divorced without having children, and who is returned to her father's house, she will eat of her father's bread as in her youth. But no stranger will eat of it.

14 If a man unwittingly eats of the holy thing, then he will give to the priest the value of it by adding a fifth.

15 The priests will not defile the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer to Yahweh.

16 The iniquity of the transgressions of the priests in their office is carried by the whole assembly, and this must not happen even while they are eating holy things. I am Yahweh who sanctifies them.

17 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

18 Speak to Aaron and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel, and say to them: Whoever of the house of Israel or of the foreigners in Israel, who offers his sacrifice for a vow or for a voluntary offering which they usually offer to Yahweh for a burnt offering.

19 He will freely offer a male without blemish among oxen or sheep or goats.

20 You will not offer any that has a blemish, because it would not be acceptable to you.

21 Whoever brings to Yahweh a peace offering to accomplish his vow or for a freewill offering, whether ox or sheep, his voluntary offering will be perfect, it will be without blemish.

22 You will not offer any that is blind, or broken, or mutilated, or having a swelling, a crooked jaw, or scabbed. You will not offer them to Yahweh nor make an offering by fire of them on the altar of Yahweh.

23 You may offer as a freewill offering a bullock or a sheep whose limb is too long or too short, but this will not be accepted if it is offered for a vow.

24 You will not offer to Yahweh an animal whose testicles have been bruised, or crushed, or torn or cut, and you will not make an offering of it in your land.

25 Neither by the hand of a foreigner will you offer the bread of your God of any of these. For their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them therefore they will not be accepted for you.

26 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

27 When a bullock or a sheep or a goat will be born, it will stay seven days with his mother. And from the eighth day, it will be accepted for a sacrifice made by fire to Yahweh.

28 As for the cow or the ewe, you will not kill it with its young both in one day.

29 When you offer a peace offering to Yahweh, you will offer it willingly.

30 And the victim will be eaten the same day. You will not leave any of it until morning. I am Yahweh.

31 You will keep my commandments and do them, for I am Yahweh.

32 You will not defile my holy name, but I will be sanctified among the children of Israel. I am Yahweh who sanctifies you.

33 The one who brought you out of the land of Egypt to be your God. I am Yahweh.

### **Leviticus 23**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: The feasts of Yahweh which you will proclaim will be holy convocations. These are my holidays.

3 Six days you will work, but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, a holy convocation. You will do no work on that day, it is the sabbath of Yahweh in all your dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of Yahweh, the holy convocations which you will proclaim at their appointed times.

5 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at the evening, it will be Yahweh's Passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of this month will be the feast of unleavened bread to Yahweh. For seven days you will eat unleavened bread.

7 On the first day you will have a holy convocation, you will not do any servile work.

8 And you will offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh for seven days. And on the seventh day there will be a holy convocation, you will not do any servile work.

9 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

10 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them, When you enter the land I give you, and reap the harvest there, you will bring to the priest a sheaf of the first fruits of your harvest.

11 And he will wave the sheaf before Yahweh from side to side, that it may be accepted. The priest will wave it in the morning after the sabbath.

12 And that day when you wave the sheaf, you will offer a lamb a year old without blemish for a burnt offering to Yahweh.

13 And the meal offering of it will be two tenths of an ephah of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire to Yahweh of a pleasant smell. And the drink offering of it will be the fourth part of a hin of wine.

14 You will eat neither bread, nor roasted or crushed grain nor fresh ears, until the very day you bring an offering to your God. It is a perpetual law for your descendants in all your dwellings.

15 You will count seven whole weeks from the day after the sabbath, from the day when you bring the sheaf to be waved from side to side.

16 You will count fifty days until the day after the seventh sabbath and then you will bring a new meal offering to Yahweh.

17 You will bring bread from your habitations for the wave offering. They will be two loaves of two tenths of an ephah of fine flour. They will be baked with leaven for first fruits to Yahweh.

18 You will offer with the bread seven lambs a year old without blemish, and a young bullock and two rams. They will be for a burnt offering to Yahweh, with their meal offerings and their drink offerings, for a sacrifice made by fire of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

19 Then you will offer a male goat for a sin offering, and two lambs a year old for peace offerings.

20 And the priest will wave them from side to side with the bread of the first fruits before Yahweh, and with the two lambs. They will be holy to Yahweh for the priest.

21 This very day you will proclaim the feast, and you will have a holy convocation. You will not do any servile work. It is a perpetual ordinance in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 When you reap the harvest of your land, you will not reap all the corners of your field. And you will not gather what remains of your harvest, but you will leave it to the poor and the stranger. I am Yahweh your God.

23 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

24 Speak to the children of Israel and say: In the seventh month, on the first day of the month you will have a sabbath for the remembrance of blowing the trumpets, a holy convocation.

25 You will not do any servile work, but offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh.

26 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

27 The tenth day of this seventh month will be the day of reconciliation. You will have a holy convocation, and you will humble your souls. And you will offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh.



28 And you will do no work on the same day. For it is the day of reconciliation, to make an atonement for you before Yahweh your God.

29 Anyone who does not humble himself on the same day will be cut off from his people.

30 Whoever does any work on the same day, him also will I destroy from among his people.

31 You will not do any work. It is a perpetual law throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 This will be a sabbath of rest for you, and you will humble your souls. In the ninth day of the month from the evening, until the following evening, you will celebrate your sabbath.

33 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

34 Speak to the children of Israel and say: On the fifteenth day of this seventh month will be the feast of tabernacles for seven days to Yahweh.

35 On the first day there will be a holy convocation. You will not do any servile work.

36 For seven days you will offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh. And on the eighth day you will have a holy convocation, and you will offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh. This is the solemn assembly, you will not do any servile work.

37 These are the feasts of Yahweh which you will call holy convocations, to offer sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh. The burnt offerings, the meal offerings, the sacrifices, and the drink offerings, each one on its own day.

38 You will also keep the sabbaths of Yahweh, and you will continue to give your gifts to Yahweh, and all your freewill offerings, and all your offerings for the vows.

39 On the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when you have gathered the fruits of the land, you will celebrate a holy feast to Yahweh for seven days. The first day will be a sabbath of rest, and the eighth day will be a sabbath of rest.

40 And on the first day you will take the fruits of the goodly trees, and the branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and the willows of the stream, and you will rejoice before Yahweh your God for seven days.

41 You will celebrate this feast to Yahweh every year, for seven days. It is a perpetual ordinance throughout your generations. You will celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 You will stay in tents for seven days. All that are born Israelites will dwell in tents.

43 So that your posterity may know that I have made the children of Israel dwell in tents, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt. I am Yahweh your God.

44 This is how Moses declared to the children of Israel the feasts of Yahweh.

## **Leviticus 24**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Command the children of Israel to bring you pure beaten olive oil for the candlestick, so that the lamps may burn continually.

3 It is outside the veil that is before the testimony, in the tent of meeting, that Aaron will always prepare them in the evening and in the morning before Yahweh. It is a perpetual law for your descendants.

4 He will arrange the lamps on the pure candlestick before Yahweh continually.

5 You will take fine flour and bake twelve cakes. Each cake will come from two tenths of an epha.

6 And you will place them in two rows, six in a row, on the pure table before Yahweh.

7 You will put pure incense on each row, so that instead of bread it may be a remembrance and an offering made by fire to Yahweh.

8 Every sabbath he will always set them in row before Yahweh, receiving them from the children of Israel for an everlasting covenant.

9 And the bread will be for Aaron and his sons, and they will eat it in the holy place. For it is most holy to him of the offerings of Yahweh made by fire by a perpetual ordinance.

10 And there went out among the children of Israel the son of an Israelite woman, whose father was an Egyptian. This son of the Israelite woman and a man of Israel were arguing together in the camp.

11 And the son of the Israelite woman blasphemed the name of Yahweh, and cursed. And they brought him to Moses. His mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan.

12 And they kept him under guard until Moses declared what Yahweh commanded.

13 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

14 Bring the blasphemer out of the camp, and let all who have heard him put their hands on his head, and let the whole assembly stone him.

15 And you will speak to the children of Israel saying, Whoever curses his God will bear his sin.

16 Whoever blasphemes the name of Yahweh will be put to death. The whole assembly will stone him to death. Whether a foreigner or a native, he will die when he blasphemes the name of Yahweh.

17 And whoever kills a man will be punished with death.

18 Whoever kills an animal will replace it, beast for beast.

19 If anyone hurts his neighbor, it will be done to him as he has done.

20 Fracture for fracture, and eye for eye, and tooth for tooth. The same harm will be done to him as he did to his neighbor.

21 Whoever kills an animal will replace it, but whoever kills a man will be punished with death.

22 You will have the same law, it will apply to the foreigner as to the native. For I am Yahweh your God.

23 Then Moses spoke to the children of Israel. And they brought the blasphemer out of the camp, and they stoned him with stones. And the children of Israel did as Yahweh commanded Moses.

## Leviticus 25

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words at mount Sinai.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them, When you enter the land that I give you, the land will keep a sabbath to Yahweh.

3 For six years, you sow your field, and for six years, you prune your vineyard and harvest its products.

4 But the seventh year will be a sabbath of rest for the land. It will be a sabbath to Yahweh. You will not sow your field, nor prune your vineyard.

5 You will not reap what grows by itself from your harvest, and you will not gather the grapes of your unpruned vineyard. It will be a year of rest for the land.

6 And what the land produces during its sabbath will be your food, for you and for your servant, and for your maidservant, and for your hireling, and for the stranger who sojourns with you.

7 And for your cattle, and for the beasts that are in your land. All its produce will serve as food.

8 And you will number seven sabbaths of years, seven times seven years, and the length of these seven sabbaths of years will be forty and nine years.

9 Then on the tenth day of the seventh month you will sound the trumpet. On the day of reconciliation you will sound the trumpet throughout all your land.

10 And you will sanctify the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty in the land for all its inhabitants. It will be a jubilee for you. Each of you will return to his property, and each of you will return to his family.

11 The fiftieth year will be the jubilee for you. You will not sow nor reap what the fields produce by itself, nor harvest the unpruned vine.

12 For it is the jubilee, you will regard it as holy. You will eat what the fields produce by itself.

13 In this jubilee year, each of you will return to his property.

14 And if you sell anything to your neighbor, or buy from your neighbor's hand, you will not do wrong to one another.

15 You will buy from your neighbor according to the number of years that separate you from the next jubilee, and he will sell to you according to this number of years of income.

16 The more years there are, the more you will raise the price. And the fewer years there are, the more you will reduce it. For it is the number of crops that he sells to you.

17 None of you will deceive his neighbor, but you will fear your God. For I am Yahweh your God.

18 Therefore you will obey my ordinances, and keep my laws, and do them. And you will dwell safely in the land.

19 And the land will yield its fruits, and you will eat your fill, and you will live there in safety.

20 If you say, What will we eat in the seventh year since we will not sow or reap. Will what the land produces by itself be enough.

21 I will send you my blessing in the sixth year, and it will give you produce in a quantity comparable to three years of harvest.

22 And you will sow in the eighth year, and eat of the old harvest until the ninth year. Until the new harvest, you will eat the old one.

23 The land will not be sold to be cut off from the family. For the land is mine, and you are with me as strangers and as sojourners.

24 Therefore throughout the land you possess, you will establish the right of redemption for the land.

25 If your brother becomes poor and sells part of his property, then the one who has the right of redemption, his closest relative, will come and redeem what his brother has sold.

26 And if a man has no one who has the right of redemption, and gets himself the means to redeem it.

27 Then he will count the years that have passed since the sale, and it is on the basis of this number of years that the quantity to be subtracted from the sale price will be determined. And he will get his goods back.

28 But if the man cannot get enough to make this restitution, then what he sold will remain in the hands of the purchaser until the year of jubilee. And in the jubilee the purchaser will leave and the man will return to his property.

29 And if a man sells a dwelling house in a walled city, then he will have the right of redemption until one year has passed since the sale. His right of redemption will last one year.

30 But if this house in a walled city is not redeemed before the completion of a whole year, then the property will be cut off from the family of the one who sold it and it will remain in perpetuity for the purchaser and his descendants. The purchaser will not come out of it at the jubilee.

31 But the houses of villages, which are not surrounded by walls, will be considered the fields of the country. They can be redeemed, and the buyer will come out in the jubilee.

32 Nevertheless, with regard to the cities of the Levites and their houses there, the Levites will have the perpetual right of redemption.

33 And if a man buys from the Levites, then in the jubilee he will leave the house that was sold to him and the city where he owned it. For the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But the fields around the cities of the Levites cannot be sold. For it is their perpetual possession.

35 If your brother becomes poor and his hand is in need near you, then you will support him. And you will do the same for the stranger who dwells in the land, that he may dwell with you.

36 You will not take interest or advantage from him, but you will fear your God so that your brother will live with you.

37 You will not give him your money at interest, nor lend him your provision for increase.

38 I am Yahweh your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.

39 If your brother becomes poor near you and if he sells himself to you, you will not impose on him the work of a slave.

40 But he will be with you like a hireling and like a sojourner. And he will be at your service until the year of jubilee.

41 Then he will leave you, he and his children with him, and he will return to his own family, to the property of his fathers.

42 For they are my servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt. They will not be sold as slaves are sold.

43 You will not rule harshly over him but you will fear your God.

44 Your male slave and your maidservant will come from the nations around you, and they will be yours. It is from these nations that you will buy the slave and the maidservant.

45 You can also buy them among the children of strangers who are sojourners among you, and among their families who are with you and whom they will beget in your country. And they will be your property.

46 And you will leave them as an inheritance to your children after you, so that they may keep them as their property. You will keep them as slaves in perpetuity. But concerning your brothers the children of Israel, none of you will rule harshly over his brother.

47 If a sojourner or a stranger who dwells near you is rich, and your brother becomes poor near him and sells himself to this stranger or to the family of this stranger.

48 Then he may be redeemed after he has sold himself. One of his brothers can redeem him.

49 Or his uncle, or his uncle's son, or one of his close relatives, they have the right to redeem him. Or when he has the resources, he will redeem himself.

50 It will be counted with the one who bought him from the year that he sold himself until the year of jubilee. And the price to pay will depend on the number of years, and be evaluated like those of a mercenary.

51 If there are still many years left until the jubilee, then it is according to them that he will pay his redemption by using the value for which he was purchased.

52 If there are few years left until the jubilee, then he will count it up, and he will pay his redemption for these years.

53 He will be like a mercenary from year to year to his buyer, who will not treat him harshly in your sight.

54 And if he is not redeemed in any of these ways, then he will go out in the year of jubilee, he and his children with him.

55 For it is to me that the children of Israel are slaves. They are my slaves, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt. I am Yahweh your God.

### **Leviticus 26**

1 You will not make idols. You will not raise up any pictorial description, nor sculpture, nor carved stone, to bow down before it. For I am Yahweh your God.

2 You will keep my sabbaths, and revere my sanctuary. I am Yahweh.

3 If you walk in my ordinances, and keep my commandments, and do them.

4 Then I will send you rains in due season, and the land will yield its produce, and the trees of the field will yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing will reach into the vintage, and the vintage will reach into the time of sowing. And you will eat your bread fully, and you will dwell safely in your land.

6 And I will send peace to the land, and no one will disturb your sleep with fear. And I will destroy the wild beasts from the land, and the sword will not pass through your land.

7 You will pursue your enemies, and they will fall before you by the sword.

8 And five of you will pursue a hundred, and a hundred of you will pursue ten thousand, and your enemies will fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will honor you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 You will eat from the old store, and take out the old ones to make way for the new ones.

11 And I will put my tabernacle among you, and my soul will not abhor you.

12 I will walk among you, and I will be your God, and you will be my people.

13 I am Yahweh your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, who brought you out of bondage. I have broken the bonds of your yoke, and made you walk with your head held high.

14 But if you do not listen to me and do not do all these commandments.

15 And if you despise my ordinances, and if your soul abhors my laws so that you do not do all my commandments but break my covenant.

16 Then I will also do this to you. I will send terror on you, and agitation, and fever, to consume your eyes and make your heart heavy. And you will sow your seed in vain, for your enemies will eat it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and you will be defeated before your enemies. Those who hate you will rule over you, and you will flee without being pursued.

18 And if you do not obey me in spite of this, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will break the pride of your strength, and I will make your heaven like iron and your land like brass.

20 And your strength will be exhausted in vain, for your land will not yield its produce and the trees of the land will not yield their fruit.

21 And if you resist me and do not want to listen to me, then I will bring seven times more plagues on you according to your sins.

22 I will send wild beasts against you, which will deprive you of your children and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number. And your paths will be deserted.

23 And if by these things you do not reform towards me but resist me.

24 Then I will also resist you and strike you seven more times for your sins.

25 And I will bring the sword against you, which will avenge the quarrel of my covenant. And when you gather together in your cities, I will send the pestilence among you and you will be delivered into the hands of the enemy.

26 When I break the staff of your bread, then ten women will bake your bread in one oven and bring your bread by weight. And you will eat, and you will not be satisfied.

27 And if despite this you do not obey me but resist me.

28 Then I will also resist you with fury and punish you seven times more for your sins.

29 And you will eat the flesh of your sons, and you will eat the flesh of your daughters.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your sculptures, and place your corpses on the corpses of your idols, and my soul will abhor you.

31 And I will make your cities desolate, and bring your sanctuaries to nought. And I will not breathe the pleasant smell of your perfumes from offerings and sacrifices.

32 And I will make of your land a wilderness, and your enemies who inhabit it will be amazed.

33 And I will scatter you among the nations, and draw a sword after you. And your land will be desolate, and your cities will be deserted.

34 Then the land will enjoy its sabbaths while it is desolate, and you will be in the land of your enemies. Then the land will rest and enjoy its Sabbaths.

35 As long as it is devastated, he will have the rest it did not have on your sabbaths while you lived there.

36 And for those who will remain of you, I will send a faintness into their heart in the lands of their enemies. And the sound of a agitated leaf will make them flee. They will flee as one flees the sword, and they will fall without being pursued.

37 They will fall on each other as before the sword, without being pursued. You will not be able to stand in the presence of your enemies.

38 And you will perish among the nations, and the land of your enemies will devour you.

39 And those who will remain of you in the lands of your enemies will be afflicted with sorrow for their iniquity. They will also be afflicted with sorrow for the iniquities of their fathers.

40 Then they will confess their iniquities, and the wickedness of their father in their transgressions which they have committed against me, and the resistance they put up against me.

41 For I also resist them and lead them into the land of their enemies. And then their uncircumcised heart will be humbled, and then they will willingly bear the punishment of their iniquity.

42 Then I will remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham. I will remember it. And I will remember the land.

43 The land will also be left by them, and it will enjoy its sabbaths while it remains desolate without them. And they will willingly suffer the punishment of their iniquities, because they have despised my laws, and because their souls have abhorred my ordinances.

44 But despite this, when they are in the land of their enemies, I will not reject them. I will not abhor them to completely destroy them and to break my covenant with them. For I am Yahweh their God.

45 But I will remember for them the covenant of the past, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the nations to be their God. I am Yahweh.

46 These are the ordinances, and the judgments, and the laws, which Yahweh established between himself and the children of Israel at mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

### **Leviticus 27**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: Every firstborn male among all the males who come from a womb belongs to me. But you will redeem the firstborn of the donkey with a lamb, and if you do not redeem it then you will break his neck. And you will redeem every firstborn of your sons. If someone makes a vow to consecrate something to me for whatever reason, and if it is a person who is consecrated, then that person will belong to Yahweh and be redeemed according to your estimation.

3 If you have to estimate a male from twenty to sixty years old, then your estimation will be fifty shekels of silver according to the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 But if it is a woman, then your estimation will be thirty shekels.

5 And from five to twenty years old, your estimation will be twenty shekels for a male, and ten shekels for a girl.

6 And from one month to five years old, your estimation will be five shekels of silver for a male, and three shekels of silver for a girl.

7 And from sixty years old and upward, your estimation will be fifteen shekels for a male, and ten shekels for a woman.

8 But if the one who made the vow is too poor to pay your estimation, then he will present himself to the priest and the priest will value him. It is according to the resources of the one who makes the vow that the priest will make an evaluation.



9 And if it is a beast that someone makes the vow to offer to Yahweh, then whatever is given in this way to Yahweh will be holy.

10 He will not alter it or change it. If the one he wants to offer has a defect, then he will not change it for another that is better. And if the one he wants to offer is without defect, then he will not change it either. And if he replaces the beast about which his intention arose with another beast then both will be holy. The one that is changed and the one that replaces, they will both be holy.

11 If they are unclean animals, of which one do not offer a sacrifice to Yahweh, then he will always present the animal to the priest.

12 And the priest will estimate it. Whether it has a defect or not, the priest will always make an estimation and this will be the price.

13 And if the man who makes the vow to offer the animal really wants to redeem it, then he will add a fifth to the priest's estimation.

14 If anyone sanctifies his house by dedicating it to Yahweh, then the priest will estimate it. Whatever the condition of the house, the priest will always make an estimation and this will be the price.

15 And if he who has sanctified his house wants to redeem it, then he will add a fifth to the priest's estimation, and it will become his again.

16 If anyone dedicates to Yahweh any piece of land of his property, then your estimation will be according the sowing that can be done there concerning the size of the area. The sowing of a homer of barley will be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he dedicates his field in the year of jubilee, then the price will be according to the priest's estimation.

18 But if it is after the jubilee that he dedicates his field, then the priest will make a reduction on his estimation according to the number of years remaining until the next jubilee.

19 If he who has dedicated his field wants to redeem it, then he will add a fifth to the price of the priest's estimation and the field will remain his.

20 And if he does not want to redeem the field and that the priest sells it to another man, then it can no longer be redeemed.

21 But this field will be holy to Yahweh because it is a field that has been consecrated. And when the purchaser leaves at the time of the jubilee, it will become the property of the priest.

22 If a man dedicates to Yahweh a field which he has acquired and which is not his property.

23 Then the priest will set the price to him, according to the number of years remaining until the next jubilee. And [if he wants to redeem it then] this man will pay the appointed price on the same day, as a thing holy to Yahweh.

24 And in the year of jubilee, the field will return to the person from whom it was purchased. I say, to the one who inherited the land, in case several transactions had taken place.

25 All your estimation will be according to the shekel of the sanctuary. A shekel is twenty gerahs.

26 No one will be able to dedicate the firstborn male of the beasts, because it already belongs to Yahweh as a firstborn male. None will dedicate such, whether a bullock or a sheep, for it belongs to Yahweh.

27 If it is an unclean animal then he will redeem at the price estimated by the priest, adding a fifth. And if it is not redeemed, then it will be sold according to the estimation of the priest.

28 If a man dedicates to Yahweh anything of his property that he chooses from among all the things that he habitually uses, whether that choice be a man or a beast or a part of the land of his inheritance, then it will neither be sold nor redeemed. For all that is taken from what is ordinarily useful is most holy to Yahweh.

29 If the ordinarily used thing that is dedicated to Yahweh is a person or an animal, and if the reason is that this person or animal has become useless or dangerous, then that person or animal will be put to death.

30 Every tithe of the land belongs to Yahweh, whether it is the seed of the soil or the fruit of the trees. It is holy to Yahweh.

31 But if a man wants to redeem anything from his tithe, then he will add a fifth part to it.

32 And of every tithe of the bullocks, and of the sheep, and of every animal that is kept under the rod, the tenth will be holy to Yahweh.

33 He will not examine whether the animal is good or bad, neither will he change it. And if one animal is replaced by another, both will be holy things and will not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments that Yahweh gave through Moses to the children of Israel at mount Sinai.

## Book of Numbers

### Numbers 1

1 Yahweh spoke to Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tent of meeting, on the first day of the second month in the second year after their departure from the land of Egypt. He spoke in the following words.

2 Number all the congregation of the children of Israel, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names of all the males per head.

3 From the age of twenty and upward, all those who are able of going to war in Israel. You and Aaron will number them according to their divisions.

4 And there will be with you a man of each tribe, who is the chief of his father's house.

5 And these are the names of the men who will stand with you. from Reuben, Elizur the son of Shedeur.

6 And from Simeon, Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

7 And from Judah, Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

8 And from Issachar, Nethanel the son of Zuar.

9 And from Zebulun, Eliab the son of Helon.

10 And from the sons of Joseph: from Ephraim, Elishama the son of Ammihud. from Manasseh, Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

11 And from Benjamin, Abidan the son of Gideoni.

12 And from Dan, Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

13 And from Asher, Pagiel the son of Ocran.

14 And from Gad, Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

15 And from Naphtali, Ahira the son of Enan.

16 They were famous in the Congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers and leaders of thousands in Israel.

17 And Moses and Aaron took these men who had been designated by their names.

18 And they called together the whole assembly on the first day of the second month, who declared their relatives according to their families, and according to the houses of their fathers, counting names per head from the age of twenty and upward.

19 And Moses numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai, as Yahweh commanded him.

20 Thus the sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel, were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

21 And their number of the tribe of Reuben was forty six thousand and five hundred.

22 And the sons of Simeon were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

23 And their number of the tribe of Simeon was fifty nine thousand and three hundred.

24 And the sons of Gad were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

25 And their number of the tribe of Gad was forty five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

26 And the sons of Judah were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

27 And their number of the tribe of Judah was seventy four thousand and six hundred.

28 And the sons of Issachar were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

29 And their number of the tribe of Issachar was fifty four thousand and four hundred.

30 And the sons of Zebulun were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

31 And their number of the tribe of Zebulun was fifty seven thousand and four hundred.

32 And the sons of Joseph, namely the sons of Ephraim by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

33 And their number of the tribe of Ephraim was forty thousand and five hundred.

34 And the sons of Manasseh by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

35 And their number of the tribe of Manasseh was thirty two thousand and two hundred.

36 And the sons of Benjamin were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

37 And their number of the tribe of Benjamin was thirty five thousand and four hundred.

38 And the sons of Dan were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

39 And their number of the tribe of Dan was sixty two thousand and seven hundred.

40 And the sons of Asher were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

41 And their number of the tribe of Asher was forty one thousand and five hundred.

42 And the sons of Naphtali were numbered by their generations, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, counting the names per head, from the age of twenty years and upward, all those who could go to war.

43 And their number of the tribe of Naphtali was fifty three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those who were numbered by Moses and Aaron, and by the twelve men the princes of Israel who were each one from his fathers' house.

45 Thus were numbered all the children of Israel, according to the houses of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all who were able to go to war.

46 And all those who were numbered were six hundred three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 But the Levites, according to the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them.

48 For Yahweh had spoken to Moses in the following words.

49 You will not number the tribe of Levi, and you will not take the sum of them among the children of Israel in this count.

50 But entrust the tabernacle of the testimony to the care of the Levites, and all its utensils and all that belongs to it. They will carry the tabernacle and all its utensils, and they will serve there, and they will dwell around the tabernacle.

51 When the tabernacle moves forward, the Levites will dismantle it. And when the tabernacle is set up, the Levites will set it up. And the stranger who approaches it will be punished with death.

52 And the children of Israel will camp each in his camp. That is, each by his banner, according to their divisions.

53 But the Levites will encamp around the tabernacle of the testimony, so that my wrath may not break out against the congregation of the children of Israel. And the Levites will keep charge of the tabernacle of the testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that Yahweh commanded Moses. They did so.

## **Numbers 2**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

2 The children of Israel will camp every one by his banner, under the ensigns of the house of his fathers. They will camp far away and all around the tent of meeting.

3 On the east side towards the rising of the sun, those of the banner of the camp of Judah will encamp according to their divisions. And Nahshon the son of Amminadab will be commander of the sons of Judah.

4 And his army consists of seventy four thousand and six hundred men, according to the count.

5 At his side will encamp the tribe of Issachar, and Nethanel the son of Zuar will be commander of the sons of Issachar.

6 And his army consists of fifty four thousand and four hundred men, according to the count.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun, and Eliab the son of Helon will be commander of the sons of Zebulun.

8 And his army consists of fifty seven thousand and four hundred men, according to the count.

9 The number of all these armies which will be led by Judah is one hundred eighty six thousand and four hundred men, according to their divisions. They will be the first in the march.

10 On the south side will be the banner of the camp of Reuben according to their divisions, and the commander of the sons of Reuben will be Elizur the son of Shedeur.

11 And his army consists of forty six thousand and five hundred men, according to the count.

12 And at his side will encamp the tribe of Simeon, and the commander of the sons of Simeon will be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his army consists of fifty nine thousand and three hundred men, according to the count.

14 And the tribe of Gad, and the commander of the sons of Gad will be Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

15 And his army consists of forty five thousand and six hundred and fifty men, according to the count.

16 The number of all these armies which will be led by Reuben is one hundred fifty one thousand and four hundred and fifty men, according to their divisions. They will be second in the march.

17 Then the tent of meeting will depart with the camp of the Levites, in the midst of the assembly in the same way as they camped. The children of Israel will follow the order in which they camped, each in his rank, according to his banner.

18 And on the west side will be the banner of the camp of Ephraim according to their divisions, and the commander of the sons of Ephraim will be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

19 And his army consists of forty thousand and five hundred men, according to the count.

20 And at his side will encamp the tribe of Manasseh, and the commander of the sons of Manasseh will be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

21 And his army consists of thirty two thousand and two hundred men, according to the count.

22 And the tribe of Benjamin, and the commander of the sons of Benjamin will be Abidan the son of Gideoni.

23 And his army consists of thirty five thousand and four hundred men, according to the count.

24 The number of all these armies which will be led by Ephraim is one hundred eight thousand and one hundred men, according to their divisions. They will be third in the march.

25 And on the north side will be the banner of the camp of Dan according to their divisions, and the commander of the sons of Dan will be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his army consists of sixty two thousand and seven hundred men, according to the count.

27 And at his side will encamp the tribe of Asher, and the commander of the sons of Asher will be Pagiel the son of Ocran.

28 And his army consists of forty one thousand and five hundred men, according to the count.

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali, and the commander of the sons of Naphtali will be Ahira the son of Enan.

30 And his army consists of fifty three thousand and four hundred men, according to the count.

31 The number of all these armies which will be led by Dan is one hundred fifty seven thousand and six hundred men. They will be the last in the march according to their banners.

32 These are the children of Israel who were numbered, according to the houses of their fathers. All those who were numbered and who formed the army, according to their divisions, were six hundred three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel, as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that Yahweh commanded Moses. This is how they camped according to their banners, and this is how they set out each with his family, according to the houses of their fathers.

### **Numbers 3**

1 These are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that Yahweh spoke with Moses at mount Sinai.

2 These are the names of Aaron's sons: Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron who received the anointing as priests, and whom Moses consecrated to serve in the priesthood.

4 And Nadab and Abihu died before Yahweh, when they offered strange fire before Yahweh in the wilderness of Sinai. And they had no children. And Eleazar and Ithamar served in the priesthood in the presence of Aaron, their father.

5 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and set them before Aaron the priest, that they may serve him.

7 They will keep the charge with him, the charge of the whole congregation before the tent of meeting to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they will take care of all the utensils of the tent of meeting, and have charge of the children of Israel to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And you will give the Levites to Aaron and to his sons, for they are given to him in full from among the children of Israel.

10 And you will appoint Aaron and his sons to perform the duties of their priesthood. And the stranger who approaches will be punished with death.

11 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

12 Behold I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel. For all the Levites and all the firstborn among males of the children of Israel will be mine.

13 Because every firstborn among males is mine. On the day that I struck down all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, I have consecrated to myself all the firstborn in Israel, both men and animals. They will belong to me. I am Yahweh.

14 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the wilderness of Sinai in the following words.

15 Number the children of Levi according to the houses of their fathers, in their families. You will number all the males, from the age of one month and upward.

16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of Yahweh, as he was commanded.

17 And these are the sons of Levi by their names: Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 These are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families: Libni and Shimei.

19 These are the sons of Kohath by their families: Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari by their families: Mahli and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the houses of their fathers.

21 And from Gershon came the family of Libnites and the family of Shimeites. These are the families of the Gershonites.

22 The number of all those who were counted, counting all males from the age of one month and upward, was seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites camped behind the tabernacle to the west.

24 The captain and elder of the house of the Gershonites will be Eliasaph the son of Lael.

25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tent of meeting will be the tabernacle, and the tent, and the covering, and the veil that is at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

26 And the veil of the door of the courtyard and the curtains of the courtyard, near the tabernacle and near the altar, and the cords of it for all the service there.

27 And from Kohath came the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites. These are the families of the Kohathites.

28 The number of all the males from the age of one month and upward was eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath camped on the south side of the tabernacle.

30 The captain and elder of the house and families of the Kohathites will be Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

31 And their charge will be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the utensils used to serve in the sanctuary, and the veil, and everything that served there.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest will be chief captain of the Levites, overseeing those in charge of the sanctuary.

33 And from Merari came the family of the Mahlites and the family of the Mushites. These are the families of Merari.

34 The number of all the males from the age of one month and upward was six thousand and two hundred.

35 The captain and elder of the house of the families of Merari will be Zuriel the son of Abihail. They camped on the north side of the tabernacle.



36 And the charge of the sons of Merari will be the boards of the tabernacle, and its bars, and its pillars, and its bases, and all the utensils there, and all that is used there.

37 And the pillars of the courtyard all around, and their bases, and their pins, and their cords.

38 And at the front of the tabernacle on the east side, I say, before the tent of meeting on the east side, Moses and Aaron and his sons will camp and they will keep the charge of the sanctuary and the charge of the children of Israel. And the stranger who will come near will be put to death.

39 The number of all the Levites who were numbered by Moses and Aaron at the commandment of Yahweh, according to their families, all the males from the age of a month and upward were twenty two thousand.

40 And Yahweh said to Moses, Number all the firstborn males among the children of Israel, from a month old and upward, and number them by their names.

41 And you will take the Levites for me in place of all the firstborn of the children of Israel, I am Yahweh, and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered all the firstborn among the children of Israel, as Yahweh commanded him.

43 And all the firstborn males from the age of one month and upward, repeated by name, were twenty two thousand and two hundred and seventy three.

44 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

45 Take the Levites in place of all the firstborn of the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle. And the Levites will be mine. I am Yahweh.

46 And for the redemption of the two hundred and seventy three who exceed the number of the Levites among the firstborn of the children of Israel.

47 You will take five shekels per head. You will take it according to the weight of the sanctuary. One shekel is equal to twenty gerahs.

48 And you will give this money to Aaron and his sons, for the redemption of those who exceed the number of the Levites.

49 Thus Moses took the money for the redemption of those who exceeded the number of those redeemed by the Levites.

50 He took the money from the firstborn of the children of Israel, one thousand and three hundred and sixty five shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary.

51 And Moses gave the redemption money to Aaron and to his sons according to the word of Yahweh, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

## **Numbers 4**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

2 Number the sons of Kohath among the sons of Levi, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers.

3 From the age of thirty to the age of fifty, all who are fit to do the work in the tent of meeting.

4 These are the duties of the sons of Kohath in the tent of meeting about the most holy things.

5 When the congregation leaves the camp, Aaron and his sons will come and remove the veil, and cover the ark of the testimony with it.

6 And they will put a covering of sealskin on it, and will spread over it a cloth entirely of blue material. Then they will place the bars of the ark.

7 And they will spread a blue cloth on the table of shewbread, and put on it the dishes, and the incense cups, and the chalices, and their coverings. And the bread will always be there.

8 And they will spread a covering of scarlet over these things, and cover the same with a covering of sealskin. And they will place the bars of the table.

9 Then they will take a cloth of blue and cover the candlestick of light, and its lamps, and its snuffers, and its snuffdishes, and all its oil vases there which are for the service.

10 And they will put it with all its utensils in a covering of sealskin. Then they will place it on the bars.

11 And they will spread a cloth of blue on the golden altar, and cover it with a covering of sealskin. Then they will place the bars of the golden altar.

12 And they will take all its utensils that are used for service in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of sealskin. Then they will place them on the bars.

13 And they will remove the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth on it.

14 And they will put on it all the utensils intended for its service: the braziers, the flesh hooks, the shovels, the basins, and all the utensils of the altar. And they will spread on it a covering of sealskin. Then they will place the bars of the altar.

15 After Aaron and his sons have finished covering the sanctuary and all the utensils of the sanctuary, as the camp is leaving, the sons of Kohath will come and carry them but they will not touch any holy thing lest they die. This is the function of the sons of Kohath in the tent of meeting.

16 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest will have in his keeping the oil of the candlestick, and the fragrant incense, and the daily meal offering, and the anointing oil. And he will have under his supervision the whole tent of meeting and all that is in it, the sanctuary and its utensils.

17 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

18 You will not cut off the race of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites.

19 But you will do this for them, that they may live and not die when they approach the most holy things: Aaron and his sons will come, and appoint each of them to his service and burden.

20 They will not go in to see when the holy things are wrapped up, lest they die.

21 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

22 Number also the sons of Gershon by the houses of their fathers, by their families.

23 You will number them from thirty years old to fifty years old, all who are fit to do the work in the tent of meeting.

24 This will be the function of the families of the Gershonites, when they serve and bear burdens.

25 They will carry the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tent of meeting, and its covering, and the covering of sealskin that is on it, and the veil of the door of the tent of meeting.

26 And the veil of the gate of the courtyard, and the curtains of the courtyard, which are near the tabernacle and the altar, and their cords, and all the utensils for their service, and all that is made for it. This is how they will serve.

27 All the service of the sons of the Gershonites will be at the commandment of Aaron and his sons, who will appoint them in all their service and in all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of the Gershonites in the tent of meeting, and their supervision will be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 You will number the sons of Merari by their families, according to the houses of their fathers.

30 You will number them from thirty years old to fifty years old, all who are fit to do the work in the tent of meeting.

31 This is their service and their burdens, for all their functions in the tent of meeting: the boards of the tabernacle, its bars, its pillars, its bases.

32 And the pillars all around the courtyard, and their bases, and their pins, and their cords, and all the utensils which depend on them for their use. You will designate by name the objects entrusted to their care and service.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service in the tent of meeting under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 Then Moses and Aaron and the princes of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites, according to their families and according to the houses of their fathers.

35 From thirty years old to fifty years old, all who were fit to do the work in the tent of meeting.

36 They have numbered, according to their families, two thousand and seven hundred and fifty.

37 These are those who were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all who could serve in the tent of meeting. Moses and Aaron numbered them according to the commandment of Yahweh given by the hand Moses.

38 And the sons of Gershon were numbered, according to their families and according to the houses of their fathers.

39 From the age of thirty to the age of fifty, all who were fit to do the work in the tent of meeting.

40 And those who were numbered according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are the families of the sons of Gershon who were numbered, all who were able to serve in the tent of meeting. Moses and Aaron numbered them according to the commandment of Yahweh.

42 Those of the families of the sons of Merari who were numbered, according to their families, according to the houses of their fathers.

43 From the age of thirty to the age of fifty, all who were fit to do the work in the tent of meeting.

44 Those who were numbered according to their families were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These are the families of the sons of Merari who were numbered. Moses and Aaron numbered them according to the commandment of Yahweh given by the hand Moses.

46 The sum of all the Levites who were numbered by Moses and Aaron and the princes of Israel, according to their families and according to the houses of their fathers.

47 From the age of thirty to the age of fifty, everyone who was able to perform any work and serve in the tent of meeting.

48 All those who were numbered were eight thousand and five hundred and eighty.

49 Aaron numbered them according to the commandment of Yahweh given by the hand Moses, every one according to his service and according to his burden. Thus they were numbered from the tribe of Levi, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

## **Numbers 5**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Command the children of Israel to send every leper out of the camp, and every one who has an issue, and whoever is defiled by a dead person.

3 Both men and woman will be send away, you will send them out of the camp so that they do not defile their tents in the midst of which I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and sent them out of the camp. As Yahweh commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

6 Speak to the children of Israel saying, When a man or a woman will sin against his neighbor by committing an unfaithfulness to Yahweh, when this person will thus be guilty.

7 Then they will confess their sin they have made, and they will restore the entire damage, adding a fifth. And they will give it to the one against whom they were guilty.

8 But if no one is entitled to the restitution of an object, then this object will be returned to Yahweh by giving it to the priest in addition to the ram of atonement with which he will make atonement for the guilty.

9 And every offering of things consecrated by the children of Israel will belong to the priest to whom they are presented.

10 And every person's hallowed things will be his. That is, whatever anyone give to a priest will belong to this priest.

11 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

12 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them, If a woman turns away from her husband and becomes unfaithful to him.

13 And another man has with her the pleasures of the flesh, and the thing is hidden from the eyes of her husband and is kept secret. And yet she has defiled herself, and there is no witness against her, nor is she caught in the act.

14 And if the husband is overcome by a spirit of jealousy towards his wife who has defiled herself, or if he is overcome by a spirit of jealousy and has suspicions towards his wife who has not defiled herself.

15 Then this man will bring his wife to the priest. And he will bring an offering with her, a tenth of an ephah of barley flour. And he will not pour oil on it or put incense on it, for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of remembrance which recalls an iniquity.

16 And the priest will bring her near, and make her stand before Yahweh.

17 Then the priest will take the holy water in an earthen vessel. And from the dust that is on the floor of the tabernacle, the priest will take some and put it in the water.

18 And the priest will make the woman stand before Yahweh, and he will uncover the woman's head, and put of the offering of remembrance in her hands. It is the jealousy offering. And the priest will have in his hand the bitter water which brings the curse.

19 And the priest will make the woman swear, and say to her: If no man has slept with you, and if you have not turned away to defile yourself while being under the power of your husband, then this bitter water which brings the curse will not harm you.

20 But if you have turned away from your husband and defiled yourself, and if a man other than your husband slept with you.

21 Then the priest will make the woman swear with an oath of cursing and the priest will say to the woman: May Yahweh make you cursed and detestable among your people, and may Yahweh make your thigh dry and your belly swell.

22 And may this water which bring curse enter into your bowels to make your belly swell and dry up your thigh. Then the woman will answer: Amen (so be it), Amen (so be it).

23 And the priest will write these curses in a book, and will blot them out with the bitter water.

24 And he will make the woman drink the bitter and cursed water, and the cursed water turned into bitterness will enter into her.

25 And the priest will take the jealousy offering from the woman's hands, and will wave the offering before Yahweh, and offer it on the altar.

26 And the priest will take a handful of the offering for a memorial, and burn it on the altar. It is after this that he will make the woman drink the water.

27 After he makes her drink the water, if she is defiled and has been unfaithful to her husband then the cursed water transformed into bitterness which enters her will produce its effect. And her belly will swell, and her thigh will wither, and this woman will be a curse among her people.

28 But if the woman is not defiled but is pure, then she will be found innocent and she will conceive and give birth.

29 This is the law of jealousy, for the case where a woman under the power of her husband turns away and defiles herself.

30 And for the case where a husband is overcome by a spirit of jealousy and has suspicions about his wife. The priest will make her stand before Yahweh, and the priest will apply this law to her in its entirety.

31 And the husband will be free from sin, but his wife will bear her iniquity.

## **Numbers 6**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them, When a man or a woman separates himself from others by taking the nazarite vow, to consecrate himself to Yahweh.

3 He will abstain from wine and strong drinks. He will not drink wine vinegar, nor strong drink vinegar, nor any grape juice, nor will he eat fresh or dried grapes.

4 During the entire time of his nazarite, he will not eat anything that comes from the vine, from the kernels to the skin of the grape.

5 During the entire time of his nazarite the razor will not pass on his head. Until the days for which he dedicated himself to Yahweh are fulfilled, he will be holy. He will let his hair grow freely.

6 During all the time he dedicated himself to Yahweh, he will not approach a dead body.

7 He will not make himself unclean at the death of his father, or his mother, or his brother, or his sister. Because he bears on his head the consecration of his God.

8 During the entire time of his nazarite, he will be holy to Yahweh.

9 If someone dies suddenly near him and his consecrated head thus becomes defiled, he will shave his head on the day of his purification. He will shave it on the seventh day.

10 And on the eighth day he will bring to the priest two turtle doves or two young pigeons, at the door of the tent of meeting.

11 And the priest will offer one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. And he will make atonement for him, because he has sinned through the dead. The nazarite will thus sanctify his head on that day.

12 And he will rededicate the days of his nazirite to Yahweh, and he will offer a year old lamb as a transgress offering. And the previous days will not be numbered, because his consecration has been profaned.

13 And this is now the law of the nazirite. On the day when he has completed the time of his nazirite, he will come at the door of the tent of meeting.

14 And he will present his offering to Yahweh, a male lamb a year old without blemish for a burnt offering, and female lamb a year old without blemish for a sin offering, and a ram without blemish for a peace offering.

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, and of fine flour cakes kneaded with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, with their ordinary meal offering and drink offering.

16 And the priest will bring these things before Yahweh, and offer the sin offering and the burnt offering.

17 And he will offer the ram of the peace offering to Yahweh, with the basket of unleavened bread. And the priest will offer also the meal offering and the drink offering.

18 And the nazirite will shave the head of his consecration at the door of the tent of meeting. And he will take the hair of the head of his consecration, and put it in the fire which is under the peace offering.

19 Then the priest will take the cooked shoulder of the ram, and an unleavened cake from the basket, and an unleavened wafer, and put them on the hands of the nazirite after he has shaved his consecration.

20 And the priest will wave them from side to side before Yahweh. This is a holy thing for the priest with the wave breast and the heave shoulder. And then the nazirite may drink wine.

21 This is the law for the one who takes the vow of Nazirite, and this is his offering to Yahweh for his consecration in addition to what it is able to bring. He will fulfill what is ordained for the vow he has made, according to the law of his consecration.

22 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

23 Speak to Aaron and to his sons saying, You will bless the children of Israel in the following way, you will say to them these things.

24 May Yahweh bless you and keep you.

25 May Yahweh make his face shine on you, and may he grant you his grace.

26 May Yahweh turn his face toward you, and give you peace.

27 They will thus put my name on the children of Israel, and I will bless them.

## **Numbers 7**

1 When Moses had finished setting up the tabernacle, and anointed it and sanctified it with all its utensils, as well as the altar with all its utensils, and had anointed them and sanctified them.

2 Then the princes of Israel, heads of the houses of their fathers, presented their offering. They were the princes of the tribes, those who had presided over the enumeration.

3 And they brought their offering before Yahweh: six covered chariots and twelve oxen. A chariot for two princes and an ox for each prince. And they offered them before the tabernacle.

4 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

5 Take these things from them, that you may use them for the service of the tent of meeting. And you will give them to the Levites, to each according to his function.

6 And Moses took the chariots and the oxen, and gave them to the Levites.

7 He gave two chariots and four oxen to the sons of Gershon, according to their functions.

8 And he gave four chariots and eight oxen to the sons of Merari, according to their functions, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But he gave none to the sons of Kohath because of their functions in the sanctuary, for they had to carry holy things on their shoulders.

10 The princes also presented their offering for the dedication of the altar, in the day it was anointed. The princes presented these offering before the altar.

11 And Yahweh said to Moses, The princes will come one by one, and on different days, to present their offering for the dedication of the altar.

12 The one who presented his offering on the first day was Nahshon, the son of Amminadab of the tribe of Judah.

13 And his offering was a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

14 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

15 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

16 And a male goat for a sin offering.

17 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

18 On the second day Nethanel, the son of Zuar and prince of the tribe of Issachar, presented his offerings.

19 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

20 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

21 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

22 And a male goat for a sin offering.



23 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Nethanel the son of Zuar.

24 On the third day Eliab, the son of Helon and prince of the children of Zebulun, presented his offerings.

25 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

26 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

27 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

28 And a male goat for a sin offering.

29 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 On the fourth day Elizur, the son of Shedeur and prince of the children of Reuben, presented his offerings.

31 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

32 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

33 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

34 And a male goat for a sin offering.

35 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

36 On the fifth day Shelumiel, the son of Zurishaddai and prince of the children of Simeon, presented his offerings.

37 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

38 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

39 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

40 And a male goat for a sin offering.

41 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 On the sixth day Eliasaph, the son of Reuel and prince of the children of Gad, presented his offerings.

43 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

44 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

45 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

46 And a male goat for a sin offering.

47 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

48 On the seventh day Elishama, the son of Ammihud and prince of the children of Ephraim, presented his offerings.

49 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

50 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

51 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

52 And a male goat for a sin offering.

53 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

54 On the eighth day Gamaliel, the son of Pedahzur and prince of the children of Manasseh, presented his offerings.

55 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

56 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

57 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

58 And a male goat for a sin offering.

59 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

60 On the ninth day Abidan, the son of Gideoni and prince of the sons of Benjamin, presented his offerings.

61 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

62 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

63 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

64 And a male goat for a sin offering.

65 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and male five goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideon.

66 On the tenth day Ahiezer, the son of Ammishaddai and prince of the children of Dan, presented his offerings.

67 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

68 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

69 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

70 And a male goat for a sin offering.

71 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 On the eleventh day Pagiel, the son of Ochrán and prince of the children of Asher, presented his offerings.

73 He offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

74 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

75 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

76 And a male goat for a sin offering.

77 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ochrán.

78 On the twelfth day Ahira, the son of Enan and prince of the children of Naphtali, presented his offerings.

79 he offered a silver plate weighing one hundred and thirty shekels, and a silver bowl of seventy shekels according to the shekel of the sanctuary. Both were full of fine flour kneaded with oil, for a meal offering.

80 And a golden cup of ten shekels, full of incense.

81 And a young bullock, and a ram, and a lamb a year old, for a burnt offering.

82 And a male goat for a sin offering.

83 And for the peace offerings, two bullocks, and five rams, and five male goats, and five lambs a year old. This was the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar by the princes of Israel, when it was anointed. Twelve silver plates, and twelve silver bowls, and twelve incense cups of gold.

85 Each plate contained one hundred and thirty shekels of silver, and each bowl seventy. All the silver vessels contained two thousand and four hundred shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary.

86 The twelve incense cups of gold full of incense contained ten shekels per cup, according to the shekel of the sanctuary. All the gold of the incense cups was one hundred and twenty shekels.

87 There were twelve bullocks for the burnt offering, and twelve rams, and twelve lambs of a year old, with their meal offerings. And twelve male goats for a sin offering.

88 And for the peace offerings there were twenty four bullocks, and sixty rams, and sixty male goats, and sixty lambs of a year old. This was the dedication of the altar, after it had been anointed.

89 And when Moses entered the tent of meeting to speak with God, he heard the voice of one speaking to him from between the two cherubim of the mercy seat that was on the ark of the testimony. And he spoke to him.

### **Numbers 8**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to Aaron and say to him, When you place the lamps on the candlestick, the seven lamps must shine towards the front of the candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so. He lit the lamps towards the front of the candlestick, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

4 The candlestick was of beaten gold, hammered gold. And down to its base, and to its flowers, it was of hammered gold. Moses made the candlestick according to the model that Yahweh had shown him.

5 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

6 Take the Levites among the children of Israel and purify them.

7 And This is how you will purify them. Sprinkle the water of purification on them water, and let them shave their whole body, and wash their clothes, and purify themselves.

8 Then they will take a young bullock with its meal offering of fine flour kneaded with oil, and another young bullock for a sin offering.

9 Then you will bring the Levites before the tent of meeting, and you will call together the whole assembly of the children of Israel.

10 And you will bring the Levites near before Yahweh, and the children of Israel will put their hands on the Levites.

11 And Aaron will offer the Levites before Yahweh, as a wave offering of the children of Israel. And they will be dedicated to the service of Yahweh.

12 And the Levites will put their hands on the heads of the bullocks. And you will offer one as a sin offering, and the other as a burnt offering to Yahweh. You will thus make atonement for the Levites.

13 And you will make the Levites stand before Aaron and before his sons, and you will offer them as a wave offering to Yahweh.

14 You will thus separate the Levites from among the children of Israel, and the Levites will be mine.

15 And after this, the Levites will come and serve in the tent of meeting. This is how you will purify them, and you will offer them like a wave offering.

16 For they are given to me entirely from among the children of Israel. I took them for myself instead of the firstborn, for all the firstborn males of the children of Israel are mine.

17 For all the firstborn males of the children of Israel are mine, both among men and among beasts. From the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, I have dedicated them to myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites in place of all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, to serve the children of Israel in the tent of meeting and to make atonement for the children of Israel. And there will be no plague among the children of Israel when the children of Israel come near to the sanctuary.

20 Then Moses and Aaron and all the congregation of the children of Israel, they did towards the Levites all that the Yahweh commanded Moses concerning the Levites. Thus did the children of Israel towards them.

21 And the Levites purified themselves, and washed their clothes. And Aaron offered them as a wave offering before Yahweh, and he made atonement for them to purify them.

22 And after this, the Levites came to serve in the tent of meeting, in the presence of Aaron and his sons. As Yahweh commanded Moses concerning the Levites, thus it was done towards them.

23 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

24 This also concerns the Levites: From the age of twenty five and upward, they will go in to perform their function in the service of the tent of meeting.

25 And after the age of fifty, they will stop performing the service and will no longer be used.

26 But they will help their brothers in the tent of meeting, to keep the things entrusted to them. But they will no longer do the service. This is how you will do for the Levites concerning their duties.

## **Numbers 9**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after their departure from the land of Egypt. He spoke in the following words.

2 The children of Israel will celebrate the passover at the appointed time.

3 You will celebrate it at its appointed time, in the fourteenth day of this month. You will celebrate it according to all the laws and ordinances relating to it.

4 Then Moses spoke to the children of Israel, that they might celebrate the passover.

5 And they celebrated the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at evening in the wilderness of Sinai. The children of Israel did according to all that Yahweh commanded Moses.

6 And there were men who, being unclean because of a dead man, could not celebrate the passover on the same day. And they came before Moses and Aaron on the same day.

7 And these men said to Moses, We are defiled by a dead man. Why should we be deprived of presenting the offering of Yahweh at the appointed time among the children of Israel.

8 Then Moses said to them, wait for me to know what Yahweh commands you.

9 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

10 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: If any of you or your descendants is unclean because of a corpse, or is on a journey, then he will celebrate the passover in honor of Yahweh.

11 They will celebrate it on the fourteenth day of the second month at the evening. They will eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 They will not leave anything of it to remain until morning, and they will not break a bone of it. They will celebrate it according to all the ordinances of the passover.

13 But the man who is clean and is not on a journey, if he refrains from celebrating the passover then he will be cut off from his people. Because he did not present the offering of Yahweh at the appointed time, this man will bear his sin.

14 And if a foreigner staying with you celebrates the passover of Yahweh, then he will comply with the laws and ordinances of the passover. There will be one law among you, for the foreigner and for the native.

15 And when the tabernacle was raised, a cloud covered the tabernacle namely the tabernacle of testimony which is the tent of meeting. And from evening until morning, it had the appearance of fire over the tabernacle.

16 It was thus continuously. The cloud covered it the day and the appearance of a fire at night.

17 And when the cloud rose up from over the tabernacle, then the children of Israel journeyed. And the children of Israel camped in the place where the cloud stayed.

18 The children of Israel departed at the command of Yahweh, and they encamped at the command of Yahweh. They camped as long as the cloud remained over the tabernacle.

19 And when the cloud remained long over the tabernacle, the children of Israel obeyed Yahweh and did not depart.

20 Thus when the cloud remained a few days over the tabernacle, they camped according to the commandment of Yahweh. For they journeyed at the command of Yahweh.

21 If the cloud remained over the tabernacle from evening until morning, and rose in the morning, then they departed. Whether by day or by night, they journeyed when the cloud rose.

22 If the cloud remained over the tabernacle for two days, or a month, or a year, then the children of Israel remained encamped and did not journey. But when it rose then they departed.

23 They camped at the commandment of Yahweh, and they set out at the commandment of Yahweh. They obeyed to Yahweh according to the commandment of Yahweh by the hand of Moses.

### **Numbers 10**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Make two silver trumpets for you. You will make them in one piece, and you will use them for the gathering of the congregation and for the departure of the camp.

3 And when they blow them, all the congregation will gather around you before the tent door of the meeting.

4 But if a single trumpet sounds, then the princes who are chiefs over the thousands of Israel will gather to you.

5 And if you blow an alarm, then those who camp in the east side will leave.

6 And if you blow an alarm a the second time, then those who camp in the south will march. For an alarm must be blown to initiate the departure of the camp.

7 But for the gathering of the congregation, you will blow without alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron the priests will blow the trumpets. This will be a perpetual law for you and for your descendants.

9 And when you go to war in your land against the enemy who will fight you, you will blow an alarm with the trumpets. And you will be remembered before Yahweh your God, and you will be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in your day of your gladness, and in the days of your festivals, and in the beginning of your months at the new moons, you will blow the trumpets over your burnt offerings and your peace offerings. And they will be to you for a remembrance before your God. I am Yahweh your God.

11 And on the twentieth day of the second month in the second year, the cloud rose from over the tabernacle of the testimony namely the tent of meeting.

12 And the children of Israel set out from the wilderness of Sinai on their journey. And the cloud stopped in the wilderness of Paran.

13 Thus they made this first departure at the commandment of Yahweh given by the hand of Moses.

14 And the banner of the camp of the children of Judah went first, according to their divisions. And Nahshon the son of Amminadab was over his tribe.

15 And over the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethanel the son of Zuar.

16 And over the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon.

17 And the tabernacle was taken down. And the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari departed, carrying the tabernacle.

18 And then the banner of Reuben's camp set out, according to their divisions. And over his tribe was Elizur the son of Shedeur.

19 And over the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

20 And over the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

21 And the Kohathites set out, carrying the sanctuary. And the tabernacle was set up to await their arrival.

22 Then the banner of the camp of the children of Ephraim set out, according to their divisions. And over his tribe was Elishama the son of Ammihud.

23 And over the tribe of the sons of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

24 And over the tribe of the sons of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gideoni.

25 And the banner of the camp of the children of Dan went forth, gathering together all the tribe according to their divisions. And over the tribe was Ahiezer the son of Ammischaddai.

26 And over the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ochran.

27 And over the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan.

28 It was the departure of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they marched.

29 And then Moses said to Hobab, the son of Reuel the Midianite father in law of Moses: We are going to the place of which Yahweh said, I will give it to you. Come with us and we will do you good, for Yahweh has promised to do good to Israel.

30 And Hobab answered him: I will not go, but I will depart to my own country and to my fatherland.

31 And Moses said: Leave us not, I pray you. For you know the places where we camp in the wilderness, and you will therefore serve as our guide.

32 And if you come with us, we will make you enjoy the good that Yahweh will do for us.

33 And they left the mountain of Yahweh, and journeyed three days. And the ark of the covenant of Yahweh went before them the three days of the journey, to seek for them a place of rest.

34 And the cloud of Yahweh was over them by day, when they left the camp.

35 And when the ark was leaving, Moses said: Rise up Yahweh, and let your enemies be scattered, and let those who hate you flee from your face.

36 And when it was put down, he said: Return, O Yahweh, to the myriads of thousands of Israel.



## Numbers 11

1 And the people murmured, and it displeased Yahweh. And Yahweh heard it, and therefore his anger was kindled. And the fire of Yahweh burned among them and devoured the edge of the camp.

2 Then the people cried out to Moses, and Moses prayed to Yahweh, and the fire stopped.

3 And this place was called Tabera, because the fire of Yahweh burned there among them.

4 And the multitude of people of all kinds who were among them were overcome with lust and turned away. And also the children of Israel began to cry again and said, Who will give us meat to eat.

5 We remember the fish we ate in Egypt and which cost us nothing, and the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic.

6 But now our soul is dried up, and our eyes only see this manna.

7 The manna looked like coriander seeds and its color was like that of bdellium.

8 People scattered around to collect it, and ground it with millstones or beat it in mortars, and bake it in pots, and make cakes with it. It tasted like fresh oil.

9 When the dew fell on the camp at night, the manna also came down with it.

10 Then Moses heard the people weeping throughout their families, each one at the door of his tent. And the wrath of Yahweh was greatly kindled, and Moses was grieved.

11 And Moses said to Yahweh, Why do you afflict your servant, and why have I not found favor in your sight since you have given me the burden of all this people.

12 Have I conceived all this people, or have I gave birth to them so that you would say to me 'Carry them in your bosom as a nurse carries a child' to the land that you swore to their fathers.

13 Where will I find meat to give to all these people. For they cry beside me saying, Give us meat to eat.

14 I am not able to bear all these people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 Rather than treating me like this, kill me I pray you, if I have found favor in your eyes, and do not let me see my misery.

16 And Yahweh said to Moses, Gather to me seventy men of the elders of Israel, of those whom you know to be the elders of the people and rulers over them. Bring them to the tent of meeting, and let them stand there with you.

17 And I will come down, and speak with you there. And I will take of the spirit that is on you, and put it on them. And they will bear the burden of the people with you, and you will not bear it alone.

18 And you will say to the people, Sanctify yourselves for tomorrow, and you will eat meat. Since you cried in the ears of Yahweh saying: Who will give us meat to eat, for we were comfortable in Egypt. Therefore Yahweh will give you meat, and you will eat it.

19 You will not eat of it for a day, nor two days, nor five days, nor ten days, nor twenty days.

20 But a whole month, until it comes out of your nostrils and you feel disgusted by it. For you have rejected Yahweh who is among you, and you have wept before him saying: Why then have we left Egypt.

21 And Moses said, Six hundred thousand foot soldiers are the people among whom I am, and you say: I will give them meat, and they will eat it for a whole month.

22 Will sheep and oxen be slaughtered for them, so that they have enough. Or will all the fish of the sea be gathered for them, so that they have enough.

23 And Yahweh answered Moses: Is the hand of Yahweh too short. Now you will see whether my word will come true or not.

24 And Moses went out and told the people the words of Yahweh, and gathered seventy men of the elders of the people, and placed them near the tent.

25 Then Yahweh came down in a cloud and spoke to Moses. And he took of the spirit that was on him, and put it on the seventy elders. And as soon as the spirit rested on them, they prophesied for a while and did not go on.

26 There were two men who remained in the camp and on whom the spirit rested. The name of the one was Eldad and the name of the other Medad. For they were among those registered, although they had not gone to the tent. And they prophesied in the camp.

27 Then a young man ran and said to Moses, Eldad and Medad prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, who was one of the chosen servants of Moses, answered and said: Moses, my lord, forbid them this.

29 But Moses answered him: Are you jealous for my sake. If it please God, let all the people of Yahweh be prophets, and may Yahweh put his spirit on them.

30 And Moses returned to the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 Then Yahweh blew a wind from the sea, which brought quails and spread them near the camp, a day's journey on one side, and a day's journey on the other, all around the camp. There were nearly two cubits above the ground.

32 Then throughout that day and night, and throughout the next day, people got up and collected the quails. The one who gathered the least had ten full homers. And they placed them all around the camp for their use.

33 And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, before it was chewed, the anger of Yahweh ignited against the people. And Yahweh smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And the name of Kibroth-Hattaavah was given to this place, because they buried there people who fell by lust.

35 From Kibroth-Hattaavah the people journeyed to Hazeroth, and they stopped at Hazeroth.

## Numbers 12

1 And Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses, concerning the Ethiopian woman he had married. For he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Is it only through Moses that Yahweh speaks. Is it not also through us that he speaks. And Yahweh heard this.

3 But Moses was a very patient man, more than any man on the earth.

4 Suddenly Yahweh said to Moses, and to Aaron and to Miriam: Come out you three, and go to the tent of meeting. And the three of them went there.

5 Then Yahweh came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood at the door of the tent of meeting. And he called Aaron and Miriam, who both came forward.

6 And he said: Hear now my words. When there is a prophet of Yahweh among you, I will reveal myself to him in a vision, and I will speak to him in a dream.

7 It is not the same for my servant Moses. He is faithful throughout my house.

8 I speak to him mouth to mouth and not with obscure words, and I reveal myself to him without riddles. And he sees a representation of Yahweh. Why then were you not afraid to speak against my servant, against Moses.

9 Thus Yahweh was very angry with them, and he went away.

10 And the cloud departed from the tent of meeting. And behold, Miriam was stricken with snow-white leprosy. Aaron looked at Miriam and behold, she was a leper.

11 Then Aaron said to Moses, Please my lord I beseech you, do not make us bear the sin which we have committed through folly and of which we are guilty.

12 I pray you, let her not be like the stillborn child, whose flesh is half consumed when he comes out of his mother's womb.

13 Then Moses cried to Yahweh saying, O God I beseech you, heal her.

14 And Yahweh said to Moses, If her father had spit in her face, would she not have been ashamed for seven days. Let her be locked up outside the camp for seven days, and after she will be received.

15 And Miriam was locked up outside the camp for seven days, and the people did not depart until Miriam had returned.

16 After that, the people left Hazeroth and encamped in the wilderness of Paran.

## Numbers 13

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Send men to explore the land of Canaan, which I give to the children of Israel. You will send a man from each of the tribes of their fathers, and each one will be a prince among them.

3 And Moses sent them from the wilderness of Paran according to the commandment of Yahweh. All these men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 Here are their names. For the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.

5 For the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

6 For the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

7 For the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

8 For the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Nun.

9 For the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

10 For the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.

11 For the tribe of Joseph, namely the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.

12 For the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13 For the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 For the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.

15 For the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men whom Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses gave to Hoshea the son of Nun, the name Joshua.

17 Go up this way towards the south, and go up into the mountains.

18 Consider the land as it is, and the people who inhabit it, to see whether they are strong or weak, whether they are few or many.

19 And how is the land where they live, to see if it is good or bad. And how are their cities, to see if they are open or fortified.

20 And what the land is, to see if it is fat or thin, and if there are trees or not. Be brave and take some of the fruit of the land. It was the time of the first grapes.

21 Thus they went up and spied out the land, from the wilderness of Zin to Rehob, on the way to Hamath.

22 And they went up toward the south, and came to Hebron where were Ahiman, and Sheshai, and Talmai, the sons of Anak. Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.

23 Then they came to the valley of Eshcol where they cut off a vine branch with a bunch of grapes, which two of them carried by means of a pole. They also took pomegranates and figs.

24 This place was called the valley of Eshcol, because of the cluster that the children of Israel cut there.

25 Then after forty days, they gave up spying out the country.

26 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel at Kadesh in the wilderness of Paran. And they reported to them and to the whole congregation, and showed them the fruits of the land.

27 This is what they said to Moses: We have gone to the land where you sent us, and there surely flows milk and honey, and these are the fruits.

28 Nevertheless the inhabitants of the country are powerful, and the cities are fortified and very large. Moreover, we saw the sons of Anak there.

29 The Amalekites live in the southern region. And the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, they dwell in the mountains. And the Canaanites dwell by the sea and by the coast of Jordan.

30 Then Caleb silenced the people before Moses, and said: Let us go up immediately and possess it. For we will undoubtedly overcome them.

31 But the men who went up with him said, We cannot face this people, for they are stronger than us.

32 And they brought up to the children of Israel an evil report of the land which they had explored saying, The land which we traveled through to explore is a land that devours its inhabitants. And all those we saw there were men of great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak who are of the race of the giants. And we were in our own eyes and theirs like grasshoppers.

## **Numbers 14**

1 Then the whole congregation raised their voices and shouted, and the people wept during the night.

2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron, and the whole assembly said to them, Why did it not please God that we die in the land of Egypt, or why did it not please God that we die in this wilderness.

3 Why does Yahweh bring us into this land to fall by the sword, where our women and our grandchildren will become prey. Is it not better for us to return to Egypt.

4 And they said one to another, Let us appoint a ruler, and return to Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before the entire gathered congregation of the children of Israel.

6 And of those who had explored the land, Joshua son of Nun and Caleb son of Jephunneh tore their clothes.

7 And they spoke to the whole assembly of the children of Israel saying, The land that we went through to explore is a very good land.

8 If Yahweh love us then he will lead us into this land and give it to us. It is a land where milk and honey flow.

9 But do not rebel against Yahweh, nor fear the inhabitants of this land. For they will be like bread to us. Their shield has been taken away from them and Yahweh is with us, do not fear them.

10 And the whole assembly said: Stone them with stones. But the glory of Yahweh appeared in the tent of meeting before all the children of Israel.

11 And Yahweh said to Moses, How long will this people despise me. How much longer will they not believe in me despite all the wonders I have done among them.

12 I will strike them with the pestilence and destroy them. And I will make you a nation greater and more powerful than them.

13 And Moses said to Yahweh: The Egyptians will hear it, those from whose midst you have snatched this people by your great power.

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land. For they have heard that you, Yahweh, you are in the midst of this people, and that you, Yahweh, you are seen by them face to face. And they have heard that your cloud stands over them, and that you go before them in a pillar of cloud by day, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 If you make this people die as one man, then the nations who have heard of you will talk about it.

16 And they will say: It is because Yahweh had not the ability to bring these people into the land that he had sworn to give them. Therefore he killed them in the wilderness.

17 Now I beseech you, let the power of my Lord be shown in its greatness, according to what you declared.

18 For you have said: Yahweh is slow to anger and abounding in lovingkindness. And he forgives iniquity and transgression but does not regard the guilty as innocent. And he visits the wickedness of the fathers on children up to the third and fourth generation.

19 Therefore I beg you to be merciful to the iniquity of this people, according to the greatness of your mercy, as you have forgiven this people from Egypt until now.

20 And Yahweh said, I forgive according to your request.

21 But I am alive, and all the earth will be filled with the glory of Yahweh.

22 For all who have seen my glory and the wonderful works that I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and who have already tempted me ten times and have not obeyed my voice.

23 Certainly these people will not see the land that I swore to their fathers to give them, and even all those who despised me will not see it.

24 And because my servant Caleb was moved by another spirit and fully followed my way, I will bring him into the land where he went and his seed will inherit it.

25 Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites inhabit the valley. Therefore turn around tomorrow and leave to the wilderness, by the way to the red sea.

26 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

27 How long will I let this wicked assembly murmur against me. I heard the murmurs of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.

28 Say to them: I am alive, says Yahweh. According to what you have spoken in my ears, thus I will do to you.

29 Your corpses will fall in this wilderness. And concerning all of you who are numbered in all your counts, and who are twenty years old and upward, and who have murmured against me.

30 You will not enter the land for which I raised my hand to make you dwell there, except Caleb the son of Jephunneh and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 And your children whom you said would be a prey, I will bring and they will know the land that you disdained.

32 But for you, your corpses will fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children will wander for forty years in the wilderness, and they will endure your acts of whoring until all your carcasses fall in the wilderness.

34 Considering the number of days in which you explored the land, that is forty days, you will bear your iniquities for forty years. A year for each day, and you will feel my violation of promise.

35 Me, Yahweh, I have spoken. And this is how I will act concerning this wicked assembly which gathered against me. And they will be consumed in this wilderness, and they will die there.

36 And the men whom Moses sent to explore the land, and who on their return had made the whole assembly to murmur against him, by bringing up an evil report against the land.

37 These same men who decried the land, they died by a plague before Yahweh.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, they remained alive among these men who went to explore the land.

39 Then Moses reported these words to all the children of Israel. And the people were in great desolation.

40 And they rose early in the morning and went up to the top of the mountain saying: Lo, we are ready. We will go to the place which Yahweh has promised, for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Why do you transgress the commandment of Yahweh. Your solution will not succeed.

42 Do not go up, for Yahweh is not among you. Do not go up for fear of being defeated by your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and you will fall by the sword. For when you turn away from Yahweh, he does the same towards you.

44 They nevertheless persisted in climbing to the top of the mountain. But the ark of the covenant of Yahweh, and also Moses, did not depart from the midst of the camp.

45 Then the Amalekites and the Canaanites who dwelt in that mountain came down and smote them and consumed them as far as Hormah.

## Numbers 15

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: When you enter the land of your habitations, which I give to you.

3 And when you make an offering by fire to Yahweh, whether a burnt offering, or a vow offering, or a freewill offering, or in your feasts, to give a pleasant smell to Yahweh. Whether from the flock or from the herd.

4 Then whoever makes his offering to Yahweh will bring a meal offering of a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mingled with a fourth of a hin of oil.

5 And you will make a drink offering of a fourth of a hin of wine, to pour on a lamb which will be used for a burnt offering or for any other offering.

6 And for a ram, the meal offering will be two tenths of an ephah of fine flour mingled with a third of a hin of oil.

7 And you will make a drink offering of a third of a hin of wine, for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

8 And concerning a bullock which will be used for a burnt offering or a vow offering or a peace offering to Yahweh.

9 You will offer the bullock with a meal offering of three tenths of an ephah of fine flour, kneaded with half of a hin of oil.

10 And you will bring with this a drink offering of half a hin of wine. For it is an offering made by fire, of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

11 Thus will it be done for a bullock, and for a ram, and for a lamb, and for a kid.

12 According to the number of victims, you will do these things for each of them, according to their number.

13 Every native will do these things in the manner explained, when he makes an offering by fire of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

14 And for a foreigner who sojourns with you, or anyone who is among you throughout your generations, if he makes an offering by fire of a pleasing odor to Yahweh then he will offer it in the same way as you do.

15 There will be one ordinance both for you of the assembly and for the foreigner who dwells among you. It is a perpetual law throughout your generations. The foreigner will do as you do before Yahweh.

16 There will be one law and one ordinance for you and for the foreigner who sojourns among you.

17 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

18 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: When you come into the land where I bring you.



19 And when you will eat of the bread of the land, you will make a heave offering to Yahweh.

20 You will present by elevation a cake of the first of your dough. You will present it to be the heave offering of the threshing floor.

21 You will give an offering to Yahweh from the first fruits of your dough throughout your generations.

22 If you sin unintentionally by not keeping all these commandments that Yahweh made known to Moses.

23 All that Yahweh commanded you through Moses from the first day that Yahweh commanded Moses, and after that throughout your generations.

24 And if the whole congregation has sinned unintentionally then when it is discovered, the whole congregation will offer a bullock for a burnt offering, for a pleasant smell to Yahweh. And also a meal offering and a drink offering according to the established rules. And a male goat for a sin offering.

25 And the priest will make atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and they will be forgiven. For they sinned unintentionally and they brought their sacrifice, an offering made by fire to Yahweh, and their sin offering before Yahweh for their ignorance.

26 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel and the foreigner who sojourns among them will be forgiven. For it was involuntarily that all the people sinned.

27 But if only one person sinned unintentionally, then when it is discovered he will bring a female goat a year old for a sin offering.

28 And the priest will make atonement for the ignorant, the one who has sinned unintentionally before Yahweh. The priest will thus make reconciliation for him and he will be forgiven.

29 For the native among the children of Israel and for the foreigner who sojourns among them, there will be a same law for the one who sins unintentionally.

30 But if anyone, whether a native or a foreigner, acts boldly and voluntarily transgresses any commandment of Yahweh, then he insults Yahweh. This person will be cut off from among his people.

31 He has despised the word of Yahweh, and has broken his commandment. He will be cut off. He will bear his iniquity.

32 While the children of Israel were in the wilderness, a man was found gathering wood on the sabbath.

33 And those who found him gathering wood brought him to Moses and Aaron, and to all the congregation.

34 And they put him in prison, because what was to be done to him had not been declared.

35 Then Yahweh said to Moses, This man will be put to death. The whole assembly will stone him outside the camp.

36 And the whole assembly took him out of the camp and stoned him, and he died as Yahweh commanded Moses.

37 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

38 Speak to the children of Israel and tell them to make fringes on the edges of their garments from generation to generation. And they will put a blue cord on these fringes.

39 And you will have the fringes. And when you look at them, you will remember all the commandments of Yahweh and do them. And thus you will not follow the desires of your own hearts, nor the desires of your own eyes, which you use to play the whore.

40 And thus you will remember and do all my commandments, and you will be holy to your God.

41 I am Yahweh your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt to be your God. I am Yahweh your God.

### **Numbers 16**

1 Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, went apart with Dathan and Abiram the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, all from the sons of Reuben.

2 And they rose up against Moses with some of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the congregation which means from those who had been appointed to govern different parts of the people and who were famous men.

3 And they gathered together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them: You are doing too much. For the whole assembly is holy, every one of them, and Yahweh is among them. Why do you exalt yourself above the assembly of Yahweh.

4 When Moses heard this, he fell on his face.

5 And he spoke to Korah and to all his company saying, Tomorrow Yahweh will make known who is his and who is holy, and who deserves to be near him. And he will bring to himself whoever he chooses.

6 This is what you will do. Take for you braziers, Korah and all his company.

7 And tomorrow you will set fire to it, and place incense on it before Yahweh. And whoever Yahweh chooses, the same one will be holy. You are doing too much, sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said to Korah: Listen now, you children of Levi.

9 Is it a small thing for you that the God of Israel has chosen you from the multitude of Israel, bringing you near himself to do the service of the tabernacle of Yahweh and to stand before the assembly and serve them.

10 He has brought you near himself, with all your brothers the children of Levi. And you also want the priesthood.

11 It is for this purpose that you and all your company are gathered together against Yahweh. For who is Aaron, that you murmur against him.

12 Moses sent for Dathan and Abiram the sons of Eliab. And they answered, We will not come.

13 Is it a small thing that you have brought us out of a land where milk and honey flow, to make us die in the wilderness. And now you also want to make yourself a lord and ruler over us.

14 And you have not led us to a land where milk and honey flow. These in this place are not fields and vineyards that you have given us to possess. Do you think you are going to fool the eyes of these people. We will not come.

15 Then Moses was very angry and said to Yahweh: Pay no attention to their offering. I did not even take a donkey from them, and I did not cause any trouble to any of them.

16 And Moses said to Korah: You and all your company, come tomorrow before Yahweh. You, and those who agree with you, and Aaron.

17 And each one will take his brazier and put incense on it, and present himself with his brazier before Yahweh. There will be two hundred and fifty braziers, and in addition you and Aaron will each also take his brazier.

18 So they took each man his own brazier, put fire on it and put incense on it, and they stood at the door of the tent of meeting with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the multitude against Moses and Aaron at the entrance to the tent of meeting. Then the glory of Yahweh appeared to all the congregation.

20 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and to Aaron in the following words.

21 Separate yourselves from among this assembly, and I will consume them in a single moment.

22 And they fell on their faces and said: O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh. Is it not only one man who sinned. Then why will you be angry with the whole congregation.

23 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

24 Speak to the congregation saying, Go away from the dwelling of Korah, and of Dathan, and of Abiram.

25 And Moses got up and went to Dathan and Abiram. And the elders of Israel followed him.

26 And Moses spoke to the assembly and said: Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men. And do not touch anything that belongs to them lest you perish by all their sins.

27 So they withdrew in all directions from the dwelling of Korah, and of Dathan, and of Abiram. And Dathan and Abiram went out and each stood at the entrance of his tent, with their wives and their sons and their little children.

28 And Moses said, By this you will know that Yahweh has sent me to do all these things, and that I do not act on my own.

29 If these men die as ordinary men die, and if they suffer the usual fate of ordinary men, then it is not Yahweh who sent me.

30 But if Yahweh does a new thing, and the earth opens its mouth to engulf them with all that belongs to them, and they go down alive to hell, then you will know that these people have despised Yahweh.

31 And just at the time he finished saying all these words, the ground that was under them split.

32 And the earth opened its mouth and engulfed them and their families, with all the persons who were near Korah and all that belonged to them.

33 So they and everything they had, went down alive to hell. And the earth covered them. They thus perished among the congregation.

34 And all Israel who were around these persons, they fled at the cry of these persons. For they said, Let us flee lest the earth engulfs us.

35 And a fire came out from Yahweh, and it consumed the two hundred and fifty men who were offering the incense.

36 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

37 Tell Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest to remove the braziers from the fire and to scatter the fire beyond the altar, for they are sanctified.

38 The braziers, I say, of these sinners who destroyed their own lives. And let make of them large plates for a covering of the altar. For these braziers have been presented before Yahweh therefore they will be holy, and they will be a sign to the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the braziers that the victims of the fire had presented, and he made large plates of them for a covering of the altar.

40 It is a remembrance for the children of Israel so that no stranger, one who is not of the seed of Aaron, comes near to offer incense before Yahweh and may be like Korah and his company. This is what Yahweh said to Eleazar by the hand of Moses.

41 But the next day all the multitude of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron saying, You have killed the people of Yahweh.

42 And when the congregation was gathered against Moses and Aaron, then they looked toward the tent of meeting and behold, the cloud covered it and the glory of Yahweh appeared.

43 Then Moses and Aaron went to the tent of meeting.

44 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

45 Depart from among this congregation and I will consume them in a moment. And they fell on their faces.

46 And Moses said to Aaron: Take the brazier and put the fire of the altar to it, and put incense on it, and carry it quickly to the congregation and make an atonement for them. For an anger has gone out from Yahweh, and the plague has begun.

47 And Aaron took the fire as Moses said, and ran into the midst of the congregation and behold, the plague had begun among the people. Then he offered the incense, and made atonement for the people.

48 And he placed himself between the dead and the living, and the plague was stopped.

49 There were fourteen thousand and seven hundred people who died from this plague, besides those who died because of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned to Moses at the entrance to the tent of meeting. And the plague was stopped.

### **Numbers 17**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Speak to the children of Israel, and take from them a rod in each of the house of their fathers. It will be twelve rods from all their princes according to the houses of their fathers. And you will write each man's name on his rod.

3 And you will write the name of Aaron on the rod of Levi, for there will be a rod for every chief of their fathers' houses.

4 And you will place them in the tent of meeting, in front of the ark of the testimony where I meet with you.

5 And the man whom I choose will be the one whose rod will flourish, and I will thus put an end to the murmurings of the children of Israel against you.

6 Then Moses spoke to the children of Israel, and all their princes gave him a rod, each prince a rod, according to the houses of their fathers. There were twelve rods, and Aaron's rod was in their midst.

7 And Moses laid the rods before Yahweh in the tent of meeting.

8 And the next day when Moses entered the tent of meeting, behold the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi had budded. It had sprouted buds, and had produced blossoms and bare ripe almonds.

9 And Moses took away all the rods before Yahweh and brought them to all the children of Israel. And they looked at them, and each took his rod.

10 And Yahweh said to Moses, Bring back Aaron's rod before the testimony, to be kept as a sign to the children of rebellion. And so you will put an end to their murmurs before me so that they do not die.

11 And Moses did as Yahweh commanded him. He did so.

12 And the children of Israel spoke to Moses saying, Behold we die, we perish, we are all lost.

13 He who comes near to Yahweh or who comes near to his tabernacle, the same one dies. Must we all be consumed and die.

## Numbers 18

1 And Yahweh said to Aaron: You and your sons, and your father's house with you, you will bear the iniquity of the sanctuary. And you and your sons with you will bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 Bring also your brothers, the tribe of Levi, the tribe of your father, that they may join you and serve you. But you and your sons with you will stand before the tent of meeting.

3 And they will keep what you command them and what concerns the whole tent of meeting. But they will not come near the utensils of the sanctuary or the altar, lest you and they die.

4 And they will join with you, and keep the work of the tent of meeting for all the service of the tent of meeting. And no stranger will come near you.

5 And you will keep the service of the sanctuary and the altar, so that there may be no more wrath on the children of Israel.

6 Behold I have taken your brothers the Levites from among the children of Israel. And as a gift given to Yahweh, they are given to you to do the service of the tent of meeting.

7 But you and your sons with you will keep your priesthood in everything that concerns the altar and everything that is beyond the veil. This is the service you will provide. For I have made your priesthood an office of service therefore the stranger who approaches will be put to death.

8 And Yahweh spoke to Aaron saying, Behold I have given you the keeping of my offerings, of all the things that the children of Israel consecrate. I have given it to you and to your sons because of the anointing, by a perpetual ordinance.

9 These will be yours from the most holy things which are not completely consumed by fire: all their offerings of all their meal offerings, and of all their sin offerings, and of all their transgress offerings, which they bring to me. These will be most holy to you and to your sons.

10 You will eat it in the most holy place. Every male will eat of it. It is most holy to you.

11 This also will be for you: the heave offerings of their gifts, and all the wave offerings of the children of Israel. I have given them to you, and to your sons and to your daughters with you, by a perpetual law. He who is clean in your house will eat of it.

12 All the best of the oil and all the best of the wine, and all the grain that they will offer to Yahweh as first fruits, I have given it you.

13 And the first product of all that is in their land, which they will bring to Yahweh, will be for you. Whoever is clean in your house will eat of it.

14 Everything that is consecrated from what is ordinarily useful in Israel will be for you.

15 Every firstborn male among all the males who come from a womb, which they will offer to Yahweh both from men and from animals, will be for you. But you will redeem the firstborn of man, and you will redeem the firstborn of an unclean animal.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, you will redeem them from the age of one month according to your estimation, at the price of five shekels according to the shekel of the sanctuary which is twenty gerahs.

17 But you will not redeem the firstborn of the cow, nor the firstborn of the sheep, nor the firstborn of the goat. For these are holy things. You will sprinkle their blood on the altar and burn their fat. It is an offering made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

18 And their flesh will be for you, like the breast that is waved and like the right shoulder, it will be for you.

19 All the heave offerings from the holy things which the children of Israel offer to Yahweh, I have given it to you and to your sons and to your daughters with you, by a perpetual law. It is a covenant of salt before Yahweh, for you and for your seed with you.

20 And Yahweh said to Aaron, You will have no inheritance in their land, and there will be no part for you among them. I am your portion and your inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And to the children of Levi, behold I have given every tithe in Israel as an inheritance for their service which they do in the tent of meeting.

22 And the children of Israel will no more come near the tent of meeting lest they thus commit a sin and die.

23 But the Levites will do the service in the tent of meeting, and they will bear their sins. They will possess no inheritance among the children of Israel, it is a perpetual law throughout your generations.

24 For I have given to the Levites as an inheritance, all the tithes of the children of Israel which they will offer as an offering to Yahweh. Therefore I have said to them, Among the children of Israel you will have no inheritance.

25 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

26 You will speak to the Levites and say to them, When you receive from the children of Israel the tithe which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then you will take a heave offering of that same thing for Yahweh, a tithe of the tithe.

27 And this heave offering will be to you as the grain taken from the threshing floor and as the abundance of the winepress.

28 Thus you also offer a heave offering to Yahweh from all your tithes which you will receive from the children of Israel, and you will give this heave offering of Yahweh to Aaron the priest.

29 You will offer the heave offering of Yahweh from all the gifts you receive. Out of all the abundance of gifts that will be given to you, you will make a holy offering of the same things.

30 Therefore you will say to them, After you have made an offering of the abundance of what you have received, what will remain with you will be as income from the threshing floor and as income from the press.

31 And you will eat it everywhere, you and your house. For it is your salary for your service in the tent of meeting.

32 You will not bear a sin because of this, after you have offered the best of it. You will not defile the holy offerings of the children of Israel, lest you die.

## Numbers 19

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words.

2 This is the ordinance of the law which Yahweh has commanded saying, Speak to the children of Israel and let them bring you a red cow without blemish, and on which there is no spot, and on which never came yoke.

3 And you will give her to Eleazar the priest, and he will bring her out of the camp and have her killed before him.

4 Then Eleazar the priest will take some of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle it seven times on the front of the tent of meeting.

5 And he will have the cow burned in his sight, with her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, and her dung. All will be burned.

6 Then the priest will take cedar wood, hyssop and scarlet lace, and throw them in the middle of the fire where the cow is burned.

7 And the priest will wash his clothes, and wash his body in water. Then he will return to the camp, and will be unclean until evening.

8 And the one who has burned the cow will wash his clothes in water, and wash his body in water, and will be unclean until the evening.

9 And a clean man will gather the ashes of the cow and put it outside the camp in a clean place. And it will be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel, to make water for purification. It is a sin offering.

10 And the one who has collected the ashes of the cow will wash his clothes, and will be unclean until evening. This will be a perpetual law for the children of Israel and for the foreigner who sojourns among them.

11 Anyone who touches the dead body of a human being will be unclean for seven days.

12 This one will purify himself with the water of purification on the third day, and on the seventh day he will be clean. But if he does not purify himself on the third, then on the seventh day he will not be clean.

13 Whoever touches the dead body of a human being and does not purify himself, he defiles the tabernacle of Yahweh and will be cut off from Israel. For if the water of purification has not been sprinkled on him, then he will be unclean and his uncleanness will remain on him.

14 This is the law. When a man dies in a tent, everything in the tent and everyone who enters the tent will be unclean for seven days.

15 And any open vessel on which the covering is not correctly connected will be unclean.

16 Anyone who touches a man killed with a sword in the field, or a dead human being, or a bone of a dead human being, or a grave, will be unclean for seven days.



17 Therefore for an unclean person they will take of the burnt ashes of the sin offering, and put it with pure water in a vessel.

18 And a clean person will take hyssop and dip it in water, and sprinkle it on the tent, and on all the utensils, and on the people who were there. And on the one who touched either the bones, or a slain man, or a dead man, or a grave.

19 And the clean one will sprinkle on the unclean one the third day and the seventh day. And he will purify himself on the seventh day, and wash his clothes, and wash himself in water, and in the evening he will be clean.

20 But whoever is unclean and does not purify himself will be cut off from the congregation. For he has defiled the sanctuary of Yahweh, and the water of purification has not been sprinkled on him. He will therefore be unclean.

21 It will be a perpetual law for them. And he who sprinkles the water of purification will wash his clothes, and whoever touches the water of purification will be unclean until the evening.

22 And whatever the unclean person touches will be unclean, and whoever touches such a thing will be unclean until the evening.

## **Numbers 20**

1 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel came to the wilderness of Zin in the first month. And the people stopped at Kadesh. This is where Miriam died and was buried.

2 There was no water for the assembly, and they rose up against Moses and Aaron.

3 And the people quarreled with Moses and said, Why was it not God's pleasure to let us perish while our brothers died before Yahweh.

4 Why have you brought the congregation of Yahweh into this wilderness so that we and our cattle should die there.

5 Why have you made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us into this miserable place. It is not a place where one can sow, and there is no fig tree, nor vine, nor pomegranate tree. Neither is there any water to drink.

6 Then Moses and Aaron went away from the assembly to the door of the tent of meeting, and fell on their faces. And the glory of Yahweh appeared to them.

7 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

8 Take the rod and gather the congregation together, you and your brother Aaron. And you will speak to the rock in their presence, and it will give its waters. And you will bring them water out of the rock, and give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 Then Moses took the rod from before Yahweh, as he had commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly together before the rock. And Moses said to them: Listen now, you rebels. Will we bring you water out of this rock.

11 Then Moses raised his hand and smote the rock twice with his rod. And the water came out abundantly, and the congregation and their beasts drank.

12 And Yahweh said to Moses and Aaron: Because you did not believe in me, to sanctify me in the sight of the children of Israel, you will not bring this congregation into the land that I have given them.

13 This is the water of Meribah which means water of protest, because the children of Israel contended with Yahweh and he was sanctified in them.

14 And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh to the king of Edom saying, Thus says your brother Israel: You know all the suffering we have experienced.

15 And how our fathers went to Egypt, and we stayed there for a long time where the Egyptians mistreated us and our fathers.

16 And we cried to Yahweh. And he heard our voice and sent an angel, and has brought us out of Egypt. Behold we are in Kadesh, a city at the end of your territory.

17 I pray you to let us pass through your land. We will not go through the fields nor the vineyards. Neither will we drink the water of the wells. But we will follow the king's highway without turning right or left, until we have passed your land.

18 And Edom answered him: You will not pass by me, otherwise I will come out to meet you with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go simply by the highway. And if I or my cattle drink of your water, then I will pay for it. I will only pass with my feet, and nothing else.

20 And he answered again, You will not pass. And Edom went out to meet him with a large number of people and a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his territory. And Israel turned away from him.

22 Then all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from Kadesh and came to the mountain of Hor.

23 And Yahweh spoke to Moses and Aaron in the following words at the mount Hor, near the border of the land of Edom.

24 Aaron will be gathered to his people. For he will not enter the land that I have given to the children of Israel, because you have rebelled against my commandment at the water of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and his son Eleazar, and bring them up into the mount Hor.

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them on Eleazar his son. For Aaron will die there and will be gathered to his fathers.

27 And Moses did as Yahweh commanded. And they went up to the mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them on his son Eleazar. And Aaron died there on the top of the mountain. And Moses and Eleazar came down from the mountain.

29 And all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, and all the house of Israel mourned for Aaron thirty days.

## **Numbers 21**

1 The king Arad, a Canaanite who lived in the south, heard that Israel had come by the way of Atharim. Then he fought against Israel and took prisoners among them.

2 And Israel made a vow to Yahweh saying, If you deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And Yahweh heard the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites. And they utterly destroy their cities, and called this place Hormah.

4 Then they set out from the mount Hor by the way of the red sea, to bypass the land of Edom. And the people were very grieved because of the way.

5 And the people spoke against God and against Moses saying: Why did you bring us out of Egypt to make us die in the wilderness. For here there is neither bread nor water, and our soul is disgusted with this miserable food.

6 And Yahweh sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people, and many died in Israel.

7 And the people came to Moses and said to him, We have sinned because we have spoken against Yahweh and against you. Pray to Yahweh that he may take these serpents away from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And Yahweh said to Moses, Make for yourself a fiery serpent and set it up for a sign, and he who has been bitten will look at it and preserve his life.

9 And Moses made a brass serpent and set it up for a sign. And whoever was bitten by a serpent, the same preserved his life by looking at the serpent of brass.

10 And the children of Israel departed and camped at Oboth.

11 And they departed from Oboth and camped in Iye-Abarim, in the wilderness which is opposite Moab, towards the east side.

12 And from there they journeyed, and camped in the valley of Zered.

13 From there they departed and camped on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness and comes out from the coast of the Amorites. For the Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Therefore it will be spoken in the book of the battles of Yahweh what thing he did in the red sea, and in the rivers of Arnon.

15 And at the stream of the rivers that go down to the dwelling of Ar and is on the border of Moab.

16 And from there they went to Beer. At this place is the well where Yahweh said to Moses: Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 Then Israel sang this song: Arise, O well. You people, sing to its honor.

18 This well was dug by princes, the nobles of the people dug it. The givers of law with their sticks.

19 After these events, the children of Israel went to Mattanah. And from Mattanah to Nahaliel, and from Nahaliel to Bamoth.

20 And from Bamoth in the valley which is in the territory of Moab, they went to the top of Pisgah which is in front of Ieshimon.

21 Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites with the following words.

22 Let me pass through your land. We will not turn aside to the fields or the vineyards, neither drink of the waters of yours wells.

23 But Sihon did not allow Israel to pass through his territory. And he gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness. And he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

24 But Israel struck him with the edge of the sword, and took possession of his land from Arnon to Jabbok, even to the border of the children of Ammon. For the border of the children of Ammon was fortified.

25 And Israel took all these cities, and dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites in Heshbon and in all the villages that were there.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had previously fought against the king of the Moabites and had taken from him all his land as far as Arnon.

27 Therefore the poets say: Come to Heshbon. Let the city of Sihon be rebuilt and fortified.

28 For a fire is gone out of Heshbon, and a flame from the city of Sihon, and has consumed Ar of the Moabites and the lords of Bamoth in Arnon.

29 Woe to you, Moab. You are lost, people of Chemosh. He made his sons fugitives, and his daughters captive to Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 Their empire is lost from Heshbon to Dibon, and we extended our ravages as far as Nophah which reached Medeba.

31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out Jazer, and they took the towns belonging to it and drove out the Amorites who were there.

33 And they turned and went up to Bashan. And Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he with all his people, to fight at Edrei.

34 Then Yahweh said to Moses, Do not fear him for I have delivered him into your hands, with all his people and his land. And you will do to him as you did to Sihon, the king of the Amorites who dwelt in Heshbon.

35 Therefore they smote him and his sons and all his people, until there was no one left from him. So they took possession of his land.

## Numbers 22

1 And the children of Israel departed and they encamped in the plain of Moab, near the Jordan opposite Jericho.

2 Now Balak the son of Zippor saw everything that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And Moab were greatly afraid of the people, because they were many. And Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 Therefore Moab said to the elders of Midian, This multitude will devour all that surrounds us, as the ox grazes the greenery of the fields. And Balak the son of Zippor was then king of the Moabites.

5 And he sent messengers to Balaam the son of Beor, in Pethor which is by the river of the land of the children of his people. They were to call Balaam saying, Behold there is a people who came out of Egypt and covers the face of the earth, and dwells opposite me.

6 Therefore come now, I pray you, and curse this people because they are stronger than me. Perhaps in this way I will defeat them and drive them out of the land. For I know that whoever you bless is blessed, and whoever you curse is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed, having with them gifts of the soothsaying. And they came to Balaam and told him the words of Balak.

8 And Balaam said to them, Stay here this night, and I will give you an answer according to what Yahweh will tell me. And the princes of Moab stayed with Balaam.

9 And God came to Balaam and said to him, Who are these men with you.

10 And Balaam said to God, Balak the son of Zippor and king of Moab has sent them with these words.

11 Behold there is a people who came out of Egypt and covers the face of the earth. Come now and curse them for me. Maybe in this way I will defeat them and drive them away.

12 And God said to Balaam, Do not go with them, and do not curse the people because they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning and said to the princes of Balak, Return to your land, because Yahweh has refused to let me go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab arose and returned to Balak, and said, Balaam has refused to come with us.

15 Then Balak again sent princes in greater numbers and more honorable than the preceding ones.

16 And they came to Balaam and said to him, Thus says Balak the son of Zippor: Let nothing, I pray you, prevent you from coming to me.

17 For I will give you many honors, and I will do whatever you tell me. Come therefore, I pray you, and curse this people for me.

18 And Balaam answered and said to the servants of Balak: Even if Balak gives me his house full of silver and gold, I will not go beyond the word of Yahweh my God to do less or more.

19 But now, I pray you, stay here this night and I will know again what Yahweh will say to me.

20 And God came to Balaam by night and said to him: Since these men have come to call you, arise and go with them. But you will do what I tell you.

21 And Balaam got up in the morning, and saddled his donkey, and set out with the princes of Moab.

22 And the anger of God was kindled because he went. And the angel of Yahweh stood in the way to resist him as Balaam rode on his donkey. The two servants of Balaam were with him.

23 And the donkey saw the angel of Yahweh standing in the path with his sword drawn in his hand, and the donkey turned out of the path and went into the fields. But Balaam struck the donkey to bring her back on the path.

24 And later the angel of Yahweh stood on a path of the vineyards, and there was a wall on one side and a wall on the other.

25 And the donkey saw the angel of Yahweh, and pressed herself against the wall, and pressed Balaam's foot against the wall. And Balaam struck her again.

26 And the angel of Yahweh went further and stood in a narrow place where there was no way to turn either right or left.

27 And the donkey saw the angel of Yahweh, and fell down under Balaam. Therefore Balaam's anger was kindled, and he struck the donkey with a stick.

28 And Yahweh opened the mouth of the donkey, and she said to Balaam: What have I done to you, so that you have already smitten me three times.

29 And Balaam said to the donkey: It is because you have made fun of me. If I had a sword in my hand, I would have killed you already.

30 And the donkey said to Balaam: Am I not your donkey which you have always ridden until this day. Do I used to do this to you. And Balaam answered: No.

31 Then Yahweh opened the eyes of Balaam, and Balaam saw the angel of Yahweh standing in the way with his sword drawn in his hand. Then Balaam bowed himself. And Balaam fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of Yahweh said to him, Why have you already struck your donkey three times. Behold I have come out to resist you, because your way is not straight before me.

33 And the donkey saw me and turned away from me three times already. If she had not turned away from me, surely I would have killed you already and let her live.

34 Then Balaam said to the angel of Yahweh, I have sinned because I did not know that you were before me on the way. And now, if you disapprove me then I will go back.

35 And the angel said to Balaam, Go with these men, but you will only repeat the words that I will say to you. And Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 When Balak heard that Balaam had come, he went out to meet him in a city of Moab which is on the border of the Arnon, on the extreme border.

37 And Balak said to Balaam, Have I not sent to call you. Why did you not come to me. Am I not able to treat you with honor.

38 And Balaam said to Balak, Behold I have come to you. But have I now the power to speak anything by myself. For the only things I will speak to you are the words that God will put in my mouth.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came to Kiriath-huzoth.

40 Then Balak offered bullocks and sheep, and sent of them to Balaam and to the princes who were with him.

41 And in the morning Balak took Balaam and brought him up to the high places of Baal, that from there he might see utmost of the people.

### **Numbers 23**

1 And Balaam said to Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare here for me seven bullocks and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam said, and Balak and Balaam offered a bullock and a ram on each altar.

3 Then Balaam said to Balak, Stand by your burnt offering and I will go. Perhaps Yahweh will come and meet me, and then I will tell you what he will reveal to me. So Balaam went alone.

4 And God met Balaam, and Balaam said to him: I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered a bullock and a ram on each altar.

5 And Yahweh put an answer in the mouth of Balaam saying, Return to Balak and you will speak thus.

6 Then Balaam returned to Balak and behold, Balak stood by his burnt offering, he and all the princes of Moab.

7 And Balaam uttered his prophecy saying: Balak the king of Moab brought me from Aram out of the mountains of the east saying, Come and curse Jacob for my sake, come and detest Israel.

8 How will I curse where God has not cursed. And how will I detest where Yahweh has not detested.

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the top of the hills I contemplate him. Behold these people have their own house and will not be regarded as other nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jacob and tell the number of the fourth part of Israel. Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my end be like his.

11 Then Balak said to Balaam, What have you done to me. I have taken you to curse my enemies and behold, you have blessed them all together.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not be careful to speak what Yahweh puts in my mouth.

13 And Balak said to him: Come with me, I pray you, to another place from where you will see them. And you will only see part of them, you will not see them all. And therefore curse them from this place for my sake.

14 And he brought him to Zophim at the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on each altar.

15 Then Balaam said to Balak, Stand here by your burnt offering and I will go to meet Yahweh.

16 And Yahweh met Balaam, and put an answer in his mouth saying, Return to Balak and you will speak thus.

17 And Balaam returned to Balak and behold, Balak stood by his burnt offering with the princes of Moab. And Balak said to him, What has Yahweh said.

18 And Balaam uttered his prophecy saying: Arise and hear, Balak. Listen to me, you the son of Zippor.

19 God is not a man so that he may lie, neither a son of man so that he may repent. What he said, will he not do it. And What he has declared, will he not accomplish it.

20 Behold I am commanded to bless. For he has blessed and I cannot not modify it.

21 He sees no iniquity in Jacob, he sees no transgression in Israel. Yahweh his God is with him, the joyful cry of a king is with those who are among them and who bear the inheritance of Jacob.

22 God brought them out of Egypt, and he is with them like the strength of a wild bull.

23 Sorcery has no power against Jacob, nor divination against Israel. At the appointed time it will be said to Jacob and to Israel what the work of God is.

24 Behold this people arises like a lioness and stands like a lion. He will not lie down until he has devoured the prey and drunk the blood of the wounded.

25 Then Balak said to Balaam: Do not curse him, but at least do not bless him.

26 But Balaam answered and said to Balak, Have I not said this to you: I must do all that Yahweh says.

27 And Balak said to Balaam, Come now I pray you, and I will bring you to another place. Maybe it will please God if you curse these people from there.

28 And Balak brought Balaam to the top of Peor, that looks toward Ieshmon.

29 Then Balaam said to Balak, Build me seven altars here, and prepare here for me seven bullocks and seven rams.



30 And Balak did what Balaam said, and he offered a bullock and a ram on each altar.

### **Numbers 24**

1 Balaam understood that it pleased Yahweh to bless Israel and then he did not go like the other times to set divinations, but he turned his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam looked up and saw Israel encamped according to their tribes. Then the spirit of God came on him.

3 And Balaam uttered his prophecy saying, The word of Balaam the son of Beor, the word of one who has open eyes.

4 The words of him who hears the words of God and sees the visions of the Almighty, of him whose eyes are opened when he prostrates himself.

5 How goodly are your tents O Jacob, and your dwellings O Israel.

6 They stretch out like valleys, like gardens by the river side, like trees of aloe that Yahweh has planted, like the cedars by the waters.

7 Water flows from his buckets, and his seed will be in the abundant waters. His king rises above Agag, and his kingdom will be exalted.

8 God brought him out of Egypt and is with him like the strength of a wild bull. He will devour the nations of his enemies. He will break their bones and pierce them with his arrows.

9 He bends his knees and lies down like a young lion and a lioness. Who will make him stand up. Blessed is he who blesses you, and cursed is he who curses you.

10 Then the anger of Balak was kindled against Balaam, and he clapped his hands and said to Balaam: I called you to curse my enemies and behold, you have already blessed them three times.

11 Therefore now, run away to your place. I planned to honor you but behold, Yahweh has prevented you from being honored.

12 And Balaam said to Balak, Have I not spoken to the messengers whom you sent to me in the following words.

13 Even if Balak gives me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot override the order of Yahweh and do anything according to my own will. But I will only repeat the words that Yahweh will speak to me.

14 And now behold, I go to my people. But before that, I will describe you what this people will do to your people in a future period.

15 And Balaam uttered his prophecy saying, The word of Balaam the son of Beor, the word of one who has open eyes.

16 The words of him who hears the words of God and knows the plans of the Most High, of him who sees the visions of the Almighty, of him whose eyes are opened when he prostrates himself.

17 I see him, but not from now. I contemplate him, but not from near. A star comes out of Jacob, a scepter rises from Israel. He pierces the flanks of Moab and destroys all the children of Seth.

18 He makes himself master of Edom and he makes himself master of Seir, his enemies. But Israel demonstrates its strength.

19 The one who rules will come from Jacob, and he will destroy the rest of the city.

20 And when Balaam looked at Amalek, he uttered his prophecy saying, Amalek was the first of nations but its end will come to destruction.

21 And Balaam looked at the Kenites and uttered his prophecy saying, Your dwelling is robust and your nest rests on the rock.

22 Nevertheless the Kenite will be driven out when the Assyrian takes you into captivity.

23 And Balaam uttered his prophecy saying: Alas, who will live when God does this.

24 And ships will come from the coasts of Kittim, and they will humble the Assyrian. And they will humble the Hebrew, and he also will be destroyed.

25 Then Balaam got up and left and returned to his place. And Balak also went away.

## **Numbers 25**

1 While Israel lived in Shittim, the people began to play the prostitute with the daughters of Moab.

2 These daughters of Moab invited the people to the sacrifices of their gods, and the people ate and worshiped these gods.

3 And Israel clung to Baal Peor, and the anger of Yahweh was kindled against Israel.

4 And Yahweh said to Moses, Gather all the chiefs of the people and hang the guilty before Yahweh in front of the sun, that the fierce anger of Yahweh may be turned away from Israel.

5 Then Moses said to the judges of Israel, Let each of you kill those of his people who have joined themselves to Baal Peor.

6 And behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought a Midianitish woman to his brothers in the sight of Moses and in the sight of all the assembly of the children of Israel, while they wept at the door of the tent of meeting.

7 And when Phinehas the son of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest saw this, he rose up from the midst of the assembly and took a spear in his hand.

8 And he followed the man of Israel into the tent and pierced them both, the man of Israel and the woman through her belly. And the plague stopped among the children of Israel.

9 There were twenty four thousand who died by this plague.

10 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

11 Phinehas the son of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, has turned away my anger from the children of Israel, because he was animated by my zeal among them. And I have not consumed the children of Israel in my jealousy.

12 Therefore you will say to him, Behold I give to him my covenant of peace.

13 And it will be for him and for his seed after him, a covenant of a perpetual priesthood. For he was zealous for his God and made an atonement for the children of Israel.

14 And the man of Israel who was killed with the Midianitish woman, that man was Zimri the son of Salu. He was a prince of the family of the Simeonites.

15 And the Midianitish woman who was killed, she was Cozbi the daughter of Zur who was chief over his father's house in Midian.

16 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

17 Treat the Midianites as enemies, and kill them.

18 For they have shown themselves to be your enemies by deceiving you with their tricks in the matter of Peor and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister who was killed on the day of the plague which took place because of the matter of Peor.

## **Numbers 26**

1 After this plague, Yahweh spoke to Moses and to Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest in the following words.

2 Number all the congregation of the children of Israel, from the age of twenty and upward, according to the houses of their fathers, of all those able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spoke to them in the plain of Moab, by the Jordan opposite Jericho, in the following words.

4 You will number the people from twenty years old and upward, as Yahweh commanded Moses and the children of Israel when they came out of the land of Egypt.

5 Ruben the firstborn of Israel. The children of Ruben were Hanoch from whom came the family of the Hanochites, and Pallu from whom came the family of the Palluites.

6 And Hezron from whom the family of the Hezronites, and Carmi from whom came the family of the Carmites.

7 These are the families of the Rubenites, and those from them who were numbered were forty three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the son of Pallu, Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab: Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. It is this Dathan and this Abiram who were famous in the congregation, and who rose up against Moses and Aaron in the company of Korah during their rebellion against Yahweh.

10 And the earth opened its mouth and engulfed them with Korah when those of that company died. At that time the fire consumed the two hundred and fifty men who became a sign.

11 But the sons of Korah did not die.

12 And the children of Simeon according to their families: Nemuel from whom came the family of the Nemuelites, and Jamin from whom came the family of the Jaminites, and Jachin from whom came the family of the Jachinites.

13 And Zerah from whom came the family of the Zerahites, and Shaul from whom came the family of the Shaulites.

14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty two thousand and two hundred.

15 The sons of Gad according to their families: Zephon from whom came the family of the Zephonites, and Haggi from whom came the family of the Haggites, and Shuni from whom came the family of the Shunites.

16 And Ozni from whom came the family of the Oznites, and Eri from whom came the family of the Erites.

17 And Arod from whom came the family of the Arodites, and Areli from whom came the family of the Arelites.

18 These are the families of the sons of Gad according to the number of those who were counted, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 The sons of Judah, Er and Onan. But Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

20 These are the sons of Judah according to their families: Shelah from whom came the family of the Shelanites, and Perez from whom came the family of the Perezites, and Zerah from whom came the family of the Zerahites.

21 And the sons of Perez were: Hezron from whom came the family of the Hezronites, and Hamul from whom came the family of the Hamulites.

22 These are the families of Judah according to the number of those who were counted, seventy six thousand and five hundred.

23 The sons of Issachar according to their families: Tola from whom came the family of the Tolaites, and Puvah from whom came the family of the Punites.

24 And Jashub from whom came the family of the Jashubites, and Shimron from whom came the family of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Issachar according to the number of those who were counted, sixty four thousand and three hundred.

26 The sons of Zebulun according to their families: Sered from whom came the family of the Seredites, and Elon from whom came the family of the Elonites, and Jahleel from whom came the family of the Jahleelites.

27 These are the families of the Zebulonites according to the number of those who were counted, sixty thousand and five hundred.

28 The sons of Joseph according to their families: Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 The sons of Manasseh: Machir from whom came the family of the Machirites. And Machir begat Gilead, and from Gilead came the family of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sons of Gilead: Iezer from whom came the family of the Iezerites, and Helek from whom came the family of the Helekites.

31 And Asriel from whom came the family of the Asrielites, and Shechem from whom came the family of the Shechemites.

32 And Shemida from whom came the family of the Shemidaites, and Hephher from whom came the family of the Hephherites.

33 And Zelophehad the son of Hephher had no sons but he had daughters. These are the names of Zelophehad's daughters: Mahlah, and Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh according to the number of those who were counted, fifty two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of Ephraim according to their families: Shuthelah from whom came the family of the Shuthelahites, and Becher from whom came the family of the Becherites, and Tahan from whom came the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: Eran from whom came the family of the Eranites.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to the number of those who were counted, thirty two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph according to their families.

38 These are the sons of Benjamin according to their families: Bela from whom came the family of the Balaites, and Ashbel from whom came the family of the Ashbelites, and Ahiram from whom came the family of the Ahiramites.

39 And Shephupham from whom came the family of the Shuphamites, and Hupham from whom came the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman. And from Ard came the family of the Ardites, and from Naaman came the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin according to their families and according to the number of those who were counted, forty five thousand and six hundred.

42 These are the sons of Dan according to their families: Shuham from whom came the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan according to their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites according to the number of those who were counted, sixty four thousand and four hundred.

44 The sons of Asher according to their families: Imnah from whom came the family of the Imnites, and Ishvi from whom came the family of the Ishvites, and Beriah from whom came the family of the Berites.

45 The sons of Beriah: Heber from whom came the family of the Heberites, and Malchiel from whom came the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Serah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to the number of those who were counted, fifty three thousand and four hundred.

48 The sons of Naphtali according to their families: Jahzeel from whom came the family of the Jahzeelites, and Guni from whom came the family of the Gunites.

49 And Jezer from whom came the family of the Jezerites, and Shillem from whom came the family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali according to the number of those who were counted, forty five thousand and four hundred.

51 This is the number of those who were numbered among the children of Israel: six hundred one thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

52 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

53 To these people the land will be divided for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 To those who are numerous you will give a greater portion, and to those who are fewer you will give a smaller portion. Each family will receive its inheritance according to its number.

55 But the division of the land will be by lot. And they will possess the land according to the names of the tribes of their fathers.

56 And the land will be divided by lot between those who are many and those who are few.

57 And these are the Levites who were numbered according to their families: Gershon from whom came the family of the Gershonites, and Kohath from whom came the family of the Kohathites, and Merari from whom came the family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of Levi: the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites, and the family of the Korahites. And Kohath begat Amram.

59 The name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi who was born to Levi in Egypt. And the children she bore to Amram were Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And to Aaron were born Nadab, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Ithamar.

61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before Yahweh.

62 And those who were numbered, all males from a month old and upward, were twenty three thousand. They were not numbered among the children of Israel, because no inheritance was given to them among the children of Israel.

63 These are those who were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, in the plain of Moab near the Jordan opposite Jericho.

64 And among them was none of the children of Israel who had been numbered by Moses and Aaron the priest in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For Yahweh had said of them, They will die in the wilderness. Thus there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh and Joshua the son of Nun.

### **Numbers 27**

1 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hopher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph. And these are the names of his daughters: Mahlah, and Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the assembly, at the entrance to the tent of meeting. And they spoke in the following words.

3 Our father died in the wilderness. He was not among the assembly of those who rebelled against Yahweh in the company of Korah, but he died in his own sin and had no son.

4 Why should the name of our father be cut off from his family just because he had no son. Give us a possession among the brothers of our father.

5 Then Moses brought their cause before Yahweh.

6 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

7 The daughters of Zelophehad are right. You will give them an inheritance among their father's brothers. It is to them that you will pass on the inheritance of their father.

8 And you will speak to the children of Israel saying, When a man dies and has no son, then you will pass on his inheritance to his daughter.

9 And if he has no daughter, then you will give his inheritance to his brothers.

10 And if he has no brothers, then you will give his inheritance to his father's brothers.

11 And if his father has no brothers, then you will give his inheritance to the closest relative of his family and he will own it. And this will be a law and a judgment to the children of Israel, as Yahweh commanded Moses.

12 And Yahweh said to Moses, Go up into this mountain of Abarim, and behold the land which I have given to the children of Israel.

13 And when you have seen it, you also will be gathered to your people, as Aaron your brother was gathered.

14 For you rebelled against my word in the desert of Zin, during the contestation of the assembly, and you have not sanctified me in the waters before their eyes. That is the water of Meribah in kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin.

15 Then Moses spoke to Yahweh in the following words.

16 Let Yahweh the God of the spirits of all flesh appoint a man over the congregation.

17 He who is able to go out and in before them, and bring them out and in, so that the congregation of Yahweh may not be like sheep without a shepherd.

18 And Yahweh said to Moses, Take Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit. And you will put your hands on him.

19 And you will place him before Eleazar the priest and before all the congregation, and give him orders before their eyes.

20 Thus you will give him of your glory, so that all the congregation of the children of Israel may obey him.

21 And he will stand before Eleazar the priest, who will inquire for him by the judgment of Urim before Yahweh. And at the word of Eleazar they will go out, and at the word of Eleazar they will come in, both Joshua and all the children of Israel with him, and all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as Yahweh commanded him, and he took Joshua and placed him before Eleazar the priest and before all the assembly.

23 And he put his hands on him, and gave him instructions, as Yahweh had spoken by Moses.

## **Numbers 28**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Command the children of Israel and say to them, You will take care to present at the appointed time my offerings and my food for my sacrifices made by the fire of a pleasant smell for me.

3 And you will say to them, This is the offering made by fire that you will offer to Yahweh. Every day, two lambs a year old without blemish, as a perpetual burnt offering.

4 You will offer one of the lambs in the morning and the other lamb in the evening.

5 And for the associated meal offering, a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mingled with a quarter of a hin of beaten oil.

6 It will be a daily burnt offering, as it was offered at mount Sinai for a pleasant smell. It is a sacrifice made by fire to Yahweh.

7 And the associated drink offering will be a quarter of a hin for each lamb. You will cause to pour the drink offering to Yahweh in the holy place.

8 You will offer the second lamb in the evening, and its meal offering and its drink offering will be like those in the morning. It is an offering made by fire of a pleasant smell to Yahweh.

9 And on the sabbath you will offer two lambs a year old without blemish. And its meal offering will be two tenths of an ephah of fine flour mingled with oil, with the associated drink offering.



10 This is the sabbath burnt offering, for every sabbath, besides the perpetual burnt offering with its associated drink offering.

11 And at the beginning of your months that is to say the new moon, you will offer as a burnt offering to Yahweh two young bullocks, and a ram, and seven lambs a year old without blemish.

12 And for the associated meal offering, three tenths of an ephah of fine flour mingled with oil for each bullock, and two tenths of an ephah of fine flour mingled with oil for each ram.

13 And a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mingled with oil for the meal offering of each lamb. All this for a burnt offering of a pleasant smell. It is an offering made by fire to Yahweh.

14 And their associated drink offerings will be half a hin of wine for each bullock, and a third of a hin for each ram, and a quarter of a hin for each lamb. This is the burnt offering at the beginning of the month, for every month of the year.

15 And a male goat will be offered to Yahweh for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering and the associated drink offering.

16 And the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of Yahweh.

17 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast. Unleavened bread will be eaten for seven days.

18 On the first day there will be a holy convocation, and you will not do any servile work.

19 But you will offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering to Yahweh. There will be two young bullocks, and a ram, and seven lambs a year old. They will be without blemish.

20 And their meal offering will be of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenths of an ephah for each bullock, and two tenths of an ephah for each ram.

21 And a tenth of an ephah for each lamb of the seven lambs.

22 And you will offer a male goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 And you will offer these sacrifices in the morning besides the perpetual burnt offering.

24 And you will offer them daily for the seven days. It is for the food of the offering made by fire, for a pleasant smell to Yahweh. This will be done besides the perpetual burnt offering and the associated drink offering.

25 And on the seventh day you will have a holy convocation, and you will not do any servile work.

26 And in the day of your first fruits, when you bring a new meal offering to Yahweh, you will have a holy convocation according to your weeks and you will not do any servile work.

27 But you will offer a burnt offering for a pleasant smell to Yahweh: two young bullocks, and a ram, and seven lambs a year old.

28 And their meal offering of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenths of an ephah for each bullock, and two tenths of an ephah for each ram.

29 And a tenth of an ephah for each lamb of the seven lambs.

30 And a male goat to make an atonement for you.

31 You will do this besides the perpetual burnt offering and its associated meal offering. All of what is offer will be without blemish, and with their drink offerings.

### **Numbers 29**

1 Moreover, on the first day of the seventh month you will have a holy convocation, and you will not do any servile work. It will be a day of blowing the trumpets to you.

2 And you will make a burnt offering for a pleasant smell to Yahweh: a young bullock, and a ram, and seven lambs a year old without blemish.

3 An their meal offering will be of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenths of an ephah for each bullock, and two tenths of an ephah for each ram.

4 And a tenth of an ephah for each lamb of the seven lambs.

5 And you will offer a male goat for a sin offering to make an atonement for you.

6 You will offer these sacrifices besides the burnt offering of the month at the new moon with its associated meal offering, and the perpetual burnt offering with its associated meal offering and drink offering, according to their ordinance for a pleasant smell. It is a sacrifice made by fire to Yahweh.

7 And on the tenth day of this seventh month you will have a holy convocation, and you will humble your souls, and you will not do any work.

8 But you will offer a burnt offering to Yahweh for a pleasant smell: a young bullock, and a ram, and seven lambs a year old. They will be without blemish.

9 And their meal offering will be of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenths of an ephah for each bullock, and two tenths of an ephah for each ram.

10 And a tenth of an ephah for each lamb of the seven lambs.

11 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the sin offering of the atonement and the perpetual burnt offering with its associated meal offering. And all the associated drink offerings.

12 And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month you will have a holy convocation. You will not do any servile work, but you will celebrate a feast to Yahweh for seven days.

13 And you will offer a burnt offering for a sacrifice made by fire of a pleasant smell to Yahweh: Thirteen young bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old. They will be without blemish.

14 And their meal offering will be of fine flour mingled with oil, three tenths of an ephah for each bullock of the thirteen bullocks, and two tenths of an ephah for each of the two rams.

15 And a tenth of an ephah for each of the fourteen lambs.

16 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering. And the associated meal offering and drink offering.

17 And on the second day you will offer twelve young bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old without blemish.

18 With their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

19 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering with its associated meal offering. And their drink offerings.

20 And on the third day you will offer eleven bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old without blemish.

21 With their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

22 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering, and its meal offering and its drink offering.

23 And on the fourth day you will offer ten bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old without blemish.

24 With their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

25 And a male goat for a sin offering besides the perpetual burnt offering, and its meal offering and its drink offering.

26 And on the fifth day you will offer nine bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old without blemish.

27 And their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

28 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering, and its meal offering and its drink offering.

29 And on the sixth day you will offer eight bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old without blemish.

30 And their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

31 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering, and the meal offering and the drink offerings.

32 And on the seventh day you will offer seven bullocks, and two rams, and fourteen lambs a year old without blemish.

33 And their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

34 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering, and the meal offering and the drink offering.

35 and on the eighth day you will have a solemn assembly, and you will not do any servile work.

36 But you will offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire for a pleasant smell to Yahweh: a bullock, and a ram, and seven lambs a year old without blemish.

37 And their meal offerings and their drink offerings for the bullocks, and for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number and according to the established rules.

38 And a male goat for a sin offering, besides the perpetual burnt offering, and the meal offering and the drink offering.

39 These are what you will do to Yahweh in your established feasts, besides your vows and your freewill offerings, and for your burnt offerings, and for your meal offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Moses spoke to the children of Israel according to all that Yahweh had commanded him.

### **Numbers 30**

1 And Moses spoke to the chiefs of the tribes of the children of Israel saying, This is what Yahweh has commanded.

2 When a man makes a vow to Yahweh, or makes an oath to bind oneself by a commitment, then he will not break his promise but he will do according to all that proceeds from his mouth.

3 If a woman makes a vow to Yahweh and binds herself by a commitment while she is in her father's house in the time of her youth.

4 Then if her father know the vow she made and the commitment by which she is bound, and if her father hold his peace towards her, then all her vows will be valid and any commitment by which she has bound herself will be valid.

5 But if her father disapproves her on the same day that he finds out, then all her vows and all the commitments by which she has bound herself will have no value. And Yahweh will forgive her because her father disapproved of her.

6 And if she is married when she makes a vow or binds herself by a word that escapes her lips.

7 Then if her husband finds out and hold his peace towards her the very day that he finds out, then all her vows will be valid and any commitment by which she has bound herself will be valid.

8 But if her husband disapproves her on the same day that he finds out, then he will cancel the vow she made and the words that escaped her lips by which she was bound. And Yahweh will forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow or of her who is divorced, any commitment by which she has bound herself will remain in force for her.

10 And if she vowed or bound herself with an oath in her husband's family.

11 And her husband finds out and hold his peace towards her, and does not disapprove her, then all her vows will be valid and any commitment by which she has bound herself will be valid.

12 But if her husband cancels them on the same day that he becomes aware of them, then every vow and every commitment that came out of her lips will have no value because her husband canceled them. And Yahweh will forgive her.

13 So regarding any vow and oath or commitment that she has made to humble her soul, her husband can establish it and her husband can cancel it.

14 But if her husband hold his peace towards her from day to day, then he thus establishes all her vows or all her commitments that she made. He has confirmed them because he kept silent towards her on the same day that he found out about them.

15 But if he cancels them after the day in which he becomes aware of them, then he will bear her iniquity.

16 These are the ordinances which Yahweh commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, and between the father and his daughter when she is in her youth and in her father's house.

### **Numbers 31**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Avenge the children of Israel on the Midianites, and you will then be gathered to your people.

3 And Moses spoke to the people saying, Equip some of you for the war and let them go against Midian, to execute the vengeance of Yahweh on Midian.

4 You will send to the war a thousand of each tribe, throughout the tribes of Israel.

5 So out of the thousands of Israel, twelve thousand were taken and equipped for war, a thousand from each tribe.

6 And Moses sent them to war, a thousand from each tribe. And he sent with them Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, who carried in his hands the holy instruments, that is, the trumpets for blowing.

7 And they warred against Midian, as Yahweh commanded Moses. And they killed all the males.

8 And they also killed the kings of Midian among all those who were killed. Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the five kings of Midian. And they killed Balaam the son of Beor with the sword.

9 But the children of Israel took into captivity the women of Midian and their children, and plundered all their cattle and all their flocks and all their wealth.

10 And they burned with fire all the cities of habitation and all the villages.

11 And they took all the spoils and all the prey, both of man and of beast.

12 And they brought the captives and the spoils and all that they had taken to Moses and Eleazar the priest, and to the congregation of the children of Israel who camped in the plain of Moab by the Jordan opposite Jericho.

13 Then Moses and Eleazar the priest and all the princes of the congregation went out to meet them outside the camp.

14 And Moses was angry with the commanders of the army, with the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds, who were returning from the service of the war.

15 And Moses said to them, How is it that you have kept all the women alive.

16 Behold they have cause the children of Israel to transgress against Yahweh through the counsel of Balaam, in the matter of Peor, and there came a plague among the congregation of Yahweh.

17 Now therefore, kill all the males among the children, and kill all the women who have known a man by fleshly copulation.

18 But you will keep alive for yourself all the girls who have not experienced carnal copulation.

19 And you will remain outside the camp seven days, all of you who have killed anyone, and everyone who has touched the dead. And you will purify yourselves and your captives on the third and on the seventh day.

20 And you will also purify every garment, and all that is made of skin, and all work of goat's hair, and all wooden utensil.

21 And Eleazar the priest said to the soldiers who went out to war, This is now the ordinance of the law which Yahweh commanded Moses.

22 Concerning the gold, and the silver, and the brass, and the iron, and the tin, and the lead.

23 And whatever can withstand the fire, you will make it go through the fire and it will be clean. Nevertheless it will be purified with the water of purification. And whatever cannot endure fire, you will pass it through water.

24 And you will wash your clothes on the seventh day, and you will be clean. And then you will enter the camp.

25 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of person and of beast. You will do this with Eleazar the priest, and the chiefs of the father's houses of the congregation.

27 And divide the spoils between the soldiers who went to the war, and all the congregation.

28 And you will take a tribute for Yahweh from the portion of the soldiers who have gone to war: one soul out of each group of five hundred souls, whether of persons, or of oxen, or of donkeys, or of sheep.

29 And you will take it from the half part that belongs to these soldiers, and give it to Eleazar the priest as a heave offering of Yahweh.

30 But from the half part that belongs to the children of Israel, you will take one soul out of each group of fifty souls, whether of persons, or of oxen, or of donkeys, or of sheep, and even of all the cattle. And you will give them to the Levites who have the responsibility of the tabernacle of Yahweh.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

32 The spoils, what was available to be shared from the plunder done by the soldiers, was six hundred seventy five thousand sheep.

33 And seventy two thousand oxen.

34 And sixty one thousand donkeys.

35 And thirty two thousand persons in all, the women who had not experienced carnal copulation.

36 And the half, forming the portion of those who had gone to war, was three hundred thirty seven thousand and five hundred sheep.

37 And the tribute for Yahweh from the sheep was six hundred and seventy five.

38 And from the portion of thirty six thousand oxen, the tribute for Yahweh was seventy two.

39 And from the portion of thirty thousand and five hundred donkeys, the tribute for Yahweh was sixty one.

40 And from the portion of sixteen thousand persons, the tribute for Yahweh was thirty two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute of the offering of Yahweh to Eleazar the priest, as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

42 And the other half was the portion of the children of Israel which Moses had separated from that of the men of war.

43 This half which belonged to the congregation was composed of three hundred thirty seven thousand and five hundred sheep.

44 And thirty six thousand oxen.

45 And thirty thousand and five hundred donkeys.

46 And sixteen thousand persons.

47 Moses, I say, took a part from the half that belonged to the children of Israel. He took one out of each group of fifty from this half, both of the persons and the animals. And he gave them to the Levites who had the responsibility of the tabernacle of Yahweh, as Yahweh had commanded Moses.

48 Then the commanders who were over the thousands of the soldiers of the war, the commanders of thousands and the commanders of hundreds came to Moses.

49 And they said to Moses, Your servants have counted the soldiers who were under our authority, and not a man among us is missing.

50 Therefore we have brought an offering to Yahweh, the things that each man found from the objects of gold. There are chains, and bracelets, and rings, and earrings, and leg ornaments, in order to make an atonement for our souls before Yahweh.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest received from them the gold and all the crafted jewellery.

52 And all the gold of this offering they made to Yahweh was sixteen thousand and seven hundred and fifty shekels. It was offered by the commanders of thousands and the commanders of hundreds of the men who had gone to the war.

53 For every man of the war had also plundered for himself.

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold from the commanders of thousands and the commanders of hundreds, and brought it into the tent of meeting for a memorial of the children of Israel before Yahweh.

### **Numbers 32**

1 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle. And they saw that the land of Jazer and the land of Gilead were a fit place for cattle.

2 Then the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came to Moses and to Eleazar the priest, and to the princes of the congregation, and spoke to them in the following words.

3 Concerning the territories of Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Sebam, and Nebo, and Beon.

4 This land which Yahweh smote before the congregation of Israel is a fit place for cattle, and your servants have cattle.

5 Therefore, they added, if we have found favor in your eyes, let this land be given to your servants for a possession, and do not bring us beyond the Jordan.

6 And Moses said to the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Will your brothers go to war while you stay here.

7 Why do you discourage the hearts of the children of Israel who must go to the land that Yahweh has given them.

8 Thus did your fathers when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to examine the land.

9 For when they went up into the valley of Eshcol and examined the land, then they discouraged the hearts of the children of Israel that they would not go into the land that Yahweh had given to them.

10 And the anger of Yahweh was kindled the same day, and he swore in the following words.

11 None of these men who came out of Egypt and who are aged from twenty and upward will see the land that I swore to give to Abraham and Isaac and Jacob, because they have not fully followed me.

12 Except Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite, and Joshua the son of Nun. For they have fully followed the way of Yahweh.



13 And Yahweh was very angry with Israel, and caused them to wander in the wilderness for forty years until the whole generation that had done evil in the sight of Yahweh was consumed.

14 And behold, you replace your fathers as an offspring of sinful men, to increase the fierceness of the anger of Yahweh against Israel.

15 For if you turn away from him, then he will continue to leave the people in the wilderness and you will cause the destruction of all these people.

16 And they came to Moses and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our sheep and for our cattle, and cities for our children.

17 But we ourselves will be ready and armed to go before the children of Israel until we have brought them in their place. But our children will live in the fortified cities because of the inhabitants of the country.

18 We will not return to our homes until the children of Israel have inherited each of his inheritance.

19 Neither will we inherit with them on the other side of the Jordan and forward, because we will have our inheritance on this side of the Jordan to the east.

20 And Moses said to them, If you will do this, that is, if you will arm yourself and go before Yahweh to war.

21 And if all of you will pass beyond the Jordan before Yahweh until he has driven out his enemies from his sight.

22 And if you return only after the land has been subdued before Yahweh, then you will be blameless toward Yahweh and toward Israel, and this land will be your possession before Yahweh.

23 But if you will not do so, behold you have sinned against Yahweh. And be sure that your sin will have consequences.

24 Now build cities for your children and folds for your sheep, and do what you said.

25 Then the children of Gad and the children of Reuben said to Moses, Your servants will do as my lord commands.

26 Our children, and our wives, and our sheep, and all our cattle, they will remain in the cities of Gilead.

27 But your servants will all go armed before Yahweh to fight in the war, as my lord says.

28 And Moses gave orders concerning them to Eleazar the priest, and to Joshua the son of Nun, and to the chiefs of the father's houses of the tribes of the children of Israel.

29 And Moses said to them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben go with you beyond the Jordan, all armed to fight before Yahweh, then when the land is submitted before you, you will give them the land of Gilead for possession.

30 But if they do not go in arms with you, then they will have their possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, We will do what Yahweh has spoken to your servants.

32 We will go armed before Yahweh into the land of Canaan, so that the possession of our inheritance may be on this side of the Jordan.

33 And Moses gave to the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, Moses gave the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land with its cities and with the territories of the cities of the countries all around.

34 Then the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer.

35 And Atroth, and Shophan, and Jazer, and Jogbehah.

36 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran. All were fortified cities. And also folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kiriathaim.

38 And Nebo, and Baal-meon, and changed their names, and Sibmah. And they gave other names to the cities that they built.

39 And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead and took it, and drove out the Amorites who lived there.

40 And Moses gave Gilead to Machir the son of Manasseh who then dwelt there.

41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns there, and called them Havoth Jair.

42 Also Nobah went and took Kenath with its towns and called it Nobah, after his name.

### **Numbers 33**

1 These are the journeys of the children of Israel, who came out of the land of Egypt according to their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of Yahweh. And here are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 They departed from Ramses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month, the morning after passover. And the children of Israel went out with a high hand, that is to say proudly, in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 And the Egyptians were burying all the firstborn whom Yahweh had struck among them. Yahweh also executed judgment against their gods.

5 And the children of Israel departed from Rameses, and camped in Succoth.

6 And they departed from Succoth, and camped in Etham which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And they departed from Etham, and turned towards Pi-hahiroth which is opposite Baal-zephon, and encamped before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Hahiroth, and went through the midst of the sea into the wilderness. And they journeyed three days in the wilderness of Etham, and encamped in Marah.

9 And they departed from Marah, and came to Elim. And in Elim there were twelve springs of water and seventy palm trees, and they encamped there.

10 And they departed from Elim, and encamped by the Red Sea.

11 And they departed from the Red Sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin.

12 And they departed from the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

14 And they departed from Alush, and encamped in Rephidim where the people found no water to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and encamped in the wilderness of Sinai.

16 And they departed from the wilderness of Sinai, and encamped in Kibroth-Hattaavah.

17 And they departed from Kibroth-Hattaavah, and encamped in Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and encamped in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and encamped in Rimmon-perez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon-perez, and encamped in Libnah.

21 And they departed from Libnah, and encamped in Rissah.

22 And they departed from Rissah, and encamped in Kehelathah.

23 And they departed from Kehelathah, and encamped in mount Shepher.

24 And they departed from the mountain of Shepher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they departed from Haradah, and encamped in Makheloth.

26 And they departed from Makheloth, and encamped in Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and encamped in Tarah.

28 And they departed from Tarah, and encamped in Mithkah.

29 And they departed from Mithkah, and encamped in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped in Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and encamped in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they departed from Bene-jaakan, and encamped in Hor-haggidgad.

33 And they departed from Hor-haggidgad, and encamped in Jotbathah.

34 And they departed from Jotbathah, and encamped in Abronah.

35 And they departed from Abronah, and encamped in Ezion-geber.

36 And they departed Ezion-geber, and encamped in the wilderness of Zin which is Kadesh.

37 And they departed from Kadesh, and encamped in mount Hor in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of Yahweh, and he died there in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, on the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron was one hundred and twenty three years old when he died on mount Hor.

40 And the king Arad, a Canaanite who dwelt in the south of the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount Hor, and encamped in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and encamped in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and encamped in Oboth.

44 And they departed from Oboth, and encamped in Iye-abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iyim, and encamped in Dibon-gad.

46 And they departed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim.

47 And they departed from Almon-diblathaim, and encamped in the mountains of Abarim before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and encamped in the plains of Moab, near the Jordan opposite Jericho.

49 And they encamped by the Jordan, from Beth-jeshimoth to Abel-shittim in the plains of Moab.

50 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the plains of Moab, near the Jordan opposite Jericho. He spoke in the following words.

51 Speak to the children of Israel and say, When you have crossed the Jordan and entered the land of Canaan.

52 Then you will drive out all the inhabitants of the land before you, and destroy all their pictures and their molten images, and demolish all their high places.

53 And you will take possession of the land and dwell there. For I have given you the land to be your possession.

54 And you will inherit the land by lot according to your families. To those who are more in number you will give a larger portion, and to those who are fewer in number you will give a smaller portion. Each will possess what has fallen to him by lot. And according to the tribes of your fathers you will inherit the land, for the land will be divided according to the tribes.

55 But if you do not drive out the inhabitants of the land before you, those of them that you leave there will be as pricks in your eyes and thorns in your sides. And they will vex you in the land of your dwellings.

56 And then it will come to pass that I will treat you as I had resolved to treat them.

## Numbers 34

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

2 Command to the children of Israel and say to them, When you come into the land of Canaan, this land will become your inheritance, the land of Canaan of which here are the limits.

3 Your southern side will extend from the wilderness of Zin to the borders of Edom. And so your southern border will extend from the salt sea eastward.

4 And the border will turn from the south to Maaleh-Akrabbim and reach to Zin, and will extend to the south of Kadesh-barnea. And from there it will continue to Hazar-addar, and go along to Azmon.

5 And from Azmon the border will turn to the river of Egypt and reach the sea.

6 And your western border will be the great sea. It will be your west border.

7 And this will be your northern border: from the great sea you will mark it to the mountain of Hor.

8 And from mount Hor you will mark it towards Hamath, and the end of the border will be at Zedad.

9 And the border will continue to Ziphron and reach Hazar-enan. This will be your border in the north.

10 And you will mark your eastern border from Hazar-enan to Shepham.

11 And the border will go down from Shepham to Riblah, and to the east side of Ain. And the same border will go down, and will extend along the sea of Chinnereth eastward.

12 And the border will descend to the Jordan, to end at the salt sea. This will be your land with its borders all around.

13 Then Moses commanded the children of Israel saying, This is the land which you will inherit by lot, and which Yahweh commanded to give to the nine tribes and to the half-tribe.

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben and the tribe of the children of Gad have already received their inheritance, according to the houses of their fathers. And the half-tribe of Manasseh also has received his inheritance.

15 These two tribes and the half-tribe have received their inheritance on this side of the Jordan, opposite Jericho on the east side.

16 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

17 These are the names of the men who will divide the land between you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And you will take also a prince from each tribe, to divide the land.

19 And these are the names of these men. Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb son of Jephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the sons of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

21 And of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.

22 And of the tribe of the sons of Dan, the prince Bukki the son of Jogli.

23 And from the sons of Joseph, of the tribe of the sons of Manasseh, the prince Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 And of the tribe of the sons of Ephraim, the prince Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.

25 And of the tribe of the sons of Zebulun, the prince Elizaphan the son of Parnach.

26 And of the tribe of the sons of Issachar, the prince Paltiel the son of Azzan.

27 And of the tribe of the sons of Asher, the prince Ahihud the son of Shelomi.

28 And of the tribe of the sons of Naphtali, the prince Pedahel the son of Ammihud.

29 These are those to whom Yahweh commanded to divide the inheritance to the children of Israel, in the land of Canaan.

### **Numbers 35**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the plain of Moab near the Jordan opposite Jericho. He spoke in the following words.

2 Command the children of Israel to give cities for habitation to the Levites, out of the inheritance of their possession. You will also give the Levites the suburbs around these cities.

3 Then they will have the cities to dwell in, and their suburbs will be for their cattle and for their substance and for all their animals.

4 And the suburbs of the cities that you will give to the Levites will be a thousand cubits all around, from the wall of the city and beyond.

5 And you will measure outside the city two thousand cubits on the east side, and two thousand cubits on the south side, and two thousand cubits on the west side, and two thousand cubits on the north side. And the city will be in the middle. This will be the measure of the suburbs of their cities.

6 And among the cities that you will give to the Levites, there will be six cities of refuge where the innocent murderer will be able to flee. And to them you will add forty two other cities.

7 The total of the cities that you will give to the Levites will be forty eight cities, each one with its suburb.

8 And concerning these cities that you will give out of the possession of the children of Israel, from those whose land is greater you will take more cities and from those whose land is smaller you will take fewer cities. According to their inheritance, each tribe will give of his cities to the Levites.

9 And Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

10 Speak to the children of Israel and say to them: When you have crossed the Jordan and entered the land of Canaan.

11 Then you will establish cities that will be cities of refuge for yourself, where the murderer who killed someone unintentionally can escape.

12 And these cities will be your refuge from the avenger of blood, so that the murderer will not be put to death until he has appeared before the congregation to be judged.

13 And out of the cities that you will give to the Levites, six cities will be for refuge.

14 And you will appoint three cities on this side of the Jordan, and you will appoint three cities in the land of Canaan. They will be the cities of refuge.

15 These six cities will serve as a refuge for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for him who dwells among you. And any man who has killed someone unintentionally will escape there.

16 If a man strikes his neighbor with an iron instrument and if this results in death, then he is a murderer and the murderer will be punished with death.

17 If a man strikes his neighbor with a stone that could cause death and if this results in death, then he is a murderer and the murderer will be punished with death.

18 If a man strikes his neighbor with a wooden instrument that could cause death and if this results in death, then he is a murderer and the murderer will be punished with death.

19 The avenger of blood himself, that is the one who is appointed to this purpose, he will put the murderer to death. When he meets him, he will kill him.

20 If a man thrusts his neighbor by hatred or if he throws something at him with premeditation, and if this results in death.

21 Or if a man strikes his neighbor with his hand out of enmity and if this results in death, then the one who struck will be punished with death because he is a murderer. The avenger of blood will kill the murderer when he meets him.

22 But if a man suddenly pushes his neighbor and not out of enmity, or if he throws something at him without premeditation.

23 Or if a man inadvertently drops a stone on his neighbor that could cause death, and if this results in death despite the fact that he was not an enemy of his neighbor at that time and was not trying to harm him.

24 Then the assembly will judge between the one who caused death and the avenger of blood using previous prescriptions.

25 And the congregation will deliver the murderer from the hand of the avenger of blood. And the congregation will bring back the murderer to the city of refuge where he had fled, and he will dwell there until the death of the high priest who has been anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the murderer goes beyond the borders of the city of refuge to which he had fled.

27 And if the avenger of blood meets him outside the borders of this city of refuge, then the avenger of blood will not be guilty in killing him.

28 For the murderer must remain in his city of refuge until the death of the high priest. And after the death of the high priest, he will return to the land of his possession.

29 Now these things will be for you a law of judgment throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

30 If a person kills another person, then the murderer's life will be taken based on the testimony of the witnesses. But one witness will not be enough to sentence a person to death.

31 Moreover, you will not accept ransom for the life of a murderer who deserves to die. But he will be punished with death.

32 And you will not accept a ransom to enable a murderer to escape from his city of refuge in order to return to the land and dwell there before the death of the high priest.

33 In this way you will not defile the land where you live, because blood defiles the land. And the only way to purify the land of blood that has been shed without justification is to shed the blood of the one who intentionally made this happen without being manipulated by another.

34 You will not defile the land where you will dwell, because I also dwell there. For I Yahweh dwell among the children of Israel.

### **Numbers 36**

1 Then the chiefs of fathers' houses of the family of the children of Gilead, who is the son of Machir the son of Manasseh, from the families of the sons of Joseph, they came and spoke before Moses and the princes of the families of the children of Israel.

2 And they said, Yahweh commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel. And my lord was commanded by Yahweh to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother to his daughters.

3 If they marry one of the sons of another tribe of the children of Israel, then their inheritance will be cut off from the inheritance of our fathers and added to the inheritance of the tribe to which they will belong. And thus the inheritance which fell to us by lot will be diminished.

4 And even when the jubilee of the children of Israel comes, their inheritance will remain added to the inheritance of the tribe to which they belong. And thus their inheritance will be cut off from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 Then Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of Yahweh. He said, The tribe of the sons of Joseph have spoken in righteousness.

6 Yahweh commanded the following things concerning the daughters of Zelophehad. They will marry whoever they want, provided they marry into a family of the tribe of their fathers.

7 In this way, no inheritance among the children of Israel will pass from one tribe to another tribe. For the children of Israel will each join himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.



8 And when a daughter has an inheritance from the tribes of the children of Israel, she will marry someone from a family of her father's tribe. And thus the children of Israel will each enjoy the inheritance of his tribe. (This inheritance was distributed by lot, they must enjoy it separately).

9 No inheritance will pass from one tribe to another tribe, but the tribes of the children of Israel will each hold fast to his own inheritance.

10 And the daughters of Zelophehad did as Yahweh commanded Moses.

11 And Mahlah, and Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophchad, they were married to the sons of their father's brothers.

12 They married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of their father's family.

13 These are the commandments and laws that Yahweh commanded by the hand of Moses to the children of Israel, in the plain of Moab near the Jordan opposite Jericho.

## Book of Deuteronomy

### Deuteronomy 1

1 These are the words that Moses spoke to all Israel on this side of the Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain opposite the red sea, between Paran and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Di-Zahab.

2 There are eleven days of travel from Horeb (which is Sinai) to Kadesh-barnea, by the way of the mountain of Seir.

3 In the fortieth year, on the first day of the eleventh month, Moses spoke to the children of Israel according to all that Yahweh had commanded him to say to them.

4 This was after he had defeated Sihon the king of the Amorites who dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan who dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei.

5 On this side of the Jordan in the land of Moab, Moses began to declare this law in the following words.

6 Yahweh our God spoke to us in Horeb (which is Sinai) saying, You have lived long enough in this mountain.

7 Turn and depart, and go to the mountain of the Amorites, and to all the surrounding areas in the plain and on the mountain and in the valley. Both to the south and to the sea side, in the land of the Canaanites and in Lebanon. Even to the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold I have set the land before you. Go and possess the land which Yahweh swore to your fathers Abraham and Isaac and Jacob, to give to them and to their seed after them.

9 And I spoke to you at that time saying, I am not able to bear you on myself alone.

10 Yahweh your God has multiplied you and behold, you are today as numerous as the stars in the sky.

11 May Yahweh the God of your fathers increase you a thousand times as much, and bless you as he has promised you.

12 How can I myself alone bear your encumbrance, and your burden, and your strife.

13 Bring from your tribes, men who are wise and intelligent and known, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 Then you answered me and said, What you have commanded us to do is good.

15 Then I took the chiefs of your tribes who were wise and known, and made them rulers over you. I made them captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, and captains of fifties, and captains of tens, having authority in your tribes.

16 And I commanded these judges at that time saying, Listen the controversies between your brothers, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger who is with him.

17 You will have no respect for the face of a person when exercising judgment, but you will listen to the small as well as to the great. You will not be afraid by the face of man because the judgment is that of God. And when a cause is too difficult for you, bring it before me and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at the same time all you had to do.

19 Then we departed from Horeb (which is Sinai) and went through all this great and terrible wilderness which you have seen. We took the way of the mountain of the Amorites as Yahweh our God commanded us, and we came to Kadesh-Barnea.

20 And I said to you, You have come to the mountain of the Amorites, which Yahweh our God gives us.

21 Behold Yahweh your God has set the land before you. Go up and possess it as Yahweh the God of your fathers has spoken to you. Do not be afraid, neither be dismayed.

22 Then you all came to me and said: We will send men ahead of us to explore the land, and to tell us the way by which we will go up there and the cities where we will come.

23 And this initiative pleased me. And I took twelve men from among you, one man per tribe.

24 And they departed and went up to the mountain, and came to the valley of Eshcol, and spy out the land.

25 And they took of the fruits of the land in their hands, and brought it to us. And they reported to us saying, It is a good land which Yahweh our God gives us.

26 But you did not want to go up there, and you rebelled against the commandment of Yahweh your God.

27 And you murmured in your tents and said, It is because Yahweh hates us that he brought us out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hands of the Amorites and to destroy us.

28 Where would we go up. Our brothers have discouraged our heart when they said, The people are greater and taller than we, and the cities are large and walled up to heaven. Moreover we have seen the sons of the Anakims there.

29 But I say to you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 Yahweh your God who goes before you, he will fight for you according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes.

31 And in the wilderness where you have seen how Yahweh your God carried you as a man carries his son, throughout the journey you made until you came at this place.

32 In spite of all this, you did not trust in Yahweh your God.

33 The one who went ahead of you to seek a place to set your tents, in a fire by night to show you the way to go, and in a cloud by day.

34 Then Yahweh heard the voice of your words, and he was angry, and he swore in the following words.

35 None of this wicked generation will see the good land that I swore to give to your fathers.

36 Except Caleb the son of Jephunneh. He will see it, and I will give to him and to his children the land on which he walked, because he fully followed the way of Yahweh.

37 And Yahweh was also angry with me because of you, and he said: You also will not enter there.

38 But your servant Joshua son of Nun will enter there. Strengthen him, for it is he who will cause Israel to inherit the land.

39 And your children whom you said would become a prey, and your sons who at this time have no knowledge of good or evil, they will enter the land. And I will give it to them, and they will own it.

40 But as for you, turn back and go into the wilderness by the way of the red sea.

41 Then you answered and said to me, We have sinned against Yahweh. We will go up and fight, according to all that Yahweh our God has commanded us. And you each girded your weapons, and you made the rash plan to go up to the mountain.

42 But Yahweh said to me: Say to them, Do not go up neither fight, for I am not among you. Lest you fall before your enemies.

43 And I told you about it, but you would not listen. And you rebelled against the commandment of Yahweh and you boldly went up to the mountain.

44 Then the Amorites who dwell on this mountain came out against you and pursued you as bees do. And they defeated you in Seir and as far as Hormah.

45 And when you returned, you wept before Yahweh. But Yahweh did not listen to your voice or give ear to you.

46 And you abode in Kadesh a long time, compared to the time you previously spent in a camp.

## Deuteronomy 2

1 Then we turned and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the red sea, as Yahweh spoke to me. And we followed the contours of mount Seir for a long time.

2 And Yahweh spoke to me in the following words.

3 You have followed the contours of this mountain enough. Turn to the north.

4 And give this order to the people, You will go through the border of your brothers, the children of Esau who dwell in Seir. They will be afraid of you therefore be very careful.

5 You will not provoke them because I will not give you of their land, not even the wherewithal to put the sole of your feet. For I have given the mountain of Seir to Esau for a possession.

6 You will buy from them with money the food that you will eat, and you will also buy from them with money the water that you will drink.

7 For Yahweh your God has blessed you in all the work of your hands. He has known your walk through this great wilderness. And Yahweh your God has been with you these forty years, and you have lacked nothing.

8 And when we were departed from our brothers the children of Esau who dwell in Seir, we went through the way of the plain from Elath and from Ezion-geber. And we turned and went by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 Then Yahweh said to me, You will not vex Moab or fight against him. For I will not give you anything to possess in their land, since I have given Ar to the children of Lot for possession.

10 The Emims dwelt there previously and they were a great people, and numerous, and tall like the Anakims.

11 They were also said to be giants like the Anakims, but the Moabites called them Emims.

12 Seir was formerly inhabited by the Horites, but the children of Esau drove them out and destroyed them before themselves, and dwelt in their place as Israel will do in the land of his possession which Yahweh has given them.

13 Now get up, said I, and cross the river Zered. And we went over the river Zered.

14 The time of our march from Kadesh-barnea until we came beyond the river Zered was thirty eight years, until the whole generation of men of war was consumed from the midst of the camp, as Yahweh had sworn to them.

15 For the hand of Yahweh was against them, to destroy them from the midst of the camp until they were consumed.

16 When all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people.

17 Then Yahweh spoke to me in the following words.

18 Today you will go through Ar the border of Moab.

19 And you will approach the children of Ammon. Do not vex them or fight against them. For I will not give you anything to possess in the land of the children of Ammon, since I have given it to the children of Lot for a possession.

20 This country was also considered a land of giants. For giants dwelt there formerly, and the Ammonites called them Zamzumim.

21 They were a great people, and numerous, and tall like the Anakims. But Yahweh destroyed them before the Ammonites who replaced them in their inheritance and dwelt in their place.

22 He did the same to the children of Esau who dwell in Seir, when he destroyed the Horites before them, and they replaced them and dwelt in their place until this day.

23 And the Avvims who dwelt in villages as far as Gaza were replaced by the Caphtorim who came out of Caphtor, and who destroyed them and dwelt in their place.

24 Get up therefore, said Yahweh, and journey and pass the river Arnon. Behold I have given into your hands Sihon the Amorite king of Heshbon, and his land. Begin the conquest, make war on him.

25 Today I will begin to spread the fear of you and the dread of you on all people under the whole heaven, who will hear your fame, and who will quake and be filled with anguish because of you.

26 Then I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth to Sihon the king of Heshbon, with the following words of peace.

27 Let me cross your land. I will follow the highway without deviating either to the right or to the left.

28 You will sell me for money the food that I will eat, and you will give me for money the water that I will drink. I will only go through your land with my feet that is to say without causing harm.

29 This is what the children of Esau who dwell in Seir and the Moabites who dwell in Ar have done to me. Grant it to me too, until I go beyond the Jordan into the land that Yahweh our God gives us.

30 But Sihon the king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him. For Yahweh your God had hardened his spirit and made his heart stubborn, in order to deliver him into your hands as it appears today.

31 And Yahweh said to me, Behold I have begun to give Sihon and his land before you. Begin to possess and inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon went out to meet us, he and all his people to fight against us at Jahaz.

33 But Yahweh our God delivered him to us. And we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and destroyed every city with men, and women, and children. We did not leave anything.

35 We only took for ourselves the cattle, with the spoil of the cities which we had taken.

36 From Aroer which is by the bank of the river of Arnon, and from the city that is in the valley as far as Gilead, there was no city too strong for us. For Yahweh our God delivered everything to us.

37 But you did not approach the land of the children of Ammon, and all the sides of the river Jabbok, and the cities in the mountains, and all the places that Yahweh our God had forbidden us.

### **Deuteronomy 3**

1 Then we turned and went up by the way of Bashan. And Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people to fight us at Edrei.

2 And Yahweh said to me, Do not fear him for I will deliver him into your hands, with all his people and his land. And you will do to him as you did to Sihon, the king of the Amorites who dwelt in Heshbon.

3 And so Yahweh our God also delivered Og the king of Bashan and all his people into our hands. And we smote him until there were no survivors left.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, and there was not one that did not fall into our power. Sixty cities and all the country of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fortified with high walls, and gates and bars. There were also very large numbers of unwalled towns.

6 And we overthrew them as we did to Sihon the king of Heshbon. And we destroyed every city with men and women and children.

7 But we plundered for ourselves the cattle and spoils of the cities.

8 Thus we took at that time, out of the hands of two kings of the Amorites, the land on this side of the Jordan from the river of Arnon to the mountain Hermon.

9 The Sidonians call Hermon by the name Sirion, and the Amorites call it Senir.

10 We took all the cities of the plain and all Gilead and all Bashan as far as Salecah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 For only Og the king of Bashan remained of the race of the giants. His bed was of iron: is it not in Rabbah among the children of Ammon. Its length is nine cubits and its width is four cubits, after the cubit of a man.

12 And I gave to the Reubenites and to the Gadites this land which we possessed at that time, from Aroer which is by the river of Arnon, and half of the mountain of Gilead with its cities.

13 And I gave to the half-tribe of Manasseh the remainder of Gilead and all Bashan, the kingdom of Og. All the land of Argob with all Bashan, which is called the land of giants.

14 And Jair the son of Manasseh took all the land of Argob and to the border of the Geshurites and the Maacathites, and he called them after his own name. And it is still called Havvoth Jair today.

15 And I gave a part Gilead to Makir.

16 And to the Reubenites and the Gadites I gave the rest of Gilead as far as the river of Arnon, half of the river and its borders, and as far as the river of Jabbok which is the border of the children of Ammon.

17 And I also gave them the plain and the Jordan, and the borders from Chinnereth to the sea of the plain which is the salt sea under the springs of Pisgah towards the east.

18 And I commanded you at that time saying, Yahweh your God has given you this land to possess it. But you will go armed beyond the Jordan before your brothers the children of Israel, all the men of war among you.

19 Only your wives, and your children, and your cattle for I know that you have many cattle, they will remain in your cities that I have given you.

20 Until Yahweh gives rest to your brothers as well as to you, and that they also inherit the land which Yahweh your God has given them beyond the Jordan. And then you will each return to his possession which I have given you.

21 At that time I gave orders to Joshua and said, Your eyes have seen all that Yahweh your God has done to these two kings. It is the same that Yahweh will do to all the kingdoms against which you go.

22 Do not fear them, for Yahweh your God will fight for you himself.

23 And I besought Yahweh at that time in the following words.

24 O Lord Yahweh, you have begun to show your servant your greatness and your mighty hand. For what other god in heaven or on earth can imitate your works and your mighty deeds.

25 I pray you, let me go over and see the good land that is beyond the Jordan, and this goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But Yahweh was angry with me because of you, and he would not listen to me. And Yahweh said to me: It is enough, speak no more to me about this matter.

27 Go up to the top of Pisgah and lift up your eyes to the west, and to the north, and to the south, and to the east, and behold it with your eyes. For you will not go beyond this Jordan.

28 And give orders to Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him. For he will go before this people and he will divide the inheritance to them, the land that you will see.

29 So we remained in the valley opposite Beth-peor.

#### **Deuteronomy 4**

1 Now therefore listen, O Israel, to the ordinances and laws which I teach you. Put them into practice so that you may live, and enter and possess the land which Yahweh the God of your fathers gives you.

2 You will add nothing to the word that I command you, and you will not diminish anything from it. But you will keep the commandments of Yahweh your God as I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what Yahweh did because of Baal-peor. Yahweh your God has destroyed from among you all those who followed Baal-peor.

4 And you who were faithful to Yahweh your God are all alive today.

5 Behold I have taught you ordinances and laws as Yahweh my God commanded me, that you may put them into practice in the land where you go to possess it.

6 Keep them therefore and do them. For this will be your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the people, who will hear of all these ordinances and will say: This great nation is an absolutely wise and intelligent people.

7 For what other nation is so great that their gods draw near to them, as Yahweh our God draws near to us whenever we call on him.

8 And what other nation is so great that their ordinances and laws are as fair as all this law which I set before you today.

9 But beware and keep your soul diligently all the days of your life, lest you forget the things that your eyes have seen, and lest they depart from your heart. For you will teach them to your sons, and to the sons of your sons.

10 Do not forget the day when you came before Yahweh, your God in Horeb (which is Sinai), when Yahweh said to me: Gather me the people and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me as long as they live on earth, and that they may teach them to their children.

11 Then you came closer and stood at the foot of the mountain. And the mountain burned with fire, and the flames rose to the middle of the sky. And there was darkness, and clouds, and mist.

12 And Yahweh spoke to you from the midst of the fire. And you heard the voice of the words, but you saw no form. You only heard a voice.

13 And he declared to you his covenant, which he commanded you to carry out. These are the ten commandments, and he wrote them on two tablets of stone.

14 And at that time Yahweh commanded me to teach you ordinances and laws, so that you put them into practice in land where you go to possess it.

15 Therefore beware of yourself, for you saw no form on the day that Yahweh spoke to you out of the midst of the fire at Horeb (which is Sinai).

16 Lest you corrupt yourselves by creating a graven image or likeness of any form, or the likeness of a man or woman, to worship it.

17 Or the likeness of whatever beast that is on the earth, or the likeness of whatever winged bird that flies in the sky.

18 Or the likeness of whatever thing that creeps on the earth, or the likeness of whatever fish that is in the water under the earth.

19 Lest you lift up your eyes to the sky and seeing the sun and the moon and the stars with all the army of the sky, you are tempted to worship them and serve them. For these are not gods but the things that Yahweh your God has allotted to all the peoples under the whole heaven.

20 But Yahweh took you and brought you out of the iron furnace of Egypt to make you his people and his inheritance as it appears today.



21 And Yahweh was angry with me because of you. And he swore that I will not go beyond the Jordan, and that I will not enter into the good land which Yahweh your God gives you for an inheritance.

22 For I must die in this land, and I will not go beyond the Jordan. But you will go there, and you will possess this good land.

23 Beware of yourself lest you forget the covenant of Yahweh your God which he made with you, and lest you make any graven image or likeness of any thing to worship it as Yahweh your God has forbidden you.

24 For Yahweh your God is a devouring fire, and a jealous God.

25 When you beget children and they beget children and you have been in the land for a long time, if you corrupt yourself and make any graven image or likeness of any thing to worship it, or you do evil in the sight of Yahweh your God to provoke his anger.

26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that you will quickly perish in this land beyond the Jordan where you go to possess it. You will not prolong your days there, for you will utterly be destroyed.

27 And Yahweh will scatter you among the peoples, and you will be left few among the nations where Yahweh will lead you.

28 And there you will serve false gods, woods and stones that are shaped by human hands and that cannot see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 And from there you will seek Yahweh your God, and you will find him if you seek him with all your heart and soul.

30 When you are in tribulation and all these things happen to you, then in the last days you will return to Yahweh your God and listen to his voice.

31 For Yahweh your God is a merciful God. He will not forsake you, or destroy you, or forget the covenant of your fathers which he swore to them.

32 Inquire of the ancient times that preceded you since the day that God created man on earth, and from one end of the heaven to the other. Was there ever such a great event, and has anyone ever heard of anything similar.

33 Was there ever a people who heard the voice of God speaking from the midst of the fire as you heard it, and who remained alive.

34 Or was there ever a god who tried to go and take to himself a nation from the midst of another nation by trials, and by signs, and by wonders, and by battles, and with a mighty hand, and an outstretched arm, and great terrors, as Yahweh your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes.

35 You have been made a witness of these things, so that you may know that Yahweh is God and that there is no other besides him.

36 He made you hear his voice out of heaven to instruct you, and on earth he showed you his great fire. And you heard his words from the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved your fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them. And he brought you out of Egypt in his sight and by his great power.

38 He has cast out before you nations of greater numbers and strength, to bring you into their land and give it to you for an inheritance as it appears today.

39 Therefore understand this day and keep in your heart that Yahweh is God in heaven above and on earth below, and there is no one else.

40 Therefore you will keep his ordinances and his commandments which I command you today, so that you may be happy, you and your children after you, and that you may prolong your days in the land which Yahweh your God gives you.

41 Then Moses set apart three cities on the this side of the Jordan toward the sunrising.

42 So that the murderer may escape there, the one who unintentionally killed his neighbor without being his enemy at that time. I say, he may save his life by fleeing to one of these cities.

43 They were: Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country of the Reubenites. And Ramoth in Gilead among the Gadites. And Golan in Bashan among the Manassites.

44 So this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel.

45 These are the testimonies, the ordinances and the laws which Moses declared to the children of Israel after they came out of Egypt.

46 It was on the this side of the Jordan, in the valley opposite Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon the king of the Amorites. He dwelt in Heshbon and was smote by Moses and the children of Israel after they came out of Egypt.

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og the king of Bashan. These two kings of the Amorites were on this side of the Jordan toward the sunrising.

48 Their territory extended from Aroer which is on the bank of the river Arnon, to Mount Sion which is Hermon.

49 And all the plain on this side of the Jordan toward the east, to the sea of the plain at the foot of the springs of Pisgah.

## **Deuteronomy 5**

1 Then Moses called all Israel and said to them: Listen, O Israel, the ordinances and the laws that I declare to you today. Learn them, and put them into practice carefully.

2 Yahweh our God made a covenant with us in Horeb which is Sinai.

3 Yahweh did not make this covenant with our fathers in ancient times, but with us who are here today all alive.

4 And Yahweh spoke to you face to face on the mountain out of the midst of the fire.

5 At that time I stood between Yahweh and you, to declare to you the word of Yahweh. For you were afraid of the fire, and you did not go up into the mountain. And he spoke to you in the following words.

6 I am Yahweh your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the the house of servitude.

7 You will have no other gods before my face.

8 You will not make for yourself any graven image or any likeness of what is in heaven above, or of what is on the earth below, or of what is in the waters lower than the ground, to worship it.

9 You will not bow down to them, nor serve them. For I Yahweh your God am a jealous God, who punishes the iniquity of the fathers on the children up to the third and fourth generation of those who hate me.

10 And I have mercy even on the thousandth generation of those who love me and keep my commandments.

11 You will not take the name of Yahweh your God in vain. For Yahweh will not leave unpunished the one who take his name in vain.

12 Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as Yahweh your God has commanded you.

13 For six days you will labor and do all your work.

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of Yahweh your God. In it you will not do any work, nor you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your servant, nor your maidservant, nor your ox, nor your donkey, nor any of your cattle, nor the stranger who is within your gates, so that your manservant and your maidservant may rest as you do.

15 For you will remember that you was a slave in the land of Egypt, and that Yahweh your God brought you out from there with a mighty hand and with an outstretched arm. Therefore Yahweh your God commanded you to keep the sabbath day.

16 Honor your father and your mother, as Yahweh your God has commanded you, so that your days may be long and you may be happy on the land that Yahweh your God has given you.

17 You will not kill.

18 You will not commit adultery.

19 You will not steal.

20 You will not bear false witness against your neighbor.

21 You will not covet your neighbor's wife. Neither will you desire your neighbor's house, nor his field, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor any thing that belongs to your neighbor.

22 These are the words Yahweh spoke to all your multitude in the mountain, out of the midst of the fire and the cloud and the darkness, with a great voice. And he did not add anything to them. And he wrote them on two tablets of stone, and gave them to me.

23 And when you heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, while the mountain was burning with fire, then you came to me, all the chiefs of your tribes and your elders.

24 And you said: Behold Yahweh our God has shown us his glory and his greatness, and we heard his voice out of the midst of the fire. Today we have seen that God speaks with man without killing him.

25 Now therefore why should we die. For this great fire will devour us. If we continue to hear the voice of Yahweh our God, then we will die.

26 For what flesh was there ever, who heard like us the voice of the living God speaking of the midst of fire, and who remained alive.

27 Go yourself near and listen to everything that Yahweh our God will say. And then you will declare to us what Yahweh our God has spoken to you. And we will hear it and do it.

28 And Yahweh heard the voice of your words when you spoke to me. And Yahweh said to me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, what this people have spoken to you. All that they have spoken is good.

29 Oh if they could always have this same heart to fear me and to keep all my commandments, so that they and their children would be happy forever.

30 Go and say to them: Return to your tents.

31 But you will stay here with me, and I will tell you all the commandments, and the ordinances, and the laws, what you will teach them so that they may practice it in the land that I give them to possess it.

32 Therefore you will take care to do what Yahweh your God has commanded you. You will not turn aside to the right or to the left.

33 But you will walk in all the ways that Yahweh your God has commanded you, so that you may live and be happy, and prolong your days in the land that you will possess.

### **Deuteronomy 6**

1 These now are the commandments, and the ordinances, and the laws. This is what Yahweh your God commanded me to teach you, so that you put them into practice in the land where you go to possess it.

2 And so that you may fear Yahweh your God and keep all his ordinances and his commandments that I command you. You, and your sons, and the sons of your sons, all the days of your life. And so that you may prolong your days.

3 Listen therefore, O Israel, and take care to put them into practice. So that you may be happy and multiply greatly in the land where milk and honey flow, as Yahweh the God of your fathers promised you.

4 Listen, O Israel, Yahweh is our God and Yahweh is one.

5 You will love Yahweh your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength.

6 And these words which I command you today will be in your heart.

7 And you will inculcate them diligently in your children, and you will speak of them when you are in your house, and when you travel, and when you are on your bed and when you get up from there.

8 And you will bind them for a sign on your hands, and they will be like frontlets between your eyes.

9 And you will write them on the doorposts of your house, and on your gates.

10 Yahweh your God will bring you into the land which he swore to your fathers Abraham and Isaac and Jacob to give you. And you will possess great and goodly cities which you did not build.

11 And houses full of goods of all kinds which you have not filled, and cisterns which you have not dug, and vineyards and olive trees which you have not planted. And you will eat and be satisfied.

12 At that time, be careful not to forget Yahweh who brought you out of the land of Egypt, from the house of servitude.

13 You will fear Yahweh your God and serve him, and you will swear by his name.

14 You will not go after other gods, after any of the gods of the peoples who are around you.

15 Lest the anger of Yahweh your God be kindled against you and destroy you from the face of the earth. For Yahweh your God is a jealous God among you.

16 You will not tempt Yahweh your God, as you tempted him in Massah.

17 But you will diligently keep the commandments of Yahweh your God, and his testimonies, and his ordinances, which he has commanded you.

18 And you will do what is right and what is good in the sight of Yahweh, so that you may be successful, and go in and possess the good land which the Yahweh swore to your fathers to give you.

19 And so that you may drive out all your enemies before you, as Yahweh has said.

20 When your son asks you and says to you, What mean these testimonies, and ordinances, and laws, which Yahweh our God has commanded you.

21 Then you will say to your son, We were slaves of Pharaoh in Egypt, and Yahweh brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 And Yahweh showed signs and wonders, great and bitter, against Egypt and against Pharaoh and against all his house, before our eyes.

23 And he brought us out of there, to bring us in, and to give us the land which he swore to our fathers.

24 Therefore Yahweh has commanded us to do all these ordinances, and to fear Yahweh our God so that we may be happy, and so that he may preserve our lives as he does until today.

25 Moreover, this will be our righteousness before Yahweh our God, if we take care to keep all these commandments as he has commanded us.

### **Deuteronomy 7**

1 When Yahweh your God bring you into the land where you go to possess it, and cast out many nations before you, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations more numerous and more powerful than you.

2 And when Yahweh your God delivers them to you and you smite them, then you will completely destroy them because you will not make an alliance with them. You will have no compassion for them.

3 You will not make marriages with them. You will not give your daughters to their sons, and you will not take their daughters for your sons.

4 For they will cause your sons to turn away from me and to serve other gods. And then the anger of Yahweh will be kindled against you and destroy you quickly.

5 But this is how you will act toward them: you will overthrow their altars and break their pillars, and you will tear down their idols and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For you are a holy people to Yahweh your God. Yahweh, your God, has chosen you to be a people of his possession among all the peoples who are on the face of the earth.

7 It is not because you were more numerous than all the peoples that Yahweh loved you and chose you. For you were the fewest of all peoples.

8 And because Yahweh loved you, and because he wanted to keep the oath that he swore to your fathers, then Yahweh brought you out by a mighty hand and redeemed you from the house of bondage, from the hand of Pharaoh the king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that Yahweh your God is the only God. The faithful God who keeps his covenant and his mercy up to the thousandth generation of those who love him and keep his commandments.

10 And he retaliates directly against those who hate him by their behavior to bring them to destruction. He will not forget the one who hates him and will repay him to his face.

11 Therefore keep the commandments and the ordinances and the laws which I command you today, and put them into practice.

12 For if you listen to these laws and observe them and do them, then Yahweh your God will keep with you the covenant and mercy that he swore to your fathers.

13 And he will love you, and bless you, and multiply you. He will also bless the fruit of your womb and the fruit of your land. He will bless your grain, and your wine, and your oil, and your flock, and the increase of thy cattle in the land that he swore to your fathers to give you.

14 You will be blessed above all peoples, and there will be neither barren man nor woman among you, nor barren beast among your cattle.

15 And Yahweh will take away all sickness from you. And he will not send you any of the evil diseases of Egypt that you know about, but he will send them on those who hate you.

16 Therefore you will devour all the peoples whom Yahweh your God will deliver to you. Your eye will not pity them and you will not serve their gods otherwise it will be your destruction.

17 If you say in your heart: These nations are more numerous than I, how can I drive them out.

18 Then do not fear them, but remember what Yahweh your God did to Pharaoh and to all Egypt.

19 The great trials that your eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand and the outstretched arm by which Yahweh your God has brought you out. This is how Yahweh your God will do to all the peoples you fear.

20 Moreover, Yahweh your God will send hornets against them until those who escape and hide themselves from you are destroyed.

21 Do not be afraid because of them. For Yahweh your God is among you, the great and terrible God.

22 And Yahweh your God will cast out these nations from before you little by little. You will not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field multiply against you.

23 And Yahweh your God will deliver them to you, and will destroy them with a mighty destruction until they come to nought.

24 And he will deliver their kings into your hands, and you will destroy their names from under heaven. None will be able to stand against you until you have destroyed them.

25 You will burn the graven images of their gods in the fire. And you will not covet the silver or the gold that is on them, nor take it for yourselves, lest it become a trap for you. For it is an abomination before Yahweh your God.

26 Therefore you will not bring an abomination into your house lest you become cursed as it is accursed. But you will utterly abhor it and consider it the most abominable because it is accursed.

### **Deuteronomy 8**

1 You will observe and do all the commandments that I command you today, so that you may live, and multiply, and go in, and possess the land that Yahweh swore to your fathers.

2 Remember all the way by which Yahweh your God has led you these forty years in the wilderness to humble you, and to test you, and to know what was in your heart and whether or not you would keep his commandments.

3 Therefore he has humbled you, and has made you hungry, and has fed you with manna which you did not know and which your fathers did not know, in order to teach you that man does not live only by bread but by every word that comes out of the mouth of Yahweh.

4 Your clothe has not been damaged on you, and your foot has not swollen during these forty years.

5 Know therefore in your heart that Yahweh your God disciplines you as a man disciplines his child.

6 You will observe the commandments of Yahweh your God, to walk in his ways and to fear him.

7 For Yahweh your God will bring you into a good land. A land where there are rivers and springs of water, and depths springing up in the valleys and in the mountains.

8 A land of wheat, and of barley, and of vineyards, and of fig trees, and of pomegranate trees. A land of olive oil and honey.

9 A land where you will eat bread in abundance, where you will lack nothing. A land whose stones are iron, and from whose mountains you will dig brass.

10 And when you eat and are satisfied, you will bless Yahweh your God for the good land which he has given you.

11 Be careful not to forget Yahweh your God by not keeping his commandments, and his laws, and his ordinances, which I command you this day.

12 Lest when you eat and are satisfied, and build goodly houses and dwelt there.

13 And lest when your herds and your flocks multiply, and your silver and your gold increase, and all that you have increase.

14 Lest at that time your heart rise up and you forget Yahweh your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt from the house of bondage.

15 The one who made you walk in the great and terrible wilderness, where there are fiery serpents and scorpions, and thirsty grounds without water. The one who brought forth water for you out of the rock of flint.

16 The one who fed you in the wilderness with manna which your fathers knew not, in order to humble you and test you, and to do you good at your latter end.

17 And lest you say in your heart, My strength and the power of my own hand have acquired these riches for me.

18 But remember Yahweh your God, for it is he who will give you strength to acquire riches so that he may establish his covenant which he swore to your fathers, as he has done to this day.

19 And if you forget Yahweh your God, and walk after other gods to serve them and to worship them, then I attest to you this day that you will surely perish.

20 You will perish like the nations that Yahweh destroys before you, because you have not obeyed the voice of Yahweh your God.

### **Deuteronomy 9**

1 Listen, O Israel. These days you will pass over the Jordan, to go into the land and be master of nations greater and more powerful than you, and of cities great and walled up to heaven.

2 And of a people great and tall, the children of Anakim whom you know and about whom you have heard the saying: Who can stand against the children of Anak.



3 Understand therefore today that it is Yahweh your God who will go before you like a consuming fire. And he will destroy them, and he will make them fall before you. So you will drive them out and destroy them quickly, as Yahweh has said to you.

4 When Yahweh your God drives them out before you, do not say in your heart: Yahweh has brought me into this land and given it to me because of my righteousness. For it is because of the wickedness of these nations that Yahweh has driven them out before you.

5 You will not enter and inherit their land because of your righteousness or because of the uprightness of your heart. But it is because of the wickedness of these nations that Yahweh your God will cast them out before you, and so that he may fulfill the word that Yahweh your God swore to your fathers Abraham and Isaac and Jacob.

6 Know therefore that it is not because of your righteousness that Yahweh your God will give you this good land to possess it. For you are a stiff necked people.

7 Remember and do not forget, how you provoked Yahweh your God to anger in the wilderness. Since the day you departed from the land of Egypt until you came to this place, you have been rebels against Yahweh.

8 And in Horeb (which is Sinai) you provoked the wrath of Yahweh, and Yahweh was angry with you and thought to destroy you.

9 When I was gone up into the mountain to receive the tablets of stone. The tablets, I say, of the covenant which Yahweh made with you. And I stayed on the mountain forty days and forty nights, without eating bread and without drinking water.

10 And Yahweh gave me two tablets of stone written with the finger of God. And on them was all the words that Yahweh had spoken to you from the mountain, out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly.

11 It was after forty days and forty nights that Yahweh gave me the two tablets of stone. The tablets, I say, of the covenant.

12 And Yahweh said to me, Get up and come down quickly from here. For your people whom you have brought out of Egypt have corrupted themselves. They quickly moved away from the path that I had commanded them. They have made for themselves a molten image.

13 Furthermore Yahweh spoke to me saying, I have seen this people and behold, it is a stiff necked people.

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them and blot out their name from under the heaven. And I will make you a stronger nation and more numerous than they.

15 So I returned and came down from the mountain which was burning with fire, and the two tablets of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked and behold, you had sinned against Yahweh your God. For you had made for yourself a molten calf, and quickly turned aside out of the way that Yahweh had commanded you.

17 Therefore I held the two tablets and threw them out of my two hands, and broke them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down before Yahweh, forty days and forty nights as before. I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which you had committed when doing evil in the sight of Yahweh, and by which you provoked him to anger.

19 For I was afraid of the wrath and the disgust with which Yahweh was engaged against you to destroy you. And Yahweh heard me at that time also.

20 And Yahweh was very angry with Aaron to destroy him. And at that time I prayed also for Aaron.

21 And I took your sin, I mean the calf that you had made, and burned it with fire. And I ground it small and reduced it to dust. And I cast this dust into the river that descended out of the mountain.

22 Also in Taberah, and in Massah, and in Kibroth-hattaavah, you provoked Yahweh to anger.

23 And when Yahweh sent you from Kadesh-barnea saying, Go up and take possession of the land that I have given you. Then you rebelled against the commandment of Yahweh your God, and you did not trust him or obey his voice.

24 You have been rebels against Yahweh since the day that I knew you.

25 Then I fell down before Yahweh forty days and forty nights, as I fell down before, because Yahweh had said that he would destroy you.

26 And I prayed to Yahweh and said, O Lord Yahweh, do not destroy your people and your inheritance, whom you have redeemed by your greatness and brought out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember your servants Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob. Look not only at the stubbornness of this people, nor only at their wickedness, nor only at their sin.

28 Lest the land from which you brought them say, It is because Yahweh was not able to bring them into the land that he promised them, or because he hated them from the beginning. This is why he took them away to kill them in the wilderness.

29 Until now they are your people and your inheritance, whom you brought out of Egypt by your great power and by your outstretched arm.

### **Deuteronomy 10**

1 At that time Yahweh said to me, Hew two tablets of stone like the first, and come up to me into the mountain. And make an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on these tablets the words that were on the first tablets which you broke, and you will put them in the ark.

3 Then I made an ark of acacia wood, and hewed two tablets of stone like the first. And I went up into the mountain with the two tablets in my hand.

4 And he wrote on the tablets according to the first writing, the ten commandments which Yahweh spoke to you from the mountain out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly. And Yahweh gave them to me.

5 And I departed and came down from the mountain. And I put the tablets in the ark that I had made, and they stayed there as Yahweh commanded me.

6 And the children of Israel journeyed from Beeroth of the children of Jaakan and went to Moserah. And Aaron died there and was buried. And Eleazar his son became a priest in his stead.

7 And from there they journeyed to Gudgodah. And from Gudgodah to Jotbathah, a land of running waters.

8 At that time Yahweh separated the tribe of Levi, to carry the ark of the covenant of Yahweh, and to stand before Yahweh and serve him, and to bless the people in his name. This is what they have done so far.

9 Therefore Levi has neither part nor inheritance with his brothers. For Yahweh is his inheritance, as Yahweh your God promised him.

10 And I stayed on the mountain, as at the first time, forty days and forty nights. And Yahweh heard me at that time also, and Yahweh would not destroy you.

11 And Yahweh said to me, Get up and go, and lead the people in the journey. So that they may go and take possession of the land that I swore to their fathers to give them.

12 And now, Israel, what does Yahweh your God require of you except to fear Yahweh your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to love and serve Yahweh your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

13 And to keep the commandments of Yahweh and his ordinances which I command you today, so that you may be happy.

14 Behold to Yahweh your God belong the heaven and the heaven of heavens, and the earth and all that is over it.

15 And Yahweh took pleasure in your fathers and loved them. Therefore he chose their seed after them, and set you above all peoples, as he appears today.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskins of your hearts, and harden no more your necks.

17 For Yahweh your God is the God of gods, and the Lord of lords. A great God, mighty and terrible, who shows no respect for the face of a person and who takes no reward when exercising judgment.

18 The one who performs justice for the fatherless and the widow, and who loves the stranger and gives him food and clothing.

19 Therefore you will love the stranger. For you were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 You will fear Yahweh your God. You will serve him, and you will cling to him, and you will swear by his name.

21 He is your glory and he is your God. He who has done for you these great and terrible things that your eyes have seen.

22 Your fathers went into Egypt with seventy people, and now Yahweh your God has made you a multitude like the stars of heaven.

### **Deuteronomy 11**

1 Therefore you will love Yahweh your God, and you will always observe what he commands. That is, his ordinances, and his laws, and his commandments.

2 Think carefully about this day. For I do not speak to your children who have neither known nor seen the punishment of Yahweh your God, precisely his greatness, and his mighty hand, and his outstretched arm.

3 And his signs, and his acts, which he performed in the midst of Egypt against Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and against all his land.

4 Acknowledge what he did to the army of Egypt, to their horses and their chariots, when he caused the waters of the red sea to overflow while they were pursuing you. And Yahweh destroyed them forever.

5 And what he did to you in the wilderness, until you came to this place.

6 And what he did to Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben. When the earth opened its mouth and engulfed them with their households and their tents and all the goods they had, in the midst of all Israel.

7 For your eyes have seen all the great acts of Yahweh which he did.

8 Therefore you will keep all the commandments that I command you today, so that you may have the strength to go and possess the land where you will go to possess it.

9 And so that you may prolong your days in the land that Yahweh swore to your fathers to give to them and to their seed, a land where milk and honey flow.

10 For the land that you are going to possess is not like the land of Egypt, from where you came, where you sowed your seed into the fields and watered it with your foot like a garden of herbs.

11 But the land you are going to own is a land of mountains and valleys which drinks the waters of the rain of heaven.

12 It is a land that Yahweh your God takes care of. The eyes of Yahweh your God are always on it, from the beginning of the year to the end of the year.

13 If you diligently obey my commandments which I command you today, to love Yahweh your God and serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

14 I will also give rain to your land when it is needed, the early and latter rain, and you will gather your wheat and your wine and your oil.

15 And I will also send grass into your fields for your cattle, and you will eat and be satisfied.

16 Beware that your heart be seduced and turn away, to serve other gods and bow down to them.

17 For then the anger of Yahweh will be kindled against you. And he will close the heaven so that there will be no rain and your land will not yield its products, and you will quickly perish in the good land which Yahweh gives you.

18 Put therefore in your heart and in your soul these words that I say to you. And bind them as a sign on your hands, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 And you will teach them to your children, and you will tell them about it when you are in your house, and when you go on a journey, and when you lie down and when you get up.

20 And you will write them on the doorposts of your house and on your gates.

21 And then your days and the days of your children will be multiplied in the land that Yahweh swore to your fathers to give them, and will be as many as the days of the heavens above the earth.

22 For if you keep diligently all these commandments which I command you to do, precisely to love Yahweh your God and to walk in all his ways and to cling to him.

23 Then Yahweh will cast out all these nations before you, and you will be masters of nations greater and more powerful than you.

24 Every place that the sole of your foot treads will be yours. Your border will extend from the wilderness and from Lebanon, and from the river, the river Euphrates, to the uttermost sea.

25 No one will stand against you. For Yahweh your God will spread the fear and the dread of you throughout the land where you will walk, as he has said to you.

26 Behold today I place before you a blessing and a curse.

27 The blessing if you obey the commandments of Yahweh your God which I command you this day.

28 And the curse if you do not obey the commandments of the Yahweh your God, and turn aside from the way which I command you today to go after other gods whom you do not know.

29 Therefore when Yahweh your God bring you into the land where you go to possess it, then you will pronounce the blessing at the mount Gerizim and the curse at the mount Ebal.

30 Are they not beyond the Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, in the land of the Canaanites who dwell in the plain opposite Gilgal, near the oaks of Moreh.

31 For you will pass over the Jordan, and go in, and possess the land that Yahweh your God gives you. You will possess it, and you will dwell there.

32 Be careful therefore to do all the commandments and the laws that I set before you today.

## **Deuteronomy 12**

1 These are the ordinances and the laws that you will keep and do in the land that Yahweh the God of your fathers gives you to possess it, as long as you live on the earth.

2 All the places where the nations you are going to drive out serve their gods, you will destroy. Whether on the high mountains, or on the hills, or under every green tree.

3 And you will overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their idols with fire. And you will tear down the graven images of their gods, and you will make their names disappear from these places.

4 And you will not do the same to Yahweh your God.

5 But you will seek the place that Yahweh your God will choose from among all your tribes to put his name there and to dwell there. And there you will come.

6 And you will bring there your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and your firstfruits, and your offerings for a vow, and your voluntary offerings, and the firstborns of your herd and of your flock.

7 And there you will eat before Yahweh your God, and you will rejoice in all the abundance that you have brought, both you and your households, because Yahweh your God has blessed you.

8 You will not act like we are doing here now. For each one is doing what seems good in his own eyes.

9 For you are not yet come to the place of rest, in the inheritance that Yahweh your God gives you.

10 But when you go over the Jordan and dwell in the land that Yahweh your God has given you to inherit, and when he gives you rest of all your enemies all around so that you may dwell in safety.

11 Then there will be a place that Yahweh your God will choose to set his name there. And there you will bring all that I have commanded you: your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and your firstfruits, and all your special vows that you make to Yahweh.

12 And you will rejoice before Yahweh your God, you, and your sons, and your daughters, and your manservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite who is within your gates for he has neither portion nor inheritance with you.

13 Be careful not to offer your burnt offerings in all the places you see.

14 But you will offer your burnt offerings in the place that the Yahweh will choose in one of your tribes, and there you will do all that I have commanded you.

15 However you may kill cattle and eat meat in all your gates when you have desire, according to the blessings that Yahweh your God will give you. Anyone who is unclean and anyone who is clean can eat of it, as one eats the roebuck or the hart.

16 Only you will not eat the blood, but you will pour it on the ground like water.

17 You will not eat within your gates the tithe of your grain, nor of your wine, nor of your oil, nor the firstborn of your herd or your flock, nor any of your offerings for your vows, nor your freewill offerings, nor your firstfruits.

18 But you will eat them before Yahweh your God in the place that Yahweh your God will have chosen, you, and your son, and your daughter, and your servant, and your maidservant, and the

Levite who is within your gates. And you will rejoice before Yahweh your God with all the abundance of your hand.

19 Beware of abandoning the Levite while you live in the land.

20 When Yahweh your God enlarges your borders as he promised you, and the desire to eat meat makes you say in your heart: I would like to eat meat. Then you can eat meat according to your desire.

21 If the place that Yahweh your God has chosen to put his name is far from you, then you can kill of your bullocks and of your sheep which Yahweh has given you, as I have commanded you, and eat it within your gates as you desire.

22 You will eat it as one eats the roebuck or the hart. Both the unclean and the clean will eat it.

23 Only be careful not to eat the blood. For the blood is the life, and you will not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Therefore you will not eat it, but pour it on the ground like water.

25 You will not eat it, so that you and your children after you can be happy by doing what is right in the sight of Yahweh.

26 But the things that you want to consecrate and the offerings that you make for your vows, you will bring them to the place that Yahweh has chosen.

27 You will offer your burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, on the altar of Yahweh your God. And the blood of your peace offerings will be poured out on the altar of Yahweh your God, and you eat the flesh.

28 Take heed and listen to all these words that I command you so that you may be happy, and your children after you forever, by doing what is good and right in the sight of Yahweh your God.

29 When Yahweh your God has destroyed the nations before you, those whom you will cast out, because you will make yourselves master of them and dwell in their land.

30 Beware of yourselves to be trapped by imitating them, after they have been destroyed before you. Beware of asking about their gods and saying, How did these nations serve their gods. I too want to do the same.

31 You will not do this to Yahweh your God. For they have served their gods by doing all the abominations that are hateful to Yahweh, and they have even burned their sons and daughters in the fire in honor of their gods.

32 But you will observe and do everything I command you. You will add nothing to it and you will take nothing away from it.

### **Deuteronomy 13**

1 If there arises among you a prophet or a dreamer of dreams, who announces to you a sign or a wonder.

2 And there is a fulfillment of the sign or the wonder of which he spoke while saying to you, Let us go after other gods which you do not know and let us serve them.

3 You will not listen to the words of this prophet or this dreamer of dreams. For it is Yahweh your God who tests you to know if you love Yahweh your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 But you will walk after Yahweh your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and serve him, and cling to him.

5 And this prophet or this dreamer of dreams will be put to death. For he spoke of rebellion against Yahweh your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt and delivered you from the house of bondage. And because he thrusts you out of the way in which Yahweh your God has commanded you to walk. Thus you will remove evil from your midst.

6 If your brother, the son of thy mother, or your own son, or your daughter, or the wife who rests on your chest, or your friend whom you love as yourself, secretly entices you and says: Let us go and serve other gods which you have not known, you, I say, nor your fathers.

7 Among the gods of the peoples around you, whether they are near you or far from you, from one end of the earth to the other.

8 Then you will not agree with him, and you will not listen to him, and your eye will not pity him, and you will not spare him, and you will not keep this matter secret.

9 But you will even kill him. Your hand will be the first on him to kill him, and then the hand of all the people.

10 And you will stone him with stones so that he dies. For he sought to separate you from Yahweh your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

11 And so all Israel will hear and fear, and will no more commit such wickedness among you.

12 If you hear the following words concerning one of the cities which Yahweh your God has given you to dwell in.

13 Wicked men have gone out from among you, and have deceived the inhabitants of their city by saying, Let us go and serve other gods which you have not known.

14 Then you will diligently investigate and examine and question. And if it is true, and it is established that this abomination has been committed among you.

15 Then you will strike the inhabitants of this city with the edge of the sword. You will completely destroy the city and everything that is in it, and the cattle with the edge of the sword.

16 And you will gather all the spoils there in the middle of a street. And you will burn the city and all its spoil with fire, for the sake of Yahweh your God. And it will forever be a heap of ruins, and it will never be rebuilt.

17 And none of the accursed things will cling to your hand, so that Yahweh may turn away from the fierceness of his anger, and have mercy on you, and have compassion on you, and multiply you, as he swore to your fathers.



18 You will obey the voice of Yahweh your God, and you will keep all his commandments that I command you today, and you will do what is right in the eyes of Yahweh your God.

### **Deuteronomy 14**

1 You are the children of Yahweh your God. You will not make any cut in your flesh, and you will not make any baldness on your head from between your eyes [or in any other fancy way] for a dead man.

2 For you are a people holy to Yahweh your God. And Yahweh your God has chosen you to be a people for his inheritance, above all the peoples who are on the earth.

3 You will not eat any abominable thing.

4 These are the animals that you will eat: the ox, and the sheep, and the goat.

5 And the hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the antelope, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that has a split hoof and whose hoof is split in two, and that chews the cud. You will eat them.

7 But you will not eat of those that chew the cud only, or that only have a cloven hoof. Thus you will not eat the camel, and the hare, and the coney. For they chew the cud but do not have a divided hoof. They are unclean for you.

8 And the pig, because the hoof is divided but it does not chew the cud. It is unclean for you. You will not eat of their flesh nor touch their carcasses.

9 The following are the animals that you will eat. Of all that are in the waters, you will eat those that have fins and scales.

10 But you will not eat of those that do not have fins and scales. They are unclean for you.

11 You will eat every clean bird.

12 But these are the ones you will not eat: the eagle, and the goshawk, and the osprey.

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture, with their kind.

14 And the raven with all its kind.

15 And the ostrich, and the nighthawk, and sea-mew, and the hawk with its kind.

16 And the little owl, and the great owl, and the redshank.

17 And the pelican, and the swan, and the cormorant.

18 And the stork, and the heron with its kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And all winged creeping things are unclean for you, they will not be eaten.

20 But you will eat every clean bird.

21 You will not eat of any dead animal that has not been killed for this purpose. You will give it to the foreigner who is within your gates and he may eat it, or you may sell it to a stranger. For you are a people holy to Yahweh your God. You will not cook a kid in its mother's milk.

22 You will give the tithe which is the tenth part of all the produce of your seeds, of what your field produces each year.

23 Concerning these tithes of your grain, and of your wine, and of your oil, and of the firstborns of your herd and of your flock. You will eat their tithes before Yahweh your God, in the place that he will choose to cause his name to dwell there. And thus you will learn to always fear Yahweh your God.

24 When Yahweh your God blesses you, if the way is too long for you and you cannot carry your tithe because the place is far from you, the place that Yahweh your God will choose to set his name there.

25 Then you will exchange your tithe for money, and you will hold this money in your hand, and you will go to the place that Yahweh your God will have chosen.

26 And there you will buy with the money whatever your heart desires. Whether oxen, or sheep, or wine, or strong drinks, whatever pleases you. And you will eat it before Yahweh your God, and you will rejoice, both you and your family.

27 And you will not abandon the Levite who is within your gates, for he has neither portion nor inheritance with you.

28 At the end of three years, you will bring out the entire tithe of your produce of the same year, and you will place it in your gates.

29 Then the Levite who has neither part nor inheritance with you will come, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow. All these persons who are within your gates, and they will eat and be satisfied, so that Yahweh your God may bless you in all the work that you undertake.

## **Deuteronomy 15**

1 Every seven years, you will make a freedom.

2 And this is the manner of the freedom. Any creditor who has made a loan to his neighbor will abandon his right. He will no longer ask it of his neighbor or his brother, because the year of Yahweh's freedom is proclaimed.

3 You can demand it from a stranger but what belongs to you and is with your brother, your hand will abandon it.

4 However you will not forget a needy person who is near you. For Yahweh will bless you in the land that Yahweh your God will give you for an inheritance to possess it.

5 It will be so when you obey the voice of Yahweh your God to observe and do all these commandments that I command you today.

6 For Yahweh your God will bless you as he promised you, and you will lend to many nations but you will not borrow. And you will rule over many nations and they will not rule over you.

7 If any of your brothers is poor among you in any of your gates in the land that Yahweh your God gives you, then you will not harden your heart and you will not close your hand before your needy brother.

8 But you will open your hand to him, and you will lend him enough for his needs.

9 Beware of having a wicked thought and to say in your heart that the seventh year which is the year of freedom is approaching. For if it hurts you to help your brother who is in need because he is not going to pay off his debt when the year of freedom comes, and if you do not do for him what you have the possibility of doing, then he will cry out to Yahweh against you and you will bear a sin.

10 Therefore you will give to him, and let it not grieve you when you give to him. For as a result of this thing, Yahweh your God will bless you in all your labors and in all that you undertake.

11 There will always be those in need in the land therefore I command you: You will open your hand to your brother, and to the poor, and to the needy in your land.

12 If one of your brothers sells himself to you, whether he is a Hebrew man or a Hebrew woman, then he will serve you six years and in the seventh year you will let him free to leave you.

13 And when you send him out free from you, you will not let him leave empty-handed.

14 But you will give him gifts from your flock, and from your grain, and from your wine. You will give him from what Yahweh your God has blessed you.

15 You will remember that you were a slave in the land of Egypt, and that Yahweh your God delivered you. Therefore I give you this commandment today.

16 And if your servant says, I will not go away from you. For he loves you and your house, and is happy with you.

17 Then you will take an awl, and you will pierce his ear against the door, and he will be your slave forever. You will do the same for your maidservant.

18 Let it not grieve you when you have to let him go away free from you simply because he served you six years for the double of the hire of a hireling. For Yahweh your God will bless you in all that you do.

19 You will dedicate to Yahweh your God every firstborn male that comes from your herd and from your flock. You will do no work with the firstborn of your bullock, and you will not shear the firstborn of your sheep.

20 You will eat it before Yahweh your God every year in the place that he will has chosen, both you and your household.

21 But if it has any blemish, if it is lame or blind or if it has any other deformity, then you will not offer it for a sacrifice to Yahweh your God.

22 But you will eat it within your gates. He who is unclean and he who is clean will both eat it like the roebuck and like the hart.

23 Only you will not eat the blood but you will pour it on the ground like water.

### **Deuteronomy 16**

1 You will keep the month of Abib, and celebrate the passover to Yahweh your God. For it is in the month of Abib that Yahweh your God brought you out of Egypt by night.

2 You will therefore offer the passover to Yahweh your God, of the flocks and of the herds, in the place that Yahweh your God will choose to cause his name to dwell there.

3 You will not eat leaven bread with it. During seven days you will eat unleavened bread, the bread of affliction, for you came hastily out of the land of Egypt. And so all your life you will remember the day you came out of the land of Egypt.

4 And there will be no leaven seen with you throughout your land for seven days. And no part of the victims which you sacrifice on the evening of the first day will be kept overnight until the morning.

5 You will not sacrifice the passover within any of your gates which Yahweh your God gives you to dwell there.

6 But in the place that Yahweh your God will choose to set his name, there you will sacrifice the passover in the evening at sunset, at the season of your departure from Egypt.

7 You will cook the sacrifice and eat it in this place that Yahweh your God will has chosen. And in the morning you will return to your tents.

8 For six days you will eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day there will be a solemn assembly to Yahweh your God and you will not do any work.

9 And you will count seven weeks. As soon as the sickle is put to the standing grain, you will begin to count seven weeks.

10 Then you will celebrate the feast of weeks to Yahweh your God, and you will make voluntary offerings to Yahweh your God according to how much Yahweh your God will has blessed you.

11 And you will rejoice before Yahweh your God in the place that Yahweh your God will has chosen to set his name. You, and your son, and your daughter, and your manservant, and your maidservant, and the Levite who is within your gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, all of you.

12 And you will remember that you were a slave in Egypt, and you will observe and put these ordinances into practice.

13 You will celebrate the feast of tabernacles for seven days, when you have gathered your grain and your wine.

14 And you will rejoice at this feast, you, and your son, and your daughter, and your manservant, and your maidservant, and the Levite, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, all of you who are within your gates.

15 During seven days you will celebrate the feast to Yahweh your God in the place that Yahweh will have chosen. For Yahweh your God will bless you in all your crops and in all the work of your hands, and you will be altogether joyful.

16 Three times in the year, all the males among you will appear before Yahweh your God in the place that he will have chosen: at the feast of unleavened bread, and at the feast of weeks, and at the feast of tabernacles. No one will appear before Yahweh empty-handed.

17 Every man will give as he is able, according to the blessing of Yahweh your God which he will have given you.

18 You will appoint judges and officers in all the cities that Yahweh your God gives you, throughout all your tribes. And they will judge the people with righteous judgment.

19 You will not transgress the law. You will have no respect for the appearance of persons, and you will receive no gift. For gifts blind the eyes of the wise and pervert the words of the righteous.

20 For you will follow justice, so that you may live and possess the land that Yahweh your God gives you.

21 You will not plant any tree of any kind near the tabernacle of Yahweh your God, wherever you set up the tabernacle.

22 You will not set up a pillar there either, for the Yahweh your God hates this thing.

### **Deuteronomy 17**

1 You will not offer to Yahweh your God a bullock or a sheep which has any blemish or deformity. For it is an abomination to Yahweh your God.

2 If there be among you in any of the cities that Yahweh your God gives you, a man or a woman doing evil in the sight of Yahweh your God by transgressing his covenant.

3 The one who pursues other gods to serve and worship them. Gods such as the sun, or the moon, or the whole host of heaven. And so he does what I ordered not to do.

4 When it is announced to you and you have heard it, then you will inquire diligently. And if the thing is true, and it is established that such an abomination was committed in Israel.

5 Then you will bring to your gates the man or woman who has committed this wickedness. And whether it be a man or a woman, you will stone them with stones until they die.

6 Whoever deserves death will be put to death on the testimony of two or three witnesses. But he will not be put to death on the testimony of only one witness.

7 And the hand of the witnesses will be first on him to kill him, and then the hand of all the people. So you will remove evil from your midst.

8 If a case seems too difficult to judge, related to murder or argument or injury, and if it causes controversy within your gates, then you will get up and go to the place that Yahweh your God will has chosen.

9 And you will come to the priests the Levites, and to him who will serve as judge in those days. And you will consult them, and they will make known to you the judgment.

10 And you will do according to what they tell you in the place that Yahweh will has chosen. And you will be careful to act according to everything they will tell you.

11 You will obey the law that they will teach you and you will do the judgment that they will tell you. You will not turn aside to the right or to the left from the decision that they will show you.

12 The man who out of pride will not listen either to the priest who stands before Yahweh your God to serve there or to the judge, that man will be put to death. And thus you will remove evil from the midst of Israel.

13 And all the people will hear and fear, and no longer act presumptuously.

14 When you come into the land that Yahweh your God gives you, and possess it, and dwell there. If you say: I will set over me a king like all the nations around me.

15 Then you will set over you a king chosen by Yahweh your God. And you will take a king from among your brothers. You will not place over you a stranger who is not your brother.

16 But he will not multiply horses for himself. And he will not bring the people back to Egypt to multiply the horses, knowing that Yahweh said to you: You will not go back there again.

17 And he will not have many wives lest his heart turn away. And he will not gather much silver and gold for himself.

18 And when he sits on the throne of his kingdom then he will write for himself, by the priests the Levites, a copy of this law in a book.

19 And it will be with him, and he will read it every day of his life. So that he may learn to fear Yahweh his God and to keep all the words of this law, and these ordinances to do them.

20 So that his heart may not be exalted above his brothers, nor turn aside from the commandment to the right or to the left. And thus he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he and his sons, in the midst of Israel.

### **Deuteronomy 18**

1 The priests the Levites and the entire tribe of Levi will have neither part nor inheritance with Israel. They will eat the sacrifices made by fire to Yahweh, and the inheritance of Yahweh.

2 They will have no inheritance among their brothers, for Yahweh is their inheritance as he has told them.

3 And this will be the right of the priests from the people, from those who offer a sacrifice, whether it be a bullock or a sheep: the shoulder and the jaws and the stomach will be given to the priest.

4 And you will also give him the firstfruits of your grain, and of your wine, and of your oil, and the first of the fleece of your sheep.

5 For Yahweh your God has chosen him from among all your tribes, to stand and serve in the name of Yahweh, he and his sons forever.

6 When a Levite comes out of one of your cities of Israel where he lives, and goes according to the fullness of his desire to stay in the place that Yahweh has chosen for a dwelling place.

7 Then he will do service in the name of Yahweh your God, like all his brothers the Levites who stand there before Yahweh.

8 He will receive for his food a portion equal to theirs, and will also benefit of the income from the sale of his possessions.

9 When you enter the land that Yahweh your God gives you, you will not learn to imitate the abominations of these nations.

10 Let no one be found among you who puts his son or daughter through the fire, or who uses divination, or who observes the times or movements of birds in the sky to predict human behavior, or a sorcerer who does not only practice my commandments.

11 Or an enchanter, or a person who communicates with spirits, or a soothsayer who does not only practice my commandments, or a necromancer.

12 For all who do such things are an abomination to Yahweh, and it is because of these abominations that Yahweh your God will cast them out before you.

13 You will belong entirely to Yahweh your God.

14 For these nations that you will possess, they listen to those who observe the times and to the sorcerers. But as for you, Yahweh your God will not allow you.

15 Yahweh your God will raise up for you a prophet like me from among you, one of your brothers. You will listen to him.

16 According to all that you asked to Yahweh your God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly when you said: Let me no more hear the voice of Yahweh my God, nor see no more this great fire, so that I do not die.

17 And Yahweh said to me, What they have said is good.

18 I will raise up for them a prophet like you from among their brothers. And I will put my words in his mouth, and he will speak to them whatever I command him.

19 And if anyone does not listen to my words which he will speak in my name, then I will demand it from him.

20 But the prophet who will speak presumptuously in my name a word that I did not command him to speak, or who will speak in the name of other gods, the same prophet will die.

21 And if you say in your hearts, How will we know the word that Yahweh has not spoken.

22 When a prophet speaks in the name of Yahweh, if the thing does not happen or come true then it is a thing that Yahweh has not spoken, and the prophet has spoken it presumptuously. Therefore you will not be afraid of him.

### **Deuteronomy 19**

1 When Yahweh your God has destroyed the nations whose land Yahweh your God gives you, and you possess them and dwell in their cities and in their houses.

2 Then you will separate three cities in the midst of your land that Yahweh your God gives you to possess it.

3 You will establish highways and divide into three parts the borders of the land which Yahweh your God causes you to inherit. So any murderer may escape to these cities.

4 This law will apply to the murderer who flees there to save his life, when he has involuntarily killed his neighbor without having been his enemy at that time.

5 For example a man goes to cut wood in the forest with his neighbor. And while his hand strikes with an ax to cut down a tree, the ax slips and hits his neighbor who then dies. In this case the murderer will flee to one of these cities to save his life.

6 Lest the avenger of blood who is appointed to this purpose burns with anger in his heart and pursues the murderer, and catches him because the way is long, and strikes him mortally although he is not worthy of death since he did not hate the victim at the time of the event.

7 Therefore I give you this command: You will separate three cities.

8 And when Yahweh your God enlarges your borders as he swore to your fathers, and gives you all the land that he promised to give to your fathers.

9 And this will happen if you observe and do all these commandments which I command you today namely to love Yahweh your God and to always walk in his ways. Then you will add three more cities for you besides these three.

10 So that innocent blood may not be shed in the midst of the land that Yahweh your God gives you for an inheritance. For you will not have much opportunity to be guilty of murder by the actions of the avenger of blood, since an innocent murderer will have many possibilities of escape.

11 But if a man flees to one of these cities after having ambushed his neighbor out of enmity against him, having attacked him and struck him so as to cause his death.

12 Then the elders of his city will send to seize him, and will give him into the hands of the avenger of blood so that he may die.

13 Your eye will not pity him, but you will wipe away innocent blood from Israel so that you may be happy.

14 You will not push back the boundaries of your neighbor which was set by your ancestors in your inheritance. In this way you will inherit in the land that Yahweh your God gives you to possess it.



15 One witness will not be enough against a man to establish any iniquity or any sin or whatever. But a fact can only be established by the testimony of two or three witnesses.

16 If a false witness stands up against any man to accuse him of a crime.

17 Then the two men between whom there is a dispute will come before Yahweh, that is, before the priests and the judges who will be in those days.

18 And the judges will conduct a diligent investigation. And if it is established that the witness voluntarily made false accusations against his brother.

19 Then you will do to him what he intended to do to his brother. Thus you will eliminate evil from among you.

20 And others will hear this and fear, and no one will commit such a criminal act among you again.

21 Therefore your eye will not pity a culprit, but a life for a life, and an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth, and a hand for a hand, and a foot for a foot.

## **Deuteronomy 20**

1 When you go to war against your enemies, and you see horses and chariots, and a people more numerous than you, then you will not be afraid of them.

2 When the battle is near, then the priest will advance and will speak to the people.

3 And the priest will say to them: Listen, O Israel. Today you will fight your enemies. Let not your heart be troubled. Do not be afraid, and do not be amazed, and do not be terrified before them.

4 For Yahweh your God goes with you to fight for you against your enemies and to save you.

5 And the officers will then speak to the people and say, What man here has built a new house and has not yet settled there. Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in battle and another consecrate it.

6 What man here has planted a vineyard and has not yet eaten of its fruit. Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in battle and another eat the fruit.

7 What man here has betrothed a wife and has not yet taken her. Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in battle and another man take her.

8 And the officers will continue to speak to the people and say: Who here is afraid and lacks courage. Let him go and return to his house so that his brothers will not become discouraged like him.

9 And when the officers have finished speaking to the people, then they will appoint captains of the army to lead the people.

10 When you approach a city to fight against it, then you will first offer them peace.

11 And if it accepts peace and opens its doors to you, then all the people who are there will be tributaries and slaves to you.

12 But if it does not accept to make peace with you and if it wants to make war against you, then you will besiege it.

13 And Yahweh your God will deliver it into your hands, and you will smite with the edge of the sword all the males who are there.

14 But you will take for yourself the women and the children and the cattle and everything that is in the city, all its spoils. And you will eat the spoils of your enemies which Yahweh your God has given you.

15 This is what you will do to all the cities that are very far from you and that are not part of the cities of these nations here.

16 But in the cities of these peoples that Yahweh your God gives you for an inheritance, you will not save anyone alive.

17 But you will utterly destroy them. They are the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as Yahweh your God commanded you.

18 Lest they teach you to imitate all the abominations that they have done to their gods, and lest you sin against Yahweh your God.

19 When you make a long siege to capture a city with which you are at war, you will not destroy the trees by hitting them with an axe. For you may eat of them. Therefore you will not cut them down to further in the siege. For the tree of the field is the life of man.

20 But you can destroy and cut down trees that you know are not for food, and build fortresses against the city that wars against you until you subdue it.

## **Deuteronomy 21**

1 If a killed man is found lying in a field of the land that Yahweh your God gives you for possession, and it is not known who has killed him.

2 Then your elders and your judges will measure the distance between the corpse and the surrounding towns.

3 And from the town nearest to the corpse, the elders who are there will take a heifer that has not been used in work and that has not pulled the yoke.

4 And these elders of that town will bring this heifer to a stony valley which is neither plowed nor sown, and cut off the neck of the heifer there in the valley.

5 Then the priests the sons of Levi will come. For Yahweh your God has chosen them to serve him and to bless in the name of Yahweh, and by their word every dispute and every injury will be judged.

6 And all the elders of that town nearest to the corpse will wash their hands over the heifer that has been beheaded in the valley.

7 And they will testify and say, Our hands have not shed this blood and our eyes have not seen it flow.

8 O Yahweh, be merciful to your people Israel whom you have redeemed, and do not impute innocent blood to your people Israel. And the blood will be forgiven them.

9 So you must remove innocent blood from your midst by doing what is right in the sight of Yahweh.

10 When you make war against your enemies, if Yahweh your God delivers them into your hands and you take captives.

11 Maybe you will see among the captives a beautiful woman, and you will lust after her and want to take her as your wife.

12 Then you will bring her inside your house, and she will shave her head and do her nails.

13 And she will take off the clothes that she was taken with, and she will live in your house, and she will mourn her father and mother for a month. And after that, you will go to her and marry her, and she will be your wife.

14 And if she stops pleasing you, then you may let her go wherever she wants but you will not sell her for money nor treat her like a slave because you will have humiliated her.

15 If a man who has two wives loves one and does not love the other, and they gave him children, both the woman he loves and the other he does not love. And if his first son is from the woman he does not love.

16 Then at the time when he divides his possessions between his sons for inheritances, he cannot consider the son of the woman he loves as the firstborn instead of the firstborn who is the son of the woman he does not love.

17 But he will recognize the son of the woman he does not love as his firstborn, and will give to this son a double portion of his possession. For this son is the first of his strength, and to him belongs the right of the firstborn.

18 If a man has a stubborn and rebellious son who does not listen to his father's voice or his mother's voice, and although they have disciplined him he continues not to obey them.

19 Then his father and mother will take him and bring him to the elders of his town, and to the gates of the place where he lives.

20 And they will say to the elders of his town, Here is our son who is stubborn and rebellious, and who does not obey our admonition. He is a rioter and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his town will stone him with stones to death. You will thus remove the evil from among you so that all Israel may hear and fear.

22 And if a man has committed a sin worthy of death and is put to death, and if you hang him on a tree.

23 Then his corpse will not spend the night on the wood, but you will bury him on the same day. For the curse of God is on him who is hanged. Therefore you will not defile the land that Yahweh your God gives you for an inheritance.

## **Deuteronomy 22**

1 If you see your neighbor's ox or sheep wandering away, you will not turn away from them but you will bring them back to your neighbor.

2 And if your neighbor does not live near you, or you do not know him, then you will bring the animal into your house and it will stay with you until your neighbor asks for it. And then you will restore it to him.

3 You will do the same with his donkey, and you will do the same with his clothes, and you will do the same with any thing of your neighbor which he has lost. If you have found them then you will not turn away from them.

4 If you see your neighbor's donkey or his ox fallen on the road, you will not turn away from them but you will help them to get up again.

5 A woman will not wear what pertains to a man, and a man will not put on a woman's clothing. For whoever does this thing is an abomination to Yahweh your God.

6 If you encounter a bird's nest in your way, in a tree or on the ground, with young or eggs, and the mother lying on the young or on the eggs, then you will not take the mother and the young.

7 But you will let the mother go and you will take only the young, so that you may be happy and prolong your days.

8 When you build a new house then you will make a balustrade around your roof, so as not to shed blood on your house by anticipating the case someone falls.

9 You will not sow various kinds of seed in your vineyard, lest you enjoy neither the produce of what you sow nor the produce of the vineyard.

10 You will not plow with an ox and a donkey yoked together.

11 You will not wear a garment woven of different kinds of thread, such as wool and linen gathered together.

12 You will put fringes on the four corners of the garment with which you cover yourself.

13 If a man takes a woman and copulates with her, and then feels aversion towards her.

14 And if he accuses her of shameful things and damages her reputation by saying: I took this woman and came to her, and I found no token of virginity in her.

15 Then the father and mother of the young woman will take the tokens of her virginity and will show them before the elders of the city at the gate.

16 And the father of the young woman will say to the elders: I gave my daughter to this man for a wife, and then he had an aversion towards her.

17 And lo, he imputes shameful things to her by saying, I did not find your daughter a virgin. Behold these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And then they will expose the garment before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of the city will seize the man and punish him.

19 And they will sentence him to a fine of one hundred shekels of silver which they will give to the young woman's father, because he has tarnished the reputation of a virgin of Israel. And she will be his wife, and he will not be able to put her away as long as he lives.

20 But if the thing is true, and the young woman was not found to be a virgin.

21 Then the young woman will be brought to the door of her father's house, and she will be stoned with stones to death by the inhabitants of her city. For she has committed infamy in Israel by prostituting herself in her father's house. Thus you will remove evil from your midst.

22 If a man is found copulating with a married woman, then they will both die. The man who copulates with the woman, and the woman too. Thus you will remove evil from Israel.

23 If a virgin is engaged and a man finds her in town and copulates with her.

24 Then you will bring them both to the gate of the same town, and you will stone them with stones to death. The virgin because she did not cry out in the town, and the man because he has dishonored his neighbor's wife. Thus you will remove evil from your midst.

25 But if a man finds a betrothed virgin in the fields and copulates with her by force, then the man who committed this action will be the only one to be put to death.

26 And you will do nothing to this woman because she is not guilty of a crime worthy of death. For it is in this case as in the one where a man rises against his neighbor to kill him.

27 For he found her in the field, and maybe the betrothed woman cried out without anyone being there to help her.

28 If a man finds an unengaged virgin and does violence to her and copulates with her [and if they are discovered during the fact or if the thing is known and in any case God is the faithful witness].

29 Then the man who has copulated with her will give the father of this woman fifty shekels of silver, and she will be his wife. For he has humiliated her therefore he cannot send her away as long as he lives.

30 No man will take his father's wife nor uncover his father's skirt.

### **Deuteronomy 23**

1 The one whose testicle is crushed or whose private member is cut off will not enter into the assembly of Yahweh.

2 A bastard [one who is born of an illicit union] will not enter into the assembly of Yahweh. Even to his tenth generation he will not enter into the assembly of Yahweh.

3 The Ammonites and the Moabites will not enter into the assembly of Yahweh. Even to their tenth generation and forever, they will not enter into the assembly of Yahweh.

4 For they did not come to meet you with bread and water in the way when you came out of Egypt, and because they have hired Balaam the son of Beor from Pethor in Mesopotamia to curse you.

5 But Yahweh your God would not listen to Balaam, and Yahweh your God turned the curse into a blessing for you because Yahweh your God loves you.

6 Therefore you will not worry about their prosperity or their well-being as long as you live, forever.

7 You will not abhor the Edomite for he is your brother, and you will not abhor the Egyptian because you were a stranger in his country.

8 And the children born to them in their third generation will enter the assembly of Yahweh.

9 When camping against your enemies, beware of all evil things.

10 If there is a man among you who is unclean because of an accident at night, then he will leave the camp and not enter the camp.

11 And in the evening he will wash himself in the water, and at sunset he will return to the camp.

12 You will have a special place outside the camp, and that is where you will go when you are unclean.

13 You will have a special instrument among your weapons to dig when you are outside and want to sit down, and then cover your excrement before returning to the camp.

14 For Yahweh your God walks in the midst of your camp to protect you and to give into your hands your enemies before you. Therefore your camp will be holy, lest Yahweh sees an unclean thing in you and turns away from you.

15 You will not give back to his master a servant who escaped from his master to join you.

16 But he will dwell with you, among you in the place he chooses in one of your cities, wherever he wishes. You will not vex him.

17 There will be no whore among the daughters of Israel, and there will be no keeper of the whore among the sons of Israel.

18 You will not bring the wages of a whore or the price of a dog into the house of Yahweh your God for any vow. For these both are an abomination to Yahweh your God.

19 You will not lend interest to your brother, interest of money or interest of food or interest of any thing that is lent with interest.

20 You may lend interest to a stranger, but you will not lend interest to your brother so that Yahweh your God may bless you in everything you do in the land where you are going to possess it.

21 When you make a vow to Yahweh your God, you will not delay to fulfill it. For Yahweh your God will certainly demand it from you, and you will bear a sin.

22 But if you refrain from making a vow, you will not commit a sin.

23 But you will observe and do what comes out of your lips, because you have made a voluntarily vow to Yahweh your God and has spoken it with your mouth.

24 When you enter into your neighbor's vineyard, you may eat grapes as you it please you and be satisfied but you will not put any in your vessel.

25 When you enter into your neighbor's field of grain, you may pluck the ears of corn with your hand but you will not move a sickle on your neighbor's grain.

### **Deuteronomy 24**

1 When a man marries a woman and she does not find favor in his eyes because he has discovered something shameful in her, then he will write her a letter of divorce, and give it to her and send her out from his house.

2 And she will leave his house and go her way, and can become another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hates her and writes her a divorce letter, and puts it in her hand and sends her out from his house. Or if the latter husband dies.

4 Then the first husband who sent her away will not take her back to be wife after she is defiled. For it is an abomination in the sight of Yahweh, and you will not cause sin to dwell in the land which Yahweh your God gives you for an inheritance.

5 When a man is newly married, he will not go to the army and no burden will be imposed on him. He will be free at home for a year, and he will rejoice with his wife whom he has taken.

6 No man will take the lower nor the upper millstone to pledge. For this pledge is the living of his neighbor.

7 If a man steals one of his brothers from among the children of Israel, and makes him a slave and sells him, then that thief will be put to death. Thus you will remove evil from among you.

8 Beware of the plague of leprosy. For you must observe diligently and do whatever the priests the Levites will teach you. Be careful to act as I commanded them.

9 Remember what Yahweh your God did to Miriam on the way after you came out of Egypt.

10 When you ask your neighbor something you have lent him, you will not enter his house to take his pledge.

11 But you will stay outside, and the one to whom you lent will bring you the pledge outside.

12 And if this man is poor the you will not sleep while holding his pledge.

13 But you will return the pledge to him at sunset, so that he may sleep in his garment and bless you. And this will be credited to you as righteousness before Yahweh your God.

14 You will not oppress a hired servant who is poor and needy, whether of your brothers or of foreigners who live in your country in one of your gates.

15 But you will give him his daily wage before sunset because he is poor, and this is what sustains his life. Lest he cry to Yahweh against you and you bear a sin.

16 The fathers will not be put to death for their children, and children will not be put to death for their fathers. But each one will be put to death for one's own sin.

17 You will not infringe the rights of the stranger or the fatherless, and you will not take the widow's clothing as pledge.

18 You will remember that you was a slave in Egypt, and how Yahweh your God set you free. Therefore I command you to do this.

19 When you harvest your field and forget a sheaf in the field, then you will not come back to take it. It will be for the stranger, and for the fatherless, and for the widow, so that Yahweh your God may bless you in all the work of your hands.

20 When you shake your olive trees, you will not pick the fruits that remain on the branches. But they will be for the stranger, and for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When you harvest your vineyard, you will not gather the grapes that remain there. But they will be for the stranger, and for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And you will remember that you was a slave in the land of Egypt. Therefore I command you to do this thing.

### **Deuteronomy 25**

1 When there is controversy among men, then they will come into judgment, and the sentence will be given to them, and the righteous will be justified and the guilty will be condemned.

2 If the offender deserves to be beaten, then the judge will cause him to lie on the ground and be beaten before the judge with a number of hits proportional to the gravity of his fault.

3 He will not be beaten more than forty hits, lest if he continues to be beaten then your brother may be degraded in your eyes.

4 You will not muzzle the ox when it treads out the grain.

5 When brothers live together and one of them dies without a son, then the wife of the dead will not marry outside with a stranger. But her brother in law will go to her and take her as his wife, and perform the duty of a relative of a husband to her.

6 And the firstborn [son] to whom she gives birth will succeed the dead brother, so that his name may not be blotted out of Israel.

7 And if this man does not want to take his sister in law, then she will go to the gate of the elders and say: My kinsman refuses to raise up his brother's name in Israel, he does not want to perform the duty of a kinsman for me.

8 Then the elders of his city will call him and talk to him. And if he persists and says, I do not want to take her.



9 Then his brother's wife will approach him in the presence of the elders, take his shoe from the foot and spit in his face. And she will answer and say, Thus will it be done to the man who does not build his brother's house.

10 And his house will be called in Israel the house of the shoeless.

11 If men fight against each other, and if the wife of one approaches to deliver her husband from the hand of the one who strikes him, and if she extends her hand and grabs the latter by his private parts.

12 Then you will cut off her hand. Your eye will not pity her.

13 You will not have two kinds of weights in your bag, a large one and a small one.

14 And You will not have in your house diverse measures, a great and a small.

15 But you will have a perfect and just weight, and you will have an exact and just measure. So that your days may be long on the land that Yahweh your God gives you.

16 For all those who do these things, and commit iniquity, are an abomination to Yahweh your God.

17 Remember what Amalek did to you on the way, when you came out of Egypt.

18 How he met you on the way and smote your back part without any fear of God, all those who were weak behind you when you were weary and exhausted.

19 Therefore when Yahweh your God gives you rest from all your enemies around you in the land that Yahweh your God gives you for an inheritance to possess it, then you will erase the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. Do not forget it.

## **Deuteronomy 26**

1 When you enter into the land that Yahweh your God gives you as an inheritance, and possess it and dwell there.

2 Then you will take of the first fruits of all the fruits of the ground that you produce in the land that Yahweh your God gives you. And you will put them in a basket, and bring it to the place where Yahweh your God will have chosen to set his name there.

3 And you will come to the priest who will be in those days, and say to him: I acknowledge today to Yahweh your God that I have come in the land that Yahweh swore to our fathers to give us.

4 Then the priest will receive the basket from your hand, and set it down before the altar of Yahweh your God.

5 And you will speak again and say before Yahweh your God: My father was a Syrian who went to Egypt with few people when he was ready to perish by hunger. And he stayed there, and there he became a great and powerful and numerous people.

6 And the Egyptians mistreated us and oppressed us, and they subjected us to harsh servitude.

7 But when we cried to Yahweh the God of our fathers, Yahweh heard our voice and looked at our affliction, and at our labour, and at our oppression.

8 And Yahweh brought us out of Egypt with mighty hand, and an outstretched arm, and with terribleness both in signs and wonders.

9 And he has brought us into this place and has given us this land, a land where milk and honey flow.

10 And now behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land which you have given me, O Yahweh. And then you will place it before Yahweh your God, and worship before Yahweh your God.

11 And you will rejoice in all the good things that Yahweh your God has given you and your household. You will rejoice with the Levite and with the stranger who is among you.

12 When you have finished raising all the tithes of your produce in the third year which is the year of tithing, then you will give it to the Levite, and to the stranger, and to the fatherless, and to the widow, so that they may eat and be satisfied within your gates.

13 And you will say before Yahweh your God: I have brought the holy things out of my house, and have given them to the Levites, and to the strangers, and to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all your commandments which you have commanded me. I have not transgressed or forgotten any of your commandments.

14 I did not eat any of these things during my mourning, I did not dispose of any of them for impure use, and I did not give any of them on the occasion of a death. But I have obeyed the voice of Yahweh my God, and I have done according to all that you commanded me.

15 Look from your holy habitation, from the heavens, and bless your people Israel and the land that you have given us as you swore to our fathers, a land where milk and honey flow.

16 Today Yahweh your God commands you to do these laws and these ordinances. You will observe them and put them into practice with all your heart and with all your soul.

17 Today you have set up Yahweh to be your God so that you will walk in his ways, and keep his ordinances and his commandments and his laws, and obey his voice.

18 And Yahweh has appointed you today to be a people for his inheritance as he has promised you, so that you should keep all his commandments.

19 And to rise you in praise and in name and in glory, above all nations which he made. And so that you should be a people holy to Yahweh your God, as he has said.

### **Deuteronomy 27**

1 Then Moses and the elders of Israel commanded the people and said, Keep all the commandments I command you today.

2 When you pass over the Jordan to enter into the land that Yahweh your God gives you, then you will set up large stones and you will plaster them with plaster.

3 And you will write on these stones all the words of this law when you pass over the Jordan to enter into the land that Yahweh your God gives you. A land where milk and honey flow, as Yahweh the God of your fathers has promised you.

4 Thus when you pass over the Jordan, then you will set up on mount Ebal these stones which I command you today, the stones of the law, and you will plaster them with plaster.

5 And there you will build an altar to Yahweh your God, an altar of stones on which you will not raise any iron instrument.

6 You will build the altar of Yahweh your God with unhewn stones. And you will offer burnt offerings on this altar to Yahweh your God.

7 And you will offer peace offerings there, and you will eat and rejoice there before Yahweh your God.

8 And you will write on the stones of the law all the words of this law, well and clearly.

9 Moses and the priests of the Levites spoke to all of Israel and said, Keep quiet and listen, O Israel. Today you have become the people of Yahweh your God.

10 Therefore you will listen to the voice of Yahweh your God, and you will do his commandments and his ordinances that I command you today.

11 And Moses gave the following commandment to the people on the same day.

12 When you pass over the Jordan, these ones will stand on mount Gerizim to bless the people: Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin.

13 And these others will stand on mount Ebal to pronounce the curse: Reuben, and Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, and Dan, and Naphtali.

14 And the Levites will answer and speak aloud to all Israel the following things.

15 Cursed is the man who makes a graven image or a molten image to worship it, which is an abomination to Yahweh. The one who makes the work of the hands of a craftsman and who places it in a secret place. And all the people will answer and say, So be it.

16 Cursed is he who curses his father or his mother. And all the people will say, So be it.

17 Cursed is he who moves the boundaries of his neighbor. And all the people will say, So be it.

18 Cursed is he who causes the blind to go out of the way. And all the people will say, So be it.

19 Cursed is he who violates the rights of the stranger, or of the fatherless, or of the widow. And all the people will say, So be it.

20 Cursed is he who copulates with his father's wife. Because he has uncovered his father's skirt. And all the people will say, So be it.

21 Cursed is he who copulates with any beast. And all the people will say, So be it.

22 Cursed is he who copulates with his sister, the daughter of his father or the daughter of his mother. And all the people will say, So be it.

23 Cursed is he who copulates with his mother in law. And all the people will say, So be it.

24 Cursed is he who strikes his neighbor in secret. And all the people will say, So be it.

25 Cursed is he who receives a gift to shed the blood of the innocent. And all the people will say, So be it.

26 Cursed is he who does not accept the words of this law and does not put them into practice. And all the people will say, So be it.

### **Deuteronomy 28**

1 If you diligently obey the voice of Yahweh your God, and observe and do all his commandments that I command you today, then Yahweh your God will set you on high above all the nations of the earth.

2 And Here are all the blessings that will come on you, and overtake you, if you obey the voice of Yahweh your God.

3 You will be blessed in the city, and you will be blessed in the field.

4 And the fruit of your body, and the fruit of your ground, and the fruit of your beasts, and the litters of your herds and of your flocks, all these things will be blessed.

5 And your basket and your kneading-trough will be blessed.

6 You will be blessed when you come in, and you will be blessed when you go out.

7 Yahweh will give you victory over your enemies who rise against you. They will come out against you in one way, and flee before you in seven ways.

8 Yahweh will command the blessing to be with you in your barns and in all your undertakings. And will bless you in the land that Yahweh your God gives you.

9 Yahweh will make you a holy people for himself as he has sworn to you, when you keep the commandments of Yahweh your God and walk in his ways.

10 Then all peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of Yahweh and they will fear you.

11 And Yahweh will fill you with goods, multiplying the fruit of your body, and the fruit of your cattle, and the fruit of your ground, in the land that Yahweh sworn to your fathers to give you.

12 Yahweh will open to you his good treasure of heaven, to send the rain of your land at the appropriate time, and to bless all the work of your hands. And you will lend to many nations, and you will not borrow.

13 And Yahweh will make you the head, not the tail. And you will always be superior and you will never be inferior, if you obey the commandments of Yahweh your God that I command you today to observe and do.

14 But you will not turn right or left from the words I command you today, by going after other gods and serving them.

15 But if you do not obey the voice of Yahweh, your God, to keep and do all his commandments and ordinances that I command you today, then these are all the curses that will come on you and overtake you.

16 You will be cursed in the city, and you will be cursed in the field.

17 And your basket and your kneading-trough will be cursed.

18 And the fruit of your body, and the fruit of your ground, and the litters of your herd and your flock, all these things will be cursed.

19 You will be cursed when you come in, and you will be cursed when you go out.

20 Yahweh will send a curse against you, sorrow and shame in all your undertakings until you are destroyed and perish quickly, because of the wickedness of your deeds by which you have forsaken me.

21 Yahweh will cause the pestilence to cling to you until it consumes you in the land where you go to possess it.

22 Yahweh will smite you with consumption, and with fever, and with inflammation, and with fiery heat, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew. And they will pursue you until you perish.

23 And your sky above your head will be of brass, and the ground below you will be of iron.

24 Yahweh will send dust and ashes on your land instead of rain. It will come down on you from heaven until you are destroyed.

25 Yahweh will make you defeated by your enemies. You will go out against them one way, and you will flee before them seven ways. And you will be scattered throughout all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And your corpse will be food for all the birds of the sky and for beasts of the earth, and there will be no one to trouble them.

27 Yahweh will smite you with the boils of Egypt, and with hemorrhoids, and with scabies, and with itching, from which you will not be able to heal.

28 Yahweh will smite you with madness, and with blindness, and with astonishment of the heart.

29 And you will grope at noon like a blind man in the dark, you will not succeed in your endeavors. And you will always be oppressed and robbed, and there will be no one to help you.

30 You will have a bride and another man will copulate with her. And you will build a house, and you will not dwell in it. And you will plant a vineyard, and you will not enjoy it.

31 Your ox will be killed before your eyes, and you will not eat of it. And your donkey will be violently taken before you, and it will not be returned to you. And your sheep will be given to your enemies, and there will be no one to deliver them for you.

32 Your sons and daughters will be given to another people, and your eyes will always seek them, even when they are dead, and your hand will be powerless.

33 A people whom you have not known will eat the fruit of your land and all the product of your labor, and you will always be oppressed and crushed.

34 The spectacle you will see before your eyes will send you into delirium.

35 Yahweh will smite you on the knees and on the thighs with a malignant ulcer from which you will not be able to heal, even from the sole of your foot to the top of your head.

36 Yahweh will bring you and your king whom you will have set over you, to a nation that neither you nor your fathers knew. And there you will serve other gods, made of wood and stone.

37 And you will be a subject of astonishment, and mockery, and a proverb among all the peoples to whom Yahweh will lead you.

38 You will carry a lot of seed into your field, and you will have a poor harvest. For the grasshoppers will devour it.

39 You will plant a vineyard and prune it, and you will neither drink of the wine nor gather the grapes. For the worms will eat it.

40 You will have olive trees throughout all your borders, but you will not anoint yourselves with oil. For your olives will fall.

41 You will beget sons and daughters, but they will not be yours. For they will go into captivity.

42 The locusts will devour all your trees and fruits from your land.

43 The stranger who is among you will always rise above you, and you will always go lower.

44 He will lend to you and you will not lend to him. He will be the head and you will be the tail.

45 All these curses will come on you, and they will pursue you and overtake you until you are destroyed. For you will have not obeyed the voice of Yahweh your God to keep his commandments and his ordinances which he commanded you.

46 And they will be on you for signs and wonders, and on your seed forever.

47 For you will have not served Yahweh your God with joy and good heart in the abundance all things.

48 Therefore you will serve your enemies whom Yahweh will send against you in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in scarcity of all things. And he will put a yoke of iron on your neck until he has destroyed you.

49 Yahweh will bring against you a nation from far away, from the ends of the earth, who will swoop down on you with the flight of an eagle. A nation whose language you will not understand.

50 A nation with a fierce face, and who will have neither respect for the old man nor compassion for the child.

51 The same will eat the fruit of your cattle and the fruit of your land until you are destroyed. They will leave you no grain, and no wine, and no oil, no litter of your beasts, and no flock, until he has brought you to nought.

52 And he will besiege you in all your cities until your high and strong walls fall, those things on which you will have placed your trust in all your land that Yahweh your God has given you.

53 And in the midst of the anguish to which your enemy will reduce you during the siege, you will eat the fruit of your body, that is, the flesh of your sons and daughters which Yahweh your God has given you.

54 The most delicate man among you who is accustomed to tenderness will have a merciless eye for his brother, and for the woman who rests on his chest, and for those of his children whom he still has with him.

55 For he will not give to any of them the flesh of his children to eat, because there is nothing left for him in the siege and in the anguish with which your enemy will besiege you in all your cities.

56 The most delicate woman among you who is accustomed to sweetness and would not venture to put the sole of her foot on the ground out of delicacy and tenderness, at that time she will have a pitiless eye for the husband who rests on her breast, and for her son, and for her daughter.

57 For she will not give them any of the afterbirth that comes out from between her feet nor of the children whom she will give birth to. Since she lacks everything, she will eat them in secret during the siege and the anguish with which your enemy will besiege you in your cities.

58 If you do not observe and do all the words of this law written in this book, if you do not fear this glorious and awesome name that is Yahweh Your God.

59 Then Yahweh will make your wounds wonderful. And you and your posterity will be struck by great and lasting plagues, and by painful and stubborn diseases.

60 And he will bring you all the diseases of Egypt that you were afraid of, and they will cling to you.

61 And Yahweh will bring on you, until you are destroyed, all kinds of diseases and plagues that are not mentioned in the book of this law.

62 And you will be left few in number, where you were as many as the stars of heaven, because you have not obeyed the voice of Yahweh your God.

63 Just as it pleased Yahweh to do good to you and to multiply you, so it will please Yahweh to destroy you and bring you to nought. And you will be uprooted from the land where you go to possess it.

64 And Yahweh will scatter you among all peoples, from one end of the earth to the other. And there you will serve other gods that neither you nor your fathers knew, made of wood and stone.

65 And among these nations you will find no rest, and the soles of your feet will have no rest. For Yahweh will give you there a trembling heart that will seek to return until your eyes fall, and a sad spirit.

66 And your life will hang before you, and you will be afraid night and day, and you will doubt your existence.

67 In the morning you will say, May it please God that evening is here. And in the evening you will say, May it please God that morning is here. Because of the fear that will fill your heart and the presence of what your eyes will see.

68 And Yahweh will bring you into Egypt again with ships, and you will follow this path of which I told you: You will no more see it. And there you will sell yourself to your enemies to be bondmen and bondwomen, and there will be no buyer.

### **Deuteronomy 29**

1 These are the words of the covenant which Yahweh commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant he had made with them in Horeb (which is Sinai).

2 Moses called all Israel and said to them, You have seen everything that Yahweh did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh and to all his servants and to all his land.

3 The great trials that your eyes have seen, those great miracles and wonders.

4 But to this day Yahweh has not given you a heart to understand, nor eyes to see, nor ears to hear.

5 I have led you for forty years into the desert. Your clothes are not worn on you, and your shoe is not worn on your foot.

6 You have not eaten bread, and you have drunk neither wine nor strong liquor, so that you might know that I am Yahweh your God.

7 And when you came to this place, Sihon king of Heshbon and Og king of Bashan came out to fight against us, and we defeated them.

8 And we took their land and gave it for an inheritance to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

9 Therefore you will observe the words of this covenant and put them into practice, so that you may succeed in all that you do.

10 Today you all stand before Yahweh your God: your tribal heads, and your elders, and your officers, even all the men of Israel.

11 And your children, and your wives, and the stranger who is in the midst of your camp, from the one who cuts your wood to the one who draws your water.

12 You are coming to enter into the covenant of Yahweh your God, and into his oath that Yahweh your God is taking with you today.

13 So that he may establish you today to be a people for his inheritance, and that he may be a God for you, as he swore to your fathers Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob.

14 It is not with you alone that I make this covenant and this oath.



15 But it is with him who stands here with us today before Yahweh our God, as well as with him who is not here with us today.

16 For you know how we lived in the land of Egypt, and how we passed through the midst of the nations through which you passed.

17 And you saw their abominations and their idols which were among them, and which were made of wood, and of stone, and of silver, and of gold.

18 Therefore there will be neither man nor woman among you, and neither family nor tribe, whose heart turns away today from Yahweh our God to go and serve the gods of these nations. Lest there be among you a root that produces poison or wormwood.

19 Let no one boast in his heart after hearing the words of this curse by saying: I will have peace although I will walk in the stubbornness of my own heart by adding drunkenness to thirst.

20 For Yahweh will not forgive him, but then the anger of Yahweh and his jealousy will be kindled against this man, and each curse that is written in this book will rest on him, and Yahweh will blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And Yahweh will separate him in his calamity from all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in the book of this law.

22 And the generations to come, your children who will rise after you and the stranger who will come from a distant land, will speak when seeing the plagues and diseases with which Yahweh will smite this land.

23 For all this land will burn with sulfur and salt. And it will neither be sown nor brought forth, nor will any grass grow there. It will be like in the destruction of Sodom, and of Gomorah, and of Admah, and of Zeboiim, which Yahweh overthrew in his anger and in his fury.

24 Then all nations will say: Why has Yahweh done this to this land, and what is the meaning of this great anger.

25 And they will answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of Yahweh the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

26 This is because they went to serve and worship other gods, gods that they did not know and that had done nothing for them previously.

27 Therefore the anger of Yahweh was kindled against that land, and he brought on it each curse written in this book.

28 And Yahweh uprooted them from their land with anger, and with fury, and with great indignation. And he cast them into another land, as it appears today.

29 The secret things belong to Yahweh our God, but the revealed things belong to us and to our children forever, so that we may do all the words of this law.

### Deuteronomy 30

1 When all these things happen to you, the blessing and the curse that I have set before you, then you will think about them in your heart among all the nations where Yahweh your God has driven you.

2 And you will return to Yahweh your God, and obey his voice in all that I command you today, you and your children, with all your heart and with all your soul.

3 Then Yahweh your God will bring back your captives and will have compassion on you. And he will come again and gather you from all the peoples among whom Yahweh your God has scattered you.

4 Even though you have been thrown to the other end of heaven, from there Yahweh your God will gather you, and from there he will take you.

5 And Yahweh your God will bring you into the land that your fathers possessed, and you will possess it. And he will do you good and multiply you above your fathers.

6 And Yahweh your God will circumcise your heart, and the heart of your seed, so that you may love Yahweh your God with all your heart and with all your soul, and that you may live.

7 And Yahweh your God will put all these curses on your enemies, and on those who hate and persecute you.

8 And you will return and obey the voice of Yahweh, and do all his commandments which I command you today.

9 And Yahweh your God will fill you with good things in all the work of your hands, and in the fruit of your body, and in the fruit of your cattle, and in the fruit of your ground for your wealth. For Yahweh will delight again in your happiness, as he delighted in that of your fathers.

10 Because you will obey the voice of Yahweh your God, keeping his commandments and ordinances that are written in the book of this law, when you return to Yahweh your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

11 For this commandment that I command you today is not hidden from you, nor is it far away.

12 It is not in heaven so that you should say: Who will ascend to heaven for us and bring it to us, and make us hear it so that we can put it into practice.

13 Neither is it beyond the sea so that you should say: Who will go over the sea for us, and bring it to us, and make us hear it so that we can do it.

14 But the word is very close to you, and even in your mouth and in your heart, so that you may put it into practice.

15 Behold today I have set before you life with good, and death with evil.

16 And I command you today to love Yahweh your God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his ordinances, and his laws, so that you may live and multiply, and that Yahweh your God may bless you in the land where you go to possess it.

17 But if your heart turns away and you do not obey, and let yourself be seduced to worship and serve other gods.

18 I declare to you today that you will surely perish and not prolong your days in the land for which you will go beyond the Jordan to possess it.

19 Today I call heaven and earth to witness against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and curse. Therefore choose life, so that you and your posterity may live.

20 And love Yahweh your God to obey his voice and to cling to him. For he is your life and the length of your days. So that you may dwell in the land that Yahweh swore to your fathers Abraham and Isaac and Jacob to give them.

### **Deuteronomy 31**

1 Then Moses went and said the following words to all Israel.

2 Today I am one hundred and twenty years old, and I can no more go out and come in. And Yahweh said to me: You will not go beyond this Jordan.

3 Yahweh your God himself will go before you. He will destroy these nations before you, and you will possess them. And Joshua will go before you as Yahweh said.

4 And Yahweh will do to these nations what he did to Sihon and Og kings of the Amorites, and to their land which he destroyed.

5 And Yahweh will give them before you, so that you may do to them according to every commandment that I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and have courage. Do not fear or be dismayed before them. For Yahweh your God himself will go with you. He will not forsake you and he will not fail you.

7 And Moses called Joshua and said to him in sight of all Israel, Be strong and have courage. For you will go with this people into the land that Yahweh swore to their fathers to give them, and you will cause them to inherit it.

8 And Yahweh himself will go before you. He will be with you. He will not forsake you and he will not fail you. Therefore do not fear and do not be comforted.

9 And Moses wrote this law, and gave it to the priests the sons of Levi who carried the ark of the covenant of Yahweh, and to all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them and said, Every seven years at the time of the year of freedom, and at the feast of tabernacles.

11 When all Israel comes to appear before Yahweh your God in the place he will has chosen, then you will read this law before all Israel so that they may hear it.

12 You will gather the people together. Men, and women, and children, and the strangers who are within your gates, so that they may learn and fear Yahweh your God, and observe and do all the words of this law.

13 And so that their children who have not known it may hear it, and learn to fear the Yahweh your God as long as they live in the land where you go beyond the Jordan to possess it.

14 Then Yahweh said to Moses, Behold the time of your death draws near. Call Joshua and come in the tent of meeting, and I will give him my orders. And Moses and Joshua went and stood in the tent of meeting.

15 And Yahweh appeared in the tent of meeting in a pillar of cloud, and the pillar of cloud stood over the entrance of the tent of meeting.

16 And Yahweh said to Moses, Behold you will sleep with your fathers, and this people will rise up and play the whore with the foreign gods of the land where they go to dwell. And they will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 In that day my anger will be kindled against them. And I will forsake them and hide my face from them. And they will be devoured, and many adversities and tribulations will come on them. And then they will say: Are not these troubles come on me because God is not with me.

18 But I will surely hide my face in that day, because of all the evil that they will have done in turning to other gods.

19 Now therefore write this song for you, and teach it to the children of Israel. Put it in their mouths, so that this song may be my witness against the children of Israel.

20 For I will bring them into the land that I swore to their fathers, a land where milk and honey flow. And they will eat and be satisfied, and will become fat. Then they will turn to other gods and serve them, and they will despise me and break my covenant.

21 And then when many adversities and tribulations will come on them, this song will answer them to their faces as a witness. For it will not be forgotten from the mouth of their posterity. For I know their imagination which they are already designing now, before I have brought them into the land that I have sworn.

22 So Moses wrote this song on the same day and taught it to the children of Israel.

23 And God commanded Joshua the son of Nun, and said: Be strong and have courage. For you will bring the children of Israel into the land that I have sworn to them, and I will be with you.

24 And when Moses had completely finished writing the words of this law in a book.

25 Then Moses commanded with the following words to the Levites who carried the ark of the covenant of Yahweh.

26 Take the book of this law and put it on the side of the ark of the covenant of Yahweh your God, and it will be there as a witness against you.

27 For I know your rebellion and your stiff neck. Behold I am still alive with you today, and you are already rebellious against Yahweh. How much more after I die.

28 Gather me all the elders of your tribes and your officers, so that I may speak these words in their presence and call heaven and earth to witness against them.

29 For I know that after my death you will corrupt yourselves and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you. And then evil will surely come on you because of your wickedness in the sight of Yahweh, when you provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spoke the whole words of the following song in the presence of the whole assembly of Israel.

### **Deuteronomy 32**

1 Heavens, give ear and I will speak. Earth, listen to the words of my mouth.

2 Let my instructions spread like rain and my speech fall like dew, like drizzle on the light greenery and like shower on the dense greenery.

3 For I will proclaim the name of Yahweh. Give the glory to our God.

4 He is the mighty God and his work is perfect, for all his ways are justice. He is a faithful God and without iniquity, he is just and upright.

5 If they have corrupted themselves, it is not his fault. For they are not his children, but a false and perverse kind.

6 Is this how you reward Yahweh, O foolish and unwise people. Is he not your father, the one who redeemed you. For he created you and disciplined you.

7 Remember the days of the past, consider the years of so many generations. Ask your father and he will show you, ask your elders and they will tell you.

8 When the Most High divided their inheritance to the nations, when he separated the sons of man. He established the borders of the peoples according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the portion of Yahweh is his people. And Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in a land of the wilderness, in an isolated and roaring wilderness. He directed him and he taught him, and kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 And he awakened his nest like an eagle, and floated on his little ones, and spread his wings, and took them and carried them on his wings. God carried his people on the wings of eagles.

12 For Yahweh alone directed his people, and there was no foreign god with him.

13 He brought him to the heights of the earth and made him eat the fruits of the fields. And he made him suck honey from the stone and oil from the hard rock.

14 And butter of cows, and milk of sheep. With the fat of lambs, and of rams fed in Bashan, and of goats. With the fat of wheat grains, and you drank the red liquor of the grapes.

15 But the one who should have been respectable when he got fat, instead rejected the path with his heel. You got fat and swelled up, and you loaded yourself with fat. Therefore he forsook God who made him, and did not look on the strong God of his salvation.

16 They provoked him with foreign gods. They provoked him to anger with abominations.

17 They sacrificed to idols that are not God, to gods they knew not. New gods that came recently and that their fathers did not fear.

18 You have forgotten the mighty God who gave birth to you, you have forgotten the God who disciplined you.

19 And then Yahweh saw this, and he was angry because of the provocation of his sons and his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, and I will see what their end will be. For they are a perverse kind, children in whom there is no faithfulness.

21 They have pushed me to jealousy by what is not God. They have provoked me to anger by their vanities. Therefore I will make them jealous of those who are not people, and I will provoke them to anger by a foolish nation.

22 For the fire of my anger is kindled. And it will burn to the depths of hell, and devour the earth with its products, and set fire to the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will spend plagues on them, I will exhaust my arrows against them.

24 They will be parched by hunger, and consumed by heat and a bitter destruction. And I will send among them the teeth of wild beasts, with the venom of serpents crawling in the dust.

25 Outside they will perish by the sword, and in the rooms by frightening calamities. It will be the same for the young man as for the young woman, and from the infant to the one of gray hairs.

26 I would like to say: I will take them away in one breath, and I will make their memory disappear from among men.

27 But I fear the insults of the enemy, lest their adversaries misunderstand and say: Our hand has been mighty and it is not Yahweh who has done all these things.

28 For they are a nation without counsel, and there is no understanding in them.

29 Oh if they were wise, then they would understand the following and consider their last end.

30 How could an only one pursue a thousand, and two put ten thousand on the run, except that their mighty God had sold them and Yahweh had delivered them up.

31 For their god is not like our God, even our enemies can judge.

32 For their vineyard is of the vineyard of Sodom, and of the vineyard of Gomorrah. And their grapes are poisonous grapes, and their bunches are bitter.

33 Their wine is the venom of serpents, and the cruel poison of asps.

34 Is this not stored with me, and sealed among my treasures.

35 Vengeance and reward are mine, and their foot will stumble in due time. For the day of their destruction is near, and what awaits them will not be long.

36 For Yahweh will judge his people, and have pity on his servants when he sees that their power is gone, and that there is no longer either slave or free man.

37 And he will say, Where are their gods, their mighty God in whom they trusted.

38 Those gods who ate the fat of their sacrifices and drank the wine of their drink offering. May they rise and help you, and may he be your refuge.

39 Know now that I am God, and there is no one else near me. I kill and I give life, I hurt and I heal, and there is no one who can deliver from my hand.

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven and say: I live forever.

41 If I sharpen my glittering sword and my hand takes hold of judgment, I will execute vengeance on my enemies, and I will reward those who hate me.

42 My sword will devour flesh, and I will make my arrows drunk with blood, with the blood of the killed and the captives when I begin to take revenge on the enemy.

43 Nations, rejoice with his people. For he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will execute vengeance on his adversaries, and will be merciful to his land and to his people.

44 And Moses came and spoke all the words of this song in the presence of the people, he and Hoshea the son of Nun.

45 When Moses had finished speaking all these words to all Israel.

46 Then he said to them, Take in your hearts all the words that I testify against you today and teach them to your children, so that they may observe and do all the words of this law.

47 For it is not an unimportant thing to you, but it is your life. And by this word you will prolong your days in the land where you go beyond the Jordan to possess it.

48 And on the same day Yahweh spoke to Moses in the following words.

49 Go up into the mountain of Abarim, to the mount Nebo which is in the land of Moab opposite Jericho. And look at the land of Canaan which I give to the children of Israel for a possession.

50 And you will die on the mount where you will go up and be gathered to your people, as Aaron your brother died on mount Hor and was gathered to his people.

51 Because you have sinned against me in the midst of the children of Israel at the waters of Meribah, at Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin. For you have not sanctified me in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Therefore you will see the land before you, but you will not go in. I mean, into the land that I give to the children of Israel.

### **Deuteronomy 33**

1 Now this is the blessing by which Moses, the man of God, blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 Yahweh came from Sinai, and rose from Seir to them. He shone from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousand saints. And at his right hand was a fiery law for them.

3 Yes, he loves people. All your saints are in your hand, and they stood at your feet to receive your words.

4 Moses commanded us a law for an inheritance of the assembly of Jacob.

5 He was king in Israel when the heads of the people gathered together, and the tribes of Israel.

6 Let Reuben live and not die, although his men are few in number.

7 And he blessed Judah and said: Hear the voice of Judah O Yahweh, and bring him to his people. His hands will suffice for him, and you will help him against his enemies.

8 And concerning Levi he said, Your Thummim and Urim are with your Holy one, whom you tested at Massah and against whom you strove at the waters of Meribah.

9 He says of his father and of his mother, I have not seen them. And he knows neither his brothers nor his own children. For he observes your word and keep your covenant.

10 They teach Jacob your judgments and Israel your law. They will put incense before your face and burnt offering on your altar.

11 Bless his strength O Yahweh, and accept the work of his hands. Smite through the loins of those who rise against him, and of those who hate him, so that they may not rise again.

12 And concerning Benjamin he said, The beloved of Yahweh will dwell in safety by him. Yahweh will cover him all the day long and dwell between his shoulders.

13 And concerning Joseph he said, His land is blessed by Yahweh for the sweetness of the sky, and for the dew, and for the depth located below.

14 And for the sweet fruits of the sun, and for the sweet fruits of the moon.

15 And for the sweetness of the top of the ancient mountains, and for the sweetness of the eternal hills.

16 And for the sweetness of the land and its abundance. And the grace of him who appeared in the bush will come on the head of Joseph, on the top of the head of him who was separated from his brothers.

17 Similar to a firstborn bullock of his herd, he has majesty. His horns are the horns of a wild ox and with them he will smite the peoples together, to the ends of the earth. These are the ten thousand of Ephraim, and these are the thousands of Manasseh.

18 And concerning Zebulun he said: Rejoice Zebulun, in your goings out. And you Issachar, in your tents. For they will suck the abundance of the sea and the treasures hidden in the sand.

19 They will call the people to the mountain, and there they will offer the sacrifices of righteousness. For they will suck the abundance of the sea, and the treasures hidden in the sand.

20 And concerning Gad he said, Blessed is he who enlarges Gad. Gad dwells like a lion, which catches even the arm and the head from its prey.



21 And he provided for himself at the beginning, because a part of the Lawgiver's portion was hidden there. But he will come with the heads of the people, to execute the justice of Yahweh and his judgments against Israel.

22 And concerning Dan he said, Dan is a young lion who leaps out of Bashan.

23 And concerning Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favor and filled with the blessing of Yahweh, you will take possession of the west and the south.

24 And concerning Asher he said, Asher will be blessed with children. He will please his brothers and dip his foot in oil.

25 Your shoes will be of iron and brass, and your strength will last as long as you live.

26 There is no one like God, O people of the righteousness. He rides on the heavens for your help, and on the clouds in his glory.

27 The eternal God is your refuge, and under his arms you will live forever. He will cast out the enemy from before you and say, Destroy them.

28 And then Israel who is the spring water of Jacob will dwell alone in security in a land of wheat and wine. And his heavens will drop dew.

29 Blessed are you, O Israel. Who is like you, O people saved by Yahweh. He is the shield of your help and the sword of your glory. Therefore, your enemies will fail before you, and you will tread their high places.

### **Deuteronomy 34**

1 Then Moses went up from the plain of Moab to mount Nebo, at the top of Pisgah opposite Jericho. And Yahweh showed him the whole land. From Gilead to Dan.

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah to the sea.

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, even to Zoar.

4 And Yahweh said to him, This is the land that I swore to give to Abraham and Isaac and Jacob saying, I will give it to your posterity. I have made it so that you will see it with your eyes, but you will not enter it.

5 And Moses the servant of Yahweh died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of Yahweh.

6 And God buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, opposite Beth-peor. But no one has known his grave to this day.

7 Moses was one hundred and twenty years old when he died. His eyesight was not weakened and his vigor had not diminished.

8 And the children of Israel mourned for Moses in the plains of Moab for thirty days. And these days of tears and mourning for Moses came to an end.

9 And Joshua the son of Nun was filled with the spirit of wisdom, for Moses had put his hands on him. And the children of Israel obeyed him and did as Yahweh commanded Moses.

10 But there has not arisen in Israel a prophet like Moses, whom Yahweh knew face to face.

11 No one can be compared to him in all the miracles and wonders that Yahweh sent him to do in the land of Egypt, against Pharaoh and all his servants and against all his land.

12 And in all that mighty hand and in all that great terror which Moses performed in the sight of all Israel.

## Book of Job

### Job 1

1 There was a man in the land of Uz whose name was Job, and this man was righteous and upright. He feared God and turned away from evil.

2 Seven sons and three daughters were born to him.

3 And he had seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred pairs of oxen, and five hundred female donkeys, and a very large number of servants. And this man was the most considerable of all the men of the East.

4 And his sons usually went to make a feast in the house of one of them, each receiving the others on his day, and they invited their three sisters to eat and drink with them.

5 And whenever the days of feasting were over, Job called his sons and sanctified them. And he got up early in the morning and offered burnt offerings for each one of them. For Job thought within himself, Perhaps my sons have sinned and have offended God in their hearts. This is how Job continually acted.

6 Now on a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before Yahweh, Satan also came among them.

7 And Yahweh said to Satan, Where do you come from. And Satan answered Yahweh and said, From going backwards and forwards on the earth, and from walking on it.

8 And Yahweh said to Satan, Have you considered my servant Job. There is no one like him on earth. He is a just and upright man, who fears God and turns away from evil.

9 And Satan answered Yahweh and said, Does Job fear God in an unselfish way.

10 Have you not protected him and his house, and all that he has. You have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions increase in the land.

11 But if you stretch out your hand and touch everything that belongs to him, then I am sure that he will curse you to your face.

12 And Yahweh said to Satan, Behold I deliver all that belongs to him into your hands, but you will not put your hand on him. And Satan went away from the presence of Yahweh.

13 And on a day when the sons and the daughters of Job were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house.

14 A servant came to Job and said to him, The oxen were plowing and the donkeys were feeding beside them.

15 And the Sabeans came violently and seized them and killed the servants with the sword. And I ran away alone to tell you the news.

16 And as he continued to speak, another came and said: The fire of God fell from heaven, and burned the sheep and the servants and devoured them. And I ran away alone to tell you the news.

17 And as he continued to speak, another came and said: The Chaldeans formed into three bands and threw themselves on the camels, captured them and killed the servants with the sword. And I ran away alone to tell you the news.

18 And as he continued to speak, another came and said: Your sons and your daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house.

19 And behold, a great wind came from beyond the wilderness and smote the four corners of the house and it fell on the children, and they died. And I ran away alone to tell you the news.

20 Then Job got up and tore his garment, and shaved his head. And he fell to the ground and worshiped.

21 And Job said: I came out naked from my mother's womb, and I will return naked into the heart of the earth. Yahweh gave, and Yahweh took. Blessed be the name of Yahweh.

22 In all this, Job did not sin and did not attribute anything unjust to God.

## **Job 2**

1 And on a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before Yahweh, Satan also came among them to present himself before Yahweh.

2 And Yahweh said to Satan, Where do you come from. And Satan answered Yahweh and said, From going backwards and forwards on the earth, and from walking on it.

3 And Yahweh said to Satan, Have you considered my servant Job. There is no one like him on earth. He is a just and upright man, who fears God and turns away from evil. He remains firm in his integrity, while you move me against him to destroy him without reason.

4 And Satan answered Yahweh and said, Skin for skin. Whatever a man has, he gives it for his life.

5 But stretch out your hand now and touch his bones and his flesh, and I am sure that he will curse you to your face.

6 And Yahweh said to Satan, Behold he is in your hands, but save his life.

7 And Satan went away from the presence of Yahweh. Then he struck Job with painful boils from the sole of his foot to the top of his head.

8 And Job took a potsherd to scrape himself. And he sat among the ashes.

9 Then his wife said to him, Why do you remain firm in your integrity. Curse God and die.

10 But Job said to him: You speak like a foolish woman. What. We receive good from the hand of God, and why should we not also receive evil. In all this, Job did not sin with his lips.

11 Now three of Job's friends have heard of all this misfortune that had befallen him, and they came every one from his own place. For they agreed together to come and lament with him, and to comfort him. It was Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite.

12 And when they looked at him from afar, they did not recognize him. So they raised their voices and wept. And each of them tore his garment, and sprinkled dust in the air above his head toward the heaven.

13 And they sat on the ground with him seven days and seven nights, without saying a word to him. For they saw that his sorrow was very great.

### **Job 3**

1 After that, Job opened his mouth and cursed the day of his birth.

2 And Job spoke in the following words.

3 Let the day in which I was born perish, and the night that said: A male child is conceived.

4 May that day be transformed into darkness, and may God not seek it from above. And may the light no longer shine on it.

5 Let darkness and the shadow of death take hold of it. Let clouds dwell above him, and may they make that day as scary as a bitter day.

6 Let the darkness seize that night. Let it not join the days of the years and be counted no more among the months.

7 May that night become desolate and joy banished from it.

8 May it be cursed by those who curse the days, by those who are ready to renew their mourning.

9 Let the stars of its twilight grow dark. May it wait in vain for the light, and let it not see the dawn of day.

10 Because it did not close the doors of my mother's womb, nor hide the sorrow from my eyes.

11 Why did not I die at birth. Why did not I die when I came out of the womb.

12 Why did I find knees to accommodate me and breasts to nurse me.

13 I should be in bed now and I should be at peace. I should have slept and rested.

14 With the kings and the great of the earth, who built mausoleums for themselves.

15 With the princes who had gold and who filled their homes with silver.

16 Or why was I not hidden as a premature birth, or as infants who have not seen the light.

17 There the wicked have ceased their tyranny, and there those who have worked valiantly are at rest.

18 And there the captives are all at peace and do not hear the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and the great are there, and the servant is no longer subject to his master.

20 Why does he give light to those who are in misery, and life to those who have bitterness in their souls.

21 Those who hope in vain for death, and who covet it more than a treasure.

22 Those who would rejoice excessively and would be happy if they found the tomb.

23 Why is light given to man whose path is hidden and whom God has overwhelmed on every side.

24 For my sighs come before I eat, and my moans spread like water.

25 What I fear is what happens to me, what I am scared of is what I get.

26 I have neither tranquility nor peace nor rest. But trouble has taken hold of me.

#### **Job 4**

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered in the following words.

2 If we dare to communicate with you, will you be afflicted. But who can restrain himself from speaking.

3 Behold you have taught many people, and you have strengthened the languid hands.

4 Your words have lifted up those who were falling, and you have strengthened the knees of the weak.

5 But now that it is about you, you are getting weaker. Now that you are affected, you are distressed.

6 Is not your fear of God the thing that sustains you and constitutes your confidence, and your hope, and the righteousness of your way.

7 Search in your memory, I pray you. Who is the innocent who perished, or who are the righteous who were destroyed.

8 As for me, I have seen that those who cultivate iniquity and sow wickedness always reap the same thing.

9 They perish by the breath of God, and they are consumed by the wind of his wrath.

10 The roar of the lion and the voice of the lioness and the teeth of the young lion are all broken.

11 The lion perishes for lack of prey, and the cubs of the lioness are scattered.

12 Now something was secretly brought to me, and my ear received its light sounds.

13 At the moment when the visions of the night agitate the thoughts, when a deep sleep falls on men.

14 I was seized with fear and terror, and all my bones shook.

15 And the wind passed before me, and made the hairs of my flesh to stand up.

16 Then someone stood before me, and I knew not his face. An image was before my eyes, and I heard a voice softly whispering the following words.

17 Would man be righteous before God. Would a man be purer than his creator.

18 Behold he found no steadfastness in his servants, and put madness on his angels.

19 How much more in those who dwell in houses of clay, who come from dust and can be crushed like a worm.

20 From morning to evening they are broken. They perish forever without consideration.

21 Does not their dignity go with them. Do they not die without wisdom.

### **Job 5**

1 Call now, but who will answer you. Who are the saints to whom you will turn.

2 The fool perishes by his anger, and envy kills the idiot.

3 I have seen the fools taking root, and suddenly I cursed his house with the following words.

4 His children will be far from happiness. They will be destroyed at the gate, and no one will deliver them.

5 Those who are hungry will eat his harvest. They will take it even among the thorns, and those who are thirsty will drink from it.

6 For misfortune does not come from dust, and affliction does not spring from the ground.

7 But in the same way that sparks spring upwards, man is born in trouble.

8 As for me, I will resort to God, and it is to God that I will present my case.

9 He does great and unfathomable things, marvels without number.

10 He gives rain on the earth, and send water to the countryside.

11 And he exalts the humble on high, so that the sorrowful may be raised to happiness.

12 He destroys the plans of cunning men, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

13 He catches the wise in their own trickery, and the designs of crafty men are become foolish.

14 They encounter darkness during the day, and they grope at noon as well as at night.

15 But God protects the weak from the sword of their mouth, and saves him from the hand of the violent man.

16 And the poor man has his hope, but iniquity will stop her mouth.  
17 Blessed is the man whom God corrects. Therefore do not despise the chastening of the Almighty.  
18 He makes the wound and he bandages it. He hurts people and his hand heals them.  
19 Six times he will deliver you from anguish, and seven times evil will not touch you.  
20 He will save you from death in famine and from the power of the sword in war.  
21 You will be hidden from the scourge of the tongue, and you will not be afraid when destruction comes.  
22 And you will laugh of destruction as of famine, and you will not fear the beasts of the earth.  
23 For you will be in cooperation with the stones of the field, and the beasts of the field will be at peace with you.  
24 And you will enjoy happiness in your tent, and you will find no sin when you visit your house.  
25 You will also perceive that your posterity will be great, and your seed will multiply like the grass of the fields.  
26 And you will enter the tomb in old age, as one carries a sheaf of grain in its time.  
27 Lo, this is what we have recognized, and this is what is. It is up to you to hear and take advantage.

### **Job 6**

1 And Job answered in the following words.  
2 Oh if it were possible to weigh my pain, and if all my suffering were in a scale.  
3 It would then be heavier than the sand of the sea. This is why my words are those of madness.  
4 For the arrows of the Almighty are in me, and my spirit drinks their venom. The terrors of God are mobilized to fight against me.  
5 Does the wild donkey bray when it has tender grass, or does the ox bellow when it has its fodder.  
6 Should one eat a tasteless thing without salt. Is there any flavor in the white of an egg.  
7 What my soul refuses to touch, those disgusting things are my food.  
8 May my desire come true. May God fulfill my hope.  
9 May it please God to destroy me. May he extend his hand and kill me.  
10 There will remain for me at least one consolation, one joy in the woes with which he overwhelms me: I have never transgressed the words of the holy one.  
11 What power do I have so that I may endure. And why should I wait when my end is certain.  
12 Is my strength the strength of stones. Is my flesh made of brass.

13 Am I not helpless, and has my strength not been taken away from me.  
14 He who suffers has the right to the compassion of his neighbor, even if he renounces the fear of the Almighty.  
15 But my brothers are treacherous like a torrent, like the channel of disappearing streams.  
16 Which are black because of the ice, and where the snow hides.  
17 But the heat comes and they dry out, the sun burns and their bed remains dry.  
18 And they stray from their path and their course, and they disappear and perish.  
19 Those who went to Tema stared, and those who went to Sheba waited for them.  
20 But they were ashamed of having trusted, and they got confused when they came there.  
21 Surely you are like that now. For you have seen my terrible disease, and you are afraid.  
22 Did I say to you: Give me something, offer me a gift of your goods.  
23 Or did I say to you: Deliver me from the hand of the enemy, redeem me from the hand of the wicked.  
24 Teach me and I will remain silent. Make me understand how I made a mistake.  
25 True words are convincing. But what can you rightly blame.  
26 Do you imagine to reprove my words, and that the speeches of the one who is desperate should be like the wind.  
27 You overwhelm a fatherless, and you harass your friend.  
28 Now therefore, be content to look at me. For I will not lie before your face.  
29 Consider, I pray you. And let there be no injustice. Consider, I say, and you will recognize my innocence in this behavior.  
30 Is there iniquity on my tongue. Does not my mouth feel sorrow.

### **Job 7**

1 Is there not an appointed time for a man on earth. And are not his days like the days of a hireling.  
2 As the slave longs for the shadow, and as the worker waits for his salary.  
3 So what was given to me as an inheritance are months of misery, and painful nights have been reserved for me.  
4 When I lie down, I say: When will I get up and when will the night end. And I am full of agitations until the dawn of the day.  
5 My body is covered with worms and lumps of dust, my skin cracks and dissolves.  
6 My days are swifter than the weaver's shuttle, and they are spent without hope.



7 Remember that my life is a breath, and that my eyes will not see happiness again.

8 The eye that looks at me will no longer see me. Your eyes are on me and I will not be here anymore.

9 In the same way that the cloud dissipates and departs, the one who goes to the tomb will no longer come.

10 He will no longer return to his house, and the place where he lived will no longer know him.

11 Therefore I will not restrain my mouth, but I will speak in the anguish of my spirit. I will meditate in the bitterness of my spirit.

12 Am I a sea, or a sea monster, for you to keep me under surveillance.

13 When I say: My bed will comfort me, and will soothe my pain.

14 It is then that you frighten me with dreams, and terrify me with visions.

15 This is why my soul chooses rather to be strangled and die, than to be in my bones.

16 I hate my life. I will not live forever, so leave me alone because my days are vanity.

17 What is man, so that you do so much for him and set your heart on him.

18 So that you visit him every morning and test him every moment.

19 When will you stop looking at me, when will you give me time to swallow my saliva.

20 If I have sinned, what has it done to you the guardian of men. Why did you set me as a mark for you, so that I may be a burden for myself.

21 Why do you not forgive my transgression and take away my iniquity. For then I would sleep in the dust and not be found when you seek me.

### **Job 8**

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite spoke in the following words.

2 How long do you want to talk like that. And how long will the words of your mouth be like a mighty wind.

3 Does God pervert judgment, does the Almighty subvert justice.

4 If your sons have sinned against him, then he delivered them to their iniquity.

5 But you, if you turn to God and implore the Almighty.

6 If you are pure and upright, then he will surely watch over you and make the habitation of your righteousness prosperous.

7 And though your beginning be small, your latter end will greatly increase.

8 Question those of past generations, pay attention to the experience of their fathers.

9 Because we are from yesterday and we know nothing. Our days on earth are but a shadow.

10 Will not they teach you and tell you, and speak words out of their hearts.  
11 Does the rush grow without marshes. Does the reed grow without water.  
12 Even if it were green and uncut, it will wither before any other herb.  
13 Thus are the ways of all those who forget God, and the hope of the wicked will perish.  
14 His confidence is broken, and his trust will be like a spider's web.  
15 He leans on his house, but it will not stand. He clings to it, but it will not endure.  
16 He is like a green tree before the sun, and its branches extend over its garden.  
17 It intertwines its roots among the stones, it penetrates even into the walls.  
18 But when it is removed from the place it occupies, then this place will deny it and say, I never knew you.  
19 Behold this is the joy of his way, and others will arise from the land.  
20 God does not reject the righteous man and he does not protect the wicked.  
21 He will fill your mouth with laughter, and your lips with joy.  
22 Your enemies will be clothed with shame, and the dwelling place of the wicked will disappear.

### **Job 9**

1 Then Job spoke in the following words.  
2 I really know that this is so. How can man be compared to God and be found righteous.  
3 If he wanted to argue with the man, then the man would not be able to answer one thing out of a thousand.  
4 To him belong wisdom and omnipotence. Who would resist him with impunity.  
5 He suddenly moves the mountains and they do not feel it, and he overthrows them in his anger.  
6 He shakes the earth to its foundation, and its pillars tremble.  
7 He commands the sun, and it does not rise. He puts a seal on the stars.  
8 Alone, he spreads the heavens. He walks on the heights of the sea.  
9 He created the star Arcturus, and Orion, and the Pleiades, and southern climates.  
10 He does great and unfathomable things, marvels without number.  
11 Lo, he passes by me and I do not see him. He leaves and I do not perceive him.  
12 Behold when he takes prey, who can compel him to restore it. Who will say to him: What are you doing.  
13 God does not withdraw his anger until the supports of pride bow before him.

14 How much less should I answer him. How should I find my words with him.  
15 For even if I were righteous, I could not answer but would make supplications to my judge.  
16 And if I cry and he answers me, I will not believe that he heard my voice.  
17 For he breaks me with a tempest and multiplies my wounds without cause.  
18 He does not let me catch my breath, but fills me with bitterness.  
19 If we speak of strength, behold he is all-powerful. If we are talking about judgment, who will make me appear.  
20 Even I am righteous, my mouth will condemn me. Even if I am innocent, he will prove my perversity.  
21 Although I was perfect, I do not know my soul [I only know my spirit]. Therefore I hate my life.  
22 That is a point. And therefore I said, He destroys both the innocent and the guilty.  
23 If at least the scourge should suddenly caused death. But he laughs at the trials of the innocent.  
24 The earth is given into the hands of the wicked, and he covers the faces of the judges who are there. For if it is not him, then who is it.  
25 My days are faster than a courier. They flee without having seen happiness.  
26 They pass like the fastest ships, like the eagle swooping down on its prey.  
27 If I say: I will forget my sufferings, I will repel my sadness and I will take courage.  
28 Then I am afraid of all my sorrows, for I know that you do not consider this behavior acceptable.  
29 I will be found guilty. Why then will I work in vain.  
30 If I wash myself with snow water and my hands become very clean like never before.  
31 Nevertheless, you will plunge me into the pit and my clothes will defile me.  
32 He is not a man like me, so that I may answer him, and so that we may go together in judgment.  
33 There is no arbiter between us, so that he may lay his hands on both of us.  
34 Let him remove his rod from me, and let his terrors no longer trouble me.  
35 Then I will speak and I will not fear it. Otherwise, I am not myself.

### **Job 10**

1 My soul is disgusted with life. I will continue my complaint, I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.  
2 I say to God, Do not condemn me but show me why you are picking on me.  
3 Does it seem good to you to mistreat, to reject the work of your hands and to show your favor in the counsel of the wicked.

4 Do you have eyes of flesh. Do you see as a man sees.  
5 Are your days like the days of man, or your years like the years of man.  
6 So that you inquire about my iniquity and seek my sin.  
7 For you know that I am not wicked, and no one can deliver me from your hand.  
8 Your hands have formed and entirely fashioned me. And now you want to destroy me.  
9 Remember, I pray you, that you formed me like clay. Would you like to reduce me to dust again.  
10 Have you not poured me out like milk, and curdled me like cheese.  
11 You clothed me with skin and flesh, and you woven me with bones and tendons.  
12 You have given me life and grace, and your visit has preserved my spirit.  
13 But you have hidden these things in your heart, I know that is what you have resolved within yourself.  
14 If I sin then you will notice me, and you will not justify my iniquity.  
15 If I acted wickedly then woe to me. But if I have acted justly then despite this I will not raise my head, being filled with confusion because I see my affliction.  
16 For if I dare to raise it, then you will pursue me like a lion and you will strike me again with wonders.  
17 You renew your plagues against me. You increase your fury against me, and you assail me with a succession of calamities.  
18 Why did you take me out of my mother's womb. I should have died and no eye should have seen me.  
19 I should be as if I had not existed, being carried from the womb to the grave.  
20 Are not my days few. Therefore stop and leave me alone, so that I can take some comfort.  
21 And then I will go and never return, to the land of darkness and the shadow of death.  
22 In a land, I say, dark as darkness itself, and in the shadow of death, where there is no order and whose light is darkness.

### **Job 11**

1 Then Zophar the Naamathite spoke in the following words.  
2 Should not the multitude of words be answered. Or is it enough to be talkative to be right.  
3 Will your vain words silence people. Will you make fun, without anyone confusing you.  
4 For you say, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in your eyes.  
5 Oh if God would speak and open his lips to answer you.

6 And if he reveal to you the secrets of wisdom, how you have deserved double according to justice. Know therefore that God has forgotten you because of your iniquity.

7 Do you claim to probe the thoughts of God and attain the perfect knowledge of the Almighty.

8 It is as high as the heavens, what will you do. And deeper than hell, what will you know.

9 Its measure is longer than the earth and wider than the sea.

10 If he passes through and takes possession, or if he calls for judgment, who will oppose him.

11 For he knows vain men. He sees iniquity and the one who understands nothing.

12 However, the vain man can become wise, for the newborn man is like a wild donkey.

13 If you prepare your heart and stretch out your hands toward him.

14 If you find iniquity in your hand and put it away, and do not let iniquity dwell in your tabernacle.

15 Then you will surely raise up your spotless forehead, and you will be firm and without fear.

16 And you will forget your suffering, and you will remember it like flowing waters.

17 Your days will appear brighter than noon. You will shine and be like morning.

18 And you will be full of confidence, because there is hope. Your undertakings will prosper and you will rest in safety.

19 And you will go to bed without anyone disturbing you. And many will seek your favor.

20 But the eyes of the wicked will fail, and their refuge will perish. And their hope will be the sorrow of spirit.

## **Job 12**

1 And Job spoke in the following words.

2 It seems, in truth, that the human race is you and wisdom will go away when you die.

3 But I have as much understanding as you, I am not inferior to you. Who does not know the things you say.

4 I am an object of mockery to my friends. When I cry out to God for help, he responds: The righteous and the innocent must be ridiculed.

5 He who is ready to fall is like a lamp despised in the eyes of those who are comfortable.

6 There is peace in the tent of thieves and security for those who offend God, for everyone who considers his strength as a god.

7 Now ask the beasts and they will teach you, or the birds of the air and they will tell you.

8 Or speak to the earth, and it will teach you. And the fish of the sea will declare it to you.

9 Who does not recognize in them the proof that the hand of Yahweh has done all things.

10 He holds in his hand the soul of all that lives and the breath of all human flesh.  
11 Does not the ear discern the words, and does not the palate savor food.  
12 Among the elders is wisdom, and in the length of days is understanding.  
13 In God resides wisdom and power. He has advice and understanding.  
14 What he overthrows cannot be rebuilt, what he encloses cannot be delivered.  
15 Behold he retains the waters and everything dries up. And when he lets them go, the earth is devastated.  
16 With him are strength and wisdom. He who is deceived and he who deceives are both his.  
17 He misleads the counselors and drives the judges crazy.  
18 He unties the belt of kings, and fastens their loins with a belt.  
19 He guides princes and makes them prey, and he overthrows the mighty.  
20 He takes away the word of the faithful counselors and takes away the judgment of the elders.  
21 He causes contempt of the princes and weakens the strength of the mighty.  
22 He reveals what is hidden in darkness and brings the shadow of death to light.  
23 He increases the nations and destroys them. He extends them far away, and he brings them back within their limits.  
24 He takes away the intelligence of the leaders of the peoples of the earth, and he makes them wander in a pathless wilderness.  
25 They grope in the dark without light, and he makes them wander like a drunken man.

### **Job 13**

1 Behold my eye has seen all this, and my ear has heard and understood it.  
2 What you know, I know too. I am not inferior to you.  
3 But I want to speak to the Almighty, I want to plead my case before God.  
4 Because you only imagine lies, you are all doctors of nothingness.  
5 Why did you not keep quiet. You would have been considered wise.  
6 Now listen to my defense and pay attention to the response of my lips.  
7 Will you say in favor of God what is unjust. Will you speak deceitfully to support him.  
8 Will you show partiality for him, do you want to plead for God.  
9 If he probes you then will he approve of you. Or will you deceive him as one deceives a man.  
10 He will certainly condemn you when you only act in secret out of consideration for his person.

11 Should not the majesty of his person make you afraid, should you not fear all his terrors.  
12 Your sentences are sentences of ashes, and your entrenchments are mud entrenchments.  
13 Hold your tongue in my presence so that I may speak, and may what I deserve come to me.  
14 Why should I take my flesh between my teeth. I will instead expose my life.  
15 Behold he will kill me, I have nothing to hope for. But before him I will defend my conduct.  
16 This act itself can serve for my salvation, because the hypocrite will not dare to appear in his presence.  
17 Listen diligently to my words and record my words.  
18 Behold I am ready to plead my case, I know I am righteous.  
19 Will anyone argue against me. For if I keep quiet now then it is like I am dead.  
20 Just grant me two things, and I will not hide from your face.  
21 Take your hand from me, and frighten me no more with your terrors.  
22 Then you will call me and I will answer, or I will speak and you will answer me.  
23 How many are my iniquities and my sins. Let me know my transgressions and sins.  
24 Why do you hide your face and take me for your enemy.  
25 Do you want to hit a restless leaf. Do you want to pursue a dry grass.  
26 For you inflict bitter suffering on me and cause me to inherit the iniquities of my youth.  
27 You restrict my movements, and you look carefully at all my paths, and you make marks under the heels of my feet.  
28 And my body rots like a garment devoured by moths.

#### **Job 14**

1 Man is born of woman. His life is short and full of trouble.  
2 He springs up like a flower and is cut down. He disappears like a shadow and do not continue.  
3 And yet you open your eyes to such a man and bring me into judgment with you.  
4 Who can bring a clean thing out of dirt. There is not one.  
5 Are not his days determined. The number of his months is with you, and you have set his limits that he cannot pass.  
6 Turn away from him, so that he may rest with the joy of a mercenary until the end of his days.  
7 Even a tree has hope. Because if you cut it, it will be able to grow back and its branch will not cease.  
8 And when its root has grown old in the earth and its trunk is dying in the dust.

9 Despite this, it will bud when receiving water and it will produce branches like a plant.

10 But the man is sick and dies. The man perishes, and where is he.

11 As the waters of the lakes disappear, and the river wastes and dries up.

12 In this way, a man sleeps and does not get up. He will not wake nor be raised from his sleep until the heavens are no more.

13 Oh, if you would hide me in the grave and keep me secret until your anger is past, and set a time for me when you will remember me.

14 If a man dies, will he live again. If that were the case then I would have hope throughout my suffering until my condition changed.

15 And then you would call and I would answer you. And you would greatly enjoy the work of your hands.

16 But now you count my steps, and you keep your eye on my sins.

17 My transgressions are sealed in a bundle, and you imagine other inequities to accuse me.

18 And as the mountain crumbles and comes to nought, or as the rock is removed from its place.

19 Or as the stone is broken by the waters when you overflow the things that grow in the dust of the earth. This is how you destroy the hope of man.

20 You are constantly attacking him, until he goes away. He changes his face when you send him away.

21 And he does not know whether his sons will be honored, nor does he perceive whether they will be humiliated.

22 It is for him alone that he experiences pain in his body, and it is for him alone that he feels sadness in his soul.

### **Job 15**

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered in the following words.

2 Should the wise man speak the words of the wind. Should he fill his faith with the east wind.

3 Is it with useless words that he defends himself. Is it through speeches that serve no purpose.

4 You even destroy the fear of God, you hinder devotion to God.

5 For your mouth declares your iniquity, since you have chosen the tongue of the crafty.

6 It is not me, but your own mouth that condemns you. It is your lips that testify against you.

7 Were you the first man to be born. Were you made before the hills.

8 Have you received the confidences of God. Do you limit wisdom to yourself.

9 What do you know that we do not know. What knowledge do you have that we do not have.



10 Among us there are both the gray haired and the very old man, much older than your father.  
11 Are the consolations of God small to you. Does this thing seem strange to you.  
12 Why does your heart take you away. What does this way of looking mean.  
13 How is it that you speak to God without restraint and cause such words to come out of your mouth.  
14 Can a man be considered pure. Can he who is born of a woman be considered righteous.  
15 Behold he found no steadfastness in his saints, and the heavens are not clean in his sight.  
16 And since man drinks iniquity like water, is he not a more defiled and abominable creature.  
17 I will talk to you. Listen to me, and I will declare what I have seen.  
18 What the wise men said, as they heard from their fathers. For they did not keep the secret.  
19 To them alone was the land given, and no stranger has prolonged his days among them.  
20 The wicked spend in anguish all the days of his life, and the number of years is hidden from the tyrant.  
21 A sound of fear is in his ears, and in the midst of peace the destroyer will fall on him.  
22 He does not hope to escape the darkness, because he sees the sword that threatens him.  
23 He runs backwards and forwards to look for bread, and he knows that the day of darkness awaits him.  
24 Distress and anguish will make him fear. They will prevail against him like a king ready for battle.  
25 For he stretched out his hand against God and defied the Almighty.  
26 Therefore God will run on him, up to his neck and against the thickest part of his shield.  
27 Because he covered his face with his fat and accumulated fat on his loins.  
28 .  
29 .  
30 He will never escape the darkness. The flame will consume his branches, and he will be destroyed by the breath of the mouth of God.  
31 He does not believe that he wanders in vanity, therefore vanity will be his reward.  
32 His branch will not be green, but will be cut before his day.  
33 He will be like a vine stripped of its still green fruit, like an olive tree whose flowers have fallen.  
34 For the congregation of hypocrites will be desolate. And fire will devour the tent of the corrupt man.  
35 They conceive mischief and give birth to iniquity, and their bellies prepare deception.

## Job 16

1 Then Job spoke in the following words.

2 I have frequently heard such things. You are all pathetic comforters.

3 Will there be no end to the words of the wind. Why this irritation in your answers.

4 If you were in my place then I also could speak like you do. I could overwhelm you with words and shake my head before you.

5 But that is not my way of doing things. On the contrary, I would strengthen you with my mouth, and I would move my lips to assuage your grief.

6 When I speak now, it cannot assuage my sorrow. But if I keep quiet then how will that rescue me.

7 Now he has exhausted me. O God, you have ravaged my whole house.

8 And you have filled me with wrinkles, which is a testimony against me. And my thinness has risen in me and has reached my face.

9 He tore me apart in his anger and pursues me. He grinds his teeth against me, my enemy has sharpened his eyes against me.

10 They have opened their mouths to devour me, and smitten me on the cheek with reproach. They gather themselves together against me.

11 God delivered me to the unrighteous and brought me out of the way by the hands of the wicked.

12 I was calm and he shook me. He grabbed me by the neck and broke me, and established me as a mark for himself.

13 His archers surround me. He cuts my loins without mercy, and he pours my bile on the ground.

14 He continually breaks me, breach after breach. He runs towards me like a giant.

15 I sewed a bag on my skin, I rolled my head in the dust.

16 My face is withered by tears, and the shadow of death is on my eyelids.

17 And yet there is no wickedness in my hands, and my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, do not cover my blood and let my cries spread without limits.

19 Lo, now my witness is in the heaven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends speak eloquently against me, but my eyes shed tears towards God.

21 Oh, if a man could plead with God as a man with his neighbor.

22 For the number of my years is coming to an end, and I will go by a path from which I will not return.

## **Job 17**

1 My breath is corrupted. My days are cut off, and the grave is ready for me.

2 I am surrounded by scoffers, and my eye must endure their insults.

3 Come down now and put me in a safe place with yourself. Who is the one who will touch my hand.

4 For you have hidden their hearts from understanding. Therefore you will not exalt them.

5 For if a person flatters himself among his friends, then the eyes of his children will fall.

6 He [God] has also made me a proverb to the people, and I am an object of contempt before them.

7 Therefore my eye is darkened by sorrow, and all my strength is like a shadow.

8 The righteous will be astonished, and the innocent will be moved against the hypocrite.

9 Nevertheless the righteous will stand firm in his way, and the one whose hands are pure will increase his strength.

10 But as for you all, return to your same speeches and I will not find a wise man among you.

11 My days are gone, and my undertakings are broken.

12 And the thoughts of my heart have turned the night into day, and the approaching light into darkness.

13 Although I hope, the grave will be my house and I will make my bed in the dark.

14 I will say to corruption, You are my father. And to the worm, You are my mother and my sister.

15 Where is my hope now. Who will consider the things that I hoped for.

16 They will descend to the bottom of the pit [with me], they will surely stay together in the dust.

## **Job 18**

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite spoke in the following words.

2 When will you put an end to your words. Instruct us and then we will speak.

3 Why are we considered beasts, and are we vile in your sight.

4 You are like one who tears his soul in his anger. Will the earth be abandoned because of you. Or the rock removed from its place.

5 The light of the wicked will be extinguished and the flame that springs from it will cease to shine.

6 The light will darken in his dwelling, and his candle will be extinguished with him.

7 The steps of his strength will be restrained, and his own counsel will cause him to fall.

8 For he is caught in the nets by his feet, and he walks on the traps.

9 He is caught in the snare by the heel, and the thief will come on him.

10 A snare is set for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.  
11 Terrors will frighten him on all sides and pursue him.  
12 Hunger will consume his strength, and destruction will be ready at his side.  
13 It will devour the inner parts of his skin, and the firstborn of death will devour his strength.  
14 His hope will be taken away from his house and this will cause him to go to the king of fear.  
15 None of his own will remain in his tent, and brimstone will be scattered on his habitation.  
16 His roots will be dried up below, and his branch above will be cut off.  
17 His remembrance will disappear from the earth, and he will no longer have a name in the street.  
18 They will drive him from the light to the darkness, and throw him out of the world.  
19 He will have neither son nor nephew among his people, nor any posterity to perpetuate his heritage.  
20 Future generations will be astonished at its ruin, and fear will come on the elders.  
21 No other destiny for the wicked, no other fate for those who do not know God.

### **Job 19**

1 And Job spoke in the following words.  
2 How long will you vex my soul and torment me with words.  
3 You have already outraged me ten times, and you are not ashamed. You are impudent towards me.  
4 And even if I had indeed made a mistake, then my mistake would stay with me.  
5 Do you think you treat me haughtily. Do you think you prove that I am guilty.  
6 Know now that it is God who pursues me, and wraps me in his net.  
7 Behold I cry out for violence, but I have no answer. I cry, but there is no justice.  
8 He has walled up my way so that I cannot depart from it, and he has put darkness in my paths.  
9 He has stripped me of my honor and removed the crown from my head.  
10 He has destroyed me on all sides and I am turning off. And he took away my hope like one uproots a tree.  
11 And he has kindled his anger against me, and he considers me one of his enemies.  
12 His armies gathered together and came to me, and encamped around my tabernacle.  
13 He has taken away my brothers, and my friends have turned away from me.  
14 My neighbors have abandoned me, and my relatives have forgotten me.

15 Those who dwell in my house and my servants consider me a stranger. I am nothing more than a stranger in their eyes.

16 I call my servant and he does not answer. I beg him with my mouth but it is in vain.

17 My breath is a burden to my wife, even when I tell her about the children of my own body.

18 The wicked also despised me and when I arose, they spoke against me.

19 All my close friends hate me, and the ones I loved are turning against me.

20 My bones are attached to my skin and flesh, and all I have left is the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity on me, have pity on me, you my friends. For the hand of God has touched me.

22 Why do you persecute me like God does. Why are you insatiable for my flesh.

23 Oh, I want my words written now. Oh, I want them written in a book.

24 And engraved with an iron chisel in lead, or in stone forever.

25 For I am sure that my redeemer lives, and that he will be the last on earth.

26 And after my skin and this body are destroyed, then without my flesh I will see God.

27 I will see him myself. My eyes will see him, and not as a stranger. My soul burns in me in this expectation.

28 And you will say, Why did we persecute him. For the justice of my cause will be recognized.

29 Fear the sword, for the sword will avenge wickedness so that you may know that there is a judgment.

### **Job 20**

1 Then Zophar the Naamathite spoke in the following words.

2 My thoughts force me to respond, and my agitation cannot be contained.

3 I have heard the reproaches that shame me. Therefore the spirit of my understanding impelled me to answer.

4 Do you not know this ancient thing, since God placed man on earth.

5 That the triumph of the wicked is short-lived, and the joy of the hypocrites is but a moment.

6 His glory can rise to the heavens and his head can touch the clouds.

7 But he will perish forever like his excrement, and those who saw him will say: Where is he.

8 He will fly away like a dream, and they will not find him. And he will disappear like a vision of the night.

9 So that the eye that had seen him would no longer see him, and his place would no longer see him.

10 His sons will be assailed by the poor, and his hands will restore what he took by violence.  
11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, and it will lie with him in the dust.  
12 The wickedness was sweet in his mouth, and he hid it under his tongue.  
13 He savored it without wanting to let it go. He kept it close to his mouth.  
14 Then his food in his bowels was turned upside down. The venom of asps was in his body.  
15 He has devoured the riches and he will vomit it out, for God will take it out of his belly.  
16 He has sucked the venom of the asp, and the tongue of the viper will kill him.  
17 He will not see the rivers, nor the floods and streams of honey and butter.  
18 He will restore the labor and devour no more. He will restore all that he has taken, and will enjoy it no more.  
19 For he oppressed many. He forsook the poor, and he despoiled houses that he did not build.  
20 He will surely not feel quietness in his body nor will he retain what he desired.  
21 Nothing escapes his voracity, but his well-being will not last.  
22 In the midst of abundance he will be in distress, and the hand of all the wicked will be raised against him.  
23 He is filling his belly, but God will send a fierce wrath on him and satisfy him with a rain of calamity.  
24 If he escapes the iron weapons then the brazen bow will pierce him.  
25 The arrow is torn off and leaves the body, and is made bright by his innards. Then fear invades him.  
26 All darkness is reserved for his treasures. He will be consumed by a fire that no one has lit, and what remains in his tabernacle will be destroyed.  
27 The heavens will reveal his iniquity, and the earth will rise up against him.  
28 The increase of his house will go away. It will disappear in the day of God's wrath.  
29 This is the portion of the wicked man given by God. This is the inheritance that God reserves for him.

## **Job 21**

1 And Job spoke in the following words.  
2 Listen carefully to my words, give me only this consolation.  
3 Let me speak. And when I have spoken, then make fun of me.  
4 Is my complaint directed against a man. If it was the case then my mind would have been troubled.

5 Look at me and be astonished. And put your hand on your mouth.

6 When I think about it, it terrifies me and a tremor seizes my body.

7 Why the wicked live, and become old, and increase in strength.

8 Their posterity is strengthened with them and in their presence, and their offspring prosper before their eyes.

9 In their houses there is peace, without a mixture of fear. The rod of God does not come to strike them.

10 Their bulls are vigorous and fertile. Their cows calve, and no one of them throws away her calf.

11 They let their children run like sheep, and the children have fun.

12 They sing to the tambourine and the harp, and rejoice to the sound of the flute.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and suddenly they go down to the grave.

14 They also say to God: Depart from us, for we do not desire the knowledge of your ways.

15 Who is the Almighty so that we should serve him. And what profit would we have if we prayed to him.

16 But behold, their riches are not in their hands. Therefore let the counsels of the wicked be far from me.

17 How many times one notices that the lamp of this or that other wicked man is extinguished, and that their destruction has come on them. He destroys their lives in his anger.

18 They will be like the straw blown away by the wind, and like the ball removed by the storm.

19 God will reserve a part of the father's sorrow for his children. But when he rewards him, he will know it.

20 His eyes will see his destruction, and he will drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure has he in his house after him, when the number of his months is completed.

22 Will anyone teach knowledge to God who judges the highest things.

23 There is this person who dies when he has all his strength, being in all ease and prosperity.

24 His breasts are full of milk and his bones are full of marrow.

25 And another person dies in the bitterness of his soul, and never eats with pleasure.

26 And these two will sleep in the dust, and worms will cover them.

27 Behold, I know what your thoughts are and what judgments you make of me.

28 For you say: Where is the house of the prince, and where is the tabernacle in which the wicked one dwelt.

29 Did you not question the travelers. You cannot ignore the signs.

30 The wicked are kept until the day of destruction, and they will be brought to the day of wrath.

31 Who will blame God for his work of creation, and who will reward him for what he has done.

32 For man will be brought to the grave and will remain in the heap.

33 The mounds of the valley will be sweet to him, and every man will follow him, as there were countless before him.

34 So you comfort me in vain, since in your answers there remains only lies [And I do not blame God but I meditate in my pain and my innocence].

## **Job 22**

1 And Eliphaz the Temanite spoke in the following words.

2 Can a man generate benefits for God like the one who is wise generates benefits for himself.

3 Is it something for the Almighty when you are righteous. Or is it profitable for him when you are upright.

4 Is it for fear of you that he accuses you or that he calls you in judgment.

5 Is not your wickedness large, and are not your iniquities innumerable.

6 For you have considered your brother's oath as nothing, and have stripped the naked of his clothes.

7 You did not give water to those who were thirsty, and you withheld the bread of the hungry.

8 The earth was possessed by the powerful man, and the authoritarian one lived on it.

9 You have sent away the widows who had empty hands, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore the traps are all around you, and a sudden fear will trouble you.

11 The darkness will come to you so that you will not see, and the abundance of waters will cover you.

12 Is not God on the height of heaven. Look at the distant stars and see how high they are.

13 But you say: How should God know, can he judge through the dark cloud.

14 The clouds hide things from him, so that he cannot see. And he only walks in the circle of the heaven.

15 Have you marked the ways of the world, where the wicked should walk.

16 Which were traced before the time, whose foundation was like an overflowing river.

17 They say to God, Get away from us. What can the Almighty do for us.

18 However he fills their houses with good things. Nevertheless, let the counsel of the wicked be away from me.

19 The righteous will witness their fall and rejoice, and the innocent will pity them.



20 The fire will devour the rest of them, but our riches are hidden.  
21 Therefore, I pray you, cling to God and make peace. This way you will enjoy happiness.  
22 Receive, I pray you, the instructions from his mouth. And put his words in your heart.  
23 You will be restored if you return to the Almighty and remove the iniquity from your tent.  
24 Throw the gold into the dust, and the gold of Ophir among the stones of the rivers.  
25 And the Almighty will be your gold, and your money, and your treasure.  
26 And then you will rejoice in the Almighty, and you will lift up your face to God.  
27 You will pray to him and he will hear you, and you will fulfill your vows.  
28 And He will establish for you all that you undertake, and the light will shine on your ways.  
29 When they overthrow you, you will say: There is lifting up. For God will save the humble person.  
30 The innocent will deliver the land, which will be preserved by the purity of your hands.

### **Job 23**

1 And Job spoke in the following words.  
2 Despite the fact that my speeches of these days are in bitterness, and the fact that my scourge is greater than my groans.  
3 If God would let me know how to find him, then I would go into his place.  
4 And I would plead my cause before him, and I would fill my mouth with arguments.  
5 I would know the words with which he would respond to me and I would understand what he would say to me.  
6 Would he use all his strength to fight me. Would he not at least listen to me.  
7 At the place of his habitation, it is the upright who would reason with me. Therefore, I should be forever absolved by my judge.  
8 But behold, if I go now to the east then he is not there. And if I go to the west then I will not perceive him.  
9 Even if he is busy in the north then I will not be able to find him. Or maybe he is hiding somewhere in the south so that I cannot behold him.  
10 However he knows how I walk. And if he tests me then I will come out as pure as gold.  
11 For my foot has followed his steps: I have followed his way and I have not departed from it.  
12 Neither have I departed from the commandment of his lips. And I valued the words of his mouth more than the food that was intended for me.  
13 But his resolution is fixed, and who can oppose him. He executes what his mind desires.

14 For he will do what is appointed for me. And there are many similar things with him.

15 That is why his presence terrifies me. When I think about it, I am afraid of him.

16 For God has softened my heart, the Almighty has filled me with fear.

17 For I am not shut up in darkness, but he has hidden the darkness from my face.

## **Job 24**

1 Why should not the times be hidden from the Almighty, since those who know him do not see his days.

2 Some move the boundaries, and rob the flocks with their food.

3 The donkey of the orphan is taken away, the ox of the widow is taken as a pledge.

4 They turn the poor away from the path, so that the poor of the land should hide themselves.

5 Like the wild donkeys of the wilderness, they go to their business and get up early for prey. And the wilderness provides food for him and his children.

6 They harvest their provisions in the fields, they gather them from the vineyard of the wicked.

7 They cause the weak to sleep without clothing, and without covering in the cold.

8 And these are wet by the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for lack of a covering.

9 For they pluck the orphan from the breast, and take a pledge from the poor.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothes, and they take the gleanings of the hungry.

11 And those who make oil in their walls and tread the winepress, the same are thirsty.

12 Men cry out from the city, and the souls of the killed cry out. And God does not attack the guilty.

13 They are the ones who abhor the light. They do not know its ways, and do not persevere in its paths.

14 The murderer gets up early and kills the poor and needy, and at night he is like a thief.

15 The eye of the adulterer waits for twilight and says, No one will see me. And he disguises his face.

16 They force in the dark the houses that they themselves marked during the day. They do not know the light.

17 But the morning is for them like the shadow of death. If they are known then they are in terror of the shadow of death.

18 They are like a fast object on the waters. Their portion will be cursed on the earth, they will not see the path of the vineyards.

19 As dry ground and heat consume the waters of snow, so will the grave of sinners be.

20 The pitiful man will forget him, and the worm will feel his sweetness, and he will no longer be remembered. The wicked will be broken like a tree.

21 He who robs the barren and childless woman. The one who does no good to the widow.

22 God also sustains violent men by his power, and when they arise then no one is sure of life.

23 He gives them security and confidence, and he watches over their ways.

24 They are exalted for a period, but then they disappear. And they are brought low like all others, they are destroyed and cut off like the top of an ear of corn.

25 But if it is not so then where is God. Who will prove me a liar and make my words worthless.

### **Job 25**

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite spoke in the following words.

2 Power and terror belong to God. He makes peace in his high places.

3 On whom does his light not rise. Are not his armies innumerable.

4 And how can a man be righteous before God. How can he who is born of a woman be pure.

5 Behold he gives no light to the moon, and the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much more man who is only a worm, and the son of the man who is only a worm.

### **Job 26**

1 And Job spoke in the following words.

2 Who are you helping now. Is it the one who has no power. Are you saving the arms that have no strength.

3 Are you giving advice to one who has no wisdom. I see that you produce an abundance of wisdom.

4 Who are your words for. And who inspires you.

5 Dead things are formed under the waters, and their inhabitants.

6 The tomb is bare before him, and the abyss has no veil.

7 He extends the north over the void and suspends the earth in nothingness.

8 He binds the waters in his clouds, and the cloud is not broken under their weight.

9 He covers the face of his throne, and spreads out his cloud on it.

10 He marked out a boundary on the surface of the waters, even to the limits of light and darkness.

11 The pillars of the heaven quake and are amazed at his reproof.

12 By his strength he lifts the sea, and by his understanding he breaks their pride.

13 By his spirit the heavens are garnished, and his hand formed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are only the peripheries of his ways. How small is the part of him that we are aware of, and who can understand his fearful power.

### **Job 27**

1 And Job continued his parable in the following words.

2 The living God has taken away my judgment. For the Almighty has put my soul into bitterness.

3 Nevertheless, as long as my breath is in me and the spirit of God in my nostrils.

4 My lips will certainly speak no wickedness, and my tongue will utter no deceit.

5 Far be it from me to justify you. Until I am dead, I will never take away my innocence.

6 I will keep my righteousness and will not forsake it. During all the days of my life, my heart will not rebuke me.

7 Let my enemy be like the wicked, and let him who rises against me be like the unjust.

8 For what hope does the hypocrite who has amassed riches have, when God takes away his soul.

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble comes on him.

10 Does he delight in the Almighty. Does he address his prayers to God at all times.

11 I will teach you the ways of God, I will not hide from you the designs of the Almighty.

12 Behold you have all seen it yourselves. Why then do you indulge in vain thoughts.

13 This is the portion of the wicked before God, and the inheritance of tyrants, which they will receive from the Almighty.

14 If his children are many then the sword will destroy them, and his descendants will not be satisfied with bread.

15 His widows will not weep, and those who remain of him will be buried in death.

16 If he gathers up money like dust, and heaps up clothes like mud.

17 It is he who heaps it, but it is the righteous who will put it on, and it is the upright man who will divide the money.

18 He builds his house like the moth, and like a lodge that the keeper makes.

19 He goes to bed rich, but he will not be gathered to his fathers. They open their eyes and he is gone.

20 Terrors will take him like waters, and a tempest will carry him away by night.

21 The east wind will carry him away, and he will depart. It will rush him out of his place.

22 God will mercilessly throw darts at him, and the wicked will want to flee to avoid them.

23 The men will clap their hands when he falls, and whistle him out of his place.

## **Job 28**

1 There is surely a mine for silver, and for gold a place from which it is extracted to refine it.

2 Iron comes from dust, and the stone is melted to produce brass.

3 Man makes the darkness cease. He explores, even in the deepest places, the stones hidden in darkness and in the shadow of death.

4 They dig deep into the ground, far from where people live. Where no one else has gone before. And there they work while hanging from ropes.

5 Bread comes from the upper part of the earth, and underneath its innards are disturbed as by fire.

6 Gold powder is found in this part and its stones contain sapphire.

7 No bird of prey knows this way, nor has the eye of eagles seen it.

8 The proud beasts have not trodden it, neither has the fierce lion passed through it.

9 Man puts his hand on the rock and he overturns the mountains from the root.

10 He makes trenches among the rocks, and his eye contemplates all that is precious.

11 He stops the flow of waters, and he brings to light what is hidden.

12 But where is wisdom, and where is the place of understanding.

13 Man does not know their price, for it is not found in the land of the living.

14 The depths of the earth say, It is not in me. And the sea also says, It is not with me.

15 It is not given in exchange of gold, it cannot be purchased by gatherings of money.

16 It cannot be valued by the weight of the gold of Ophir, nor by the precious onyx, nor by the sapphire.

17 It cannot be compared to gold or crystal, it cannot be exchanged for a fine gold plate.

18 No mention will be made of coral or oysters, for wisdom is more precious than pearls.

19 The topaz of Ethiopia is not its equal, neither can it be valued with pure gold.

20 So where does wisdom come from, and where is the place of understanding.

21 Since it is hidden from the eyes of all living, and hidden from the birds of the sky.

22 Destruction and death say, We have heard its fame with our ears.

23 But God knows its way and he knows its dwelling place.

24 For he beholds the ends of the world and sees everything under heaven.

25 To measure the weight of the winds and fix the measurements of the waters.

26 When he gave laws to the rain, and traced the path of the lightning of thunder.  
27 Then he saw wisdom and counted it. He prepared it and considered it also.  
28 And he said to man, Behold the fear of the Lord is wisdom, and to turn away from evil is understanding.

### **Job 29**

1 And Job continued his parable in the following words.  
2 Oh, I wish I were like in the old months, like in the days when God watched over me.  
3 When his light shone on my head, and when by his light I walked through the darkness.  
4 As I was in the days of my strength, when God was watching like a friend over my tent.  
5 When the Almighty was still with me, and my children around me.  
6 When I used to wash my feet with butter, and the rock used to pour out streams of oil for me.  
7 When I used to go out to the gate or even to the judgment seat, and I had a seat prepared for me on the street.  
8 In those days the young men hid themselves when they saw me, and the old men got up and stood straight.  
9 And the princes used to stop their speeches and to put their hands to their mouths.  
10 And the voices of the nobles were hushed, and their tongue clung to their palates.  
11 For when the ear heard me, then it blessed me. And when the eye saw me, then it testified to me.  
12 For I delivered the poor who cried, and the fatherless, and the one who had no one to help him.  
13 The blessing of the one who was ready to perish came on me, and I rejoiced the widow's heart.  
14 I put on righteousness and it covered me. My judgment was like a robe and a crown.  
15 I was the eye of the blind and the foot of the lame.  
16 I was the father of the wretched, and I examined the cause of the unknown.  
17 And I broke the jaws of the unjust, and snatched the prey from his teeth.  
18 That is why I said, I will die in my nest and I will multiply my days like sand.  
19 For the water penetrated into my roots, and the dew rested on my branch.  
20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.  
21 The men were listening me and were waiting for this, and were silent at my advice.  
22 At that time, no one responded to my speeches and my words were a beneficial dew for everyone.  
23 And they waited for me as for rain, and they opened their mouths as for the latter rain.

24 I smiled at them when they lost courage, and the serenity of my face could not be chased away.

25 I loved to go to them, and I sat as their leader. I was like a king in the midst of a troop, and like a comforter to the afflicted.

### **Job 30**

1 And now I am the laughing stock of those younger than me, of those whose fathers I disdained to place among the dogs of my flock.

2 For what good would the strength of their hands have availed me before God, since they cannot reach old age because of their wickedness.

3 Drained by poverty and hunger, they flee to arid places that have been abandoned and deserted for a long time.

4 They pull up the wild herbs near the bushes, and their only bread is the root of the broom.

5 They are driven out of the midst of men who shout at them as at thieves.

6 This is why they live in the crevices of rivers, in holes in the earth and rocks.

7 They roar among the bushes and gather themselves under the thistles.

8 Vile and despised beings, they are driven out of the country.

9 And now I am the subject of their songs and a proverb to them.

10 They abhor me, and run away from me, and do not hesitate to spit in my face.

11 Because God turned his face and afflicted me, so they gave up all restraint before me.

12 These wretches arise to my right hand. They push my feet and walk on me as on the paths of their destruction.

13 They destroy my paths and they take pleasure in my calamities, the same ones who have no help.

14 They arrive as if by a wide breach, and they rush under the cracks.

15 The terrors besiege me. They chase my soul like the wind, and my health vanishes like a cloud.

16 And now my soul pours into me. The days of the affliction seized me.

17 My bones are pierced in me at night and my tendons do not rest.

18 My garment loses its shape by the violence of evil, which binds me like the collar of my coat.

19 God threw me into the mud, and I became like dust and ashes.

20 When I cry out to you, you do not answer me. And you do not look at me when I get up.

21 You become cruel to me, and you fight me with the strength of your hand.

22 You took me in your hand and caused me to be carried away by the winds, and you destroyed my strength.

23 Surely I know that you will bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all the living.  
24 But does not he who is about to perish stretch out his hands [unless his heart blames him for something]. Does not he who is in misfortune ask for help.  
25 Did I not weep with him who was in trouble. Was not my soul grieved for the needy.  
26 And yet misfortune came on me when I hoped for good, and darkness came when I hoped for light.  
27 My bowels boil without rest, for the days of affliction have come on me.  
28 I am always sad and depressed, without any comfort. I stand up in the middle of the assembly and cry.  
29 I am a brother to jackals and companion to ostriches.  
30 My skin changes and becomes dark, and falls off. My bones burn with heat.  
31 Therefore my harp is nothing more than an instrument of mourning, and my organ imitates the voices of those who weep.

### **Job 31**

1 I made a covenant with my eyes, and I could not lust after a virgin.  
2 For what is the portion of God from above, and the inheritance of the Almighty from on high.  
3 Is not destruction for the wicked, and strange punishment for the workers of iniquity.  
4 Has not God known my ways. Did he not count all my steps.  
5 If anyone thinks that I have walked in falsehood, or that my foot hastened to deceive.  
6 Then let God weigh me in the right balance, and he will recognize my integrity.  
7 If my step has strayed from the right path, or if my heart has followed my eyes, or if any blot has clung to my hands.  
8 Then let another reap what I have sown. Yes, let the produce of my field be uprooted.  
9 If my heart has been enticed by a woman, or if I was spying on my neighbor's door.  
10 Then let my wife turn the millstone for another man, and let other men dishonor her.  
11 For it is wickedness and an iniquity which must be condemned.  
12 Yes, it is a fire that will devour to destruction and uproot all my wealth.  
13 If I disregarded the rights of my manservant or my maidservant when they were in dispute with me.  
14 What will I do then when God arises. What will I answer and when he visit me.  
15 Did not the one who created me in my mother's womb create him. Did not the same God form us in the womb.



16 If I have refused the poor what they asked, or if I have made the widow's eyes languish.  
17 Or if I ate my morsel alone and the fatherless did not eat of it.  
18 For from my youth the fatherless grew up with me as with a father, and from my mother's womb I was a guide to the widow.  
19 If I saw someone perish for lack of clothes, or a poor person without covering.  
20 And if his loins did not bless me because he was warmed with the fleece of my sheep.  
21 If I raised my hand against the fatherless because I felt the support of the judges.  
22 Then let my arm fall from my shoulder and my arm be broken to the bone.  
23 For the punishment of God was frightening to me, and I could not do such a thing for his majesty's sake.  
24 If I said to gold, You are my hope. Or if I trusted in gold.  
25 If I have rejoiced because my riches were great, or because my hand had obtained much.  
26 If I honored the sun when it shone or the moon walking in its brightness.  
27 If my heart flattered me in secret, or if my mouth kissed my hand.  
28 This too would have been an iniquity to condemn, for I would have denied the God above.  
29 I never rejoiced at the destruction of the one who hated me, and I never felt joy when misfortune happened to him.  
30 I also did not let my mouth sin by wishing a curse to his soul.  
31 The people in my tent never said, Who will give us of his meat because we are not satisfied.  
32 The stranger did not stay in the street, but I opened my doors to the one who passed by the way.  
33 I have never hidden my transgressions like men by locking my iniquities in my bosom.  
34 For [being strengthened by the fear of my God] I was not afraid of the multitude. The fear of being despised by families did not make me stay away without daring to go through the door.  
35 Oh where is the one who will listen to me. Here is my signed defense, and may the Almighty answer me. Who will give me the complaint written by my opponent.  
36 I would surely carry these writings on my shoulder and attach them to my forehead like a crown.  
37 I would go to him as to a prince, and I would explain to him all my actions that occurred during the period considered by his complaint.  
38 If my land cries out against me and if its furrows weep together.  
39 If I have eaten of its products without paying the servants who did the work, or if I have grieved the souls of its former masters.  
40 Then let the thorns grow instead of wheat, and the tares grow instead of barley. End of Job's words.

## Job 32

1 And these three men stopped answering Job, for he considered himself righteous.

2 Then was kindled the anger of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the family of Ram. His anger, I say, was kindled against Job because he justified himself more than God.

3 And his anger was kindled against his three friends because they could not find an answer and nevertheless they condemned Job.

4 Elihu had waited for this moment to speak to Job because they were older than him.

5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his anger was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am young and you are old, therefore I restrained myself and was afraid to show you my opinion.

7 For I said to myself: The days will speak, and the multitude of years will teach wisdom.

8 However, the breath of the Almighty is in man but understanding comes from the spirit.

9 It is not age that brings wisdom. It is not old age that makes someone capable to judge.

10 Therefore I say: Listen, and I also will present my thoughts.

11 Behold I have waited for your words, and listened to your knowledge, as you sought reasons.

12 I gave you all my attention and lo, none of you convinced Job or answered his words [without reproaching him for having committed an unknown sin].

13 Be careful not to say in yourself: We have wisdom. For God overthrew him, and not a man.

14 But he did not address his words to me, that is why I will not answer him in the same way as you [I will not focus on his particular case].

15 They are surprised and no longer respond. They do not have a word to say.

16 I waited and they said nothing, but they stood still and did not respond again.

17 And I want to respond as well. I want to express my opinion.

18 For I am full of words, and the spirit that is in me is pressing me.

19 My interior is like a wine that has no outlet, and like new wineskins about to burst.

20 Therefore I will speak to breathe easily, I will open my lips and I will answer.

21 I will have no respect for appearance, and I will not flatter anyone.

22 For I must not flatter, lest my maker suddenly take me away.

### Job 33

1 Now therefore, I pray you Job, hear my speech. Give ear to all my words.

2 Behold I open my mouth, and my tongue moves in my mouth.

3 My words are in the uprightness of my heart therefore my lips will speak pure knowledge.

4 The spirit of God made me, and the breath of the Almighty gave me life.

5 If you can answer me then get ready and stand before me.

6 In the sight of God, I am your fellow man. I also was formed from mud.

7 Therefore you will not be frightened by my terrors, and the pressure of my hand [the insistence of my words] will not be heavy on you.

8 You have indeed spoken in my ears, and I have heard the voice of your words saying the following things.

9 I am pure, and I am sinless, and I am innocent, and there is no iniquity in me.

10 And God finds reasons to hate me. He treats me like his enemy.

11 He places my feet in the vineyards and examines all my paths.

12 I will answer you that in this you are not right, because God is greater than man.

13 Why do you argue with him, since he does not give an account of all his actions.

14 For God sometimes speaks one way, and sometimes another, and man pays no attention to it.

15 He also speaks in dreams and in night visions, when men abandon themselves to deep sleep and sleep on their beds.

16 Then he opens the ears of men and seals his corrections.

17 To turn man away from evil and to break his pride.

18 To protect his soul from the pit and his life from the blows of the sword.

19 He is also struck with sadness on his bed, and with continual pain in his bones.

20 So that his life causes him to abhor bread, and his soul hates exquisite meat [for man does not live by food alone].

21 His flesh is consumed and disappears, and his bones which were not visible are exposed.

22 And his soul draws near to the pit, and his life to the angels of death.

23 But if there is an intercessor angel for him, one among the thousand who announce to man the path he must follow.

24 Then God will have mercy on him and say, Deliver him so that he does not go down into the pit, for I have found a ransom.

25 And his flesh becomes as fresh as that of a child, and he returns as in the days of his youth.

26 And he will pray to God, and God will be favorable to him. And he will see the face of God with joy, for God will restore to man his righteousness.

27 And he will sing before men and say, I have sinned and perverted righteousness, and it has not benefited me.

28 And God has delivered my soul from entering the pit, and my life is flourishing in the light.

29 Lo, that is all God does with man, two times, three times.

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, and illuminate it with the light of the living.

31 Pay attention, O Job, and listen to me. Keep silent, and I will speak.

32 If you have anything to say then speak and answer me, for I desire to justify you.

33 But if you have nothing to say then listen to me. Be silent and I will teach you wisdom.

### **Job 34**

1 And Elihu continued in the following words.

2 Wise men, listen to my words. Give me your ear, you who have knowledge.

3 For the ear discerns words, as the mouth tastes meat.

4 Let us seek judgment among us, and let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Job said: I am righteous, and God withholds my judgment.

6 Should I lie and not seek justice. For my wound is painful while I am without sin.

7 What man is like Job, who drinks contempt like water.

8 And who joins himself to those who commit iniquity for this reason, and walks with the wicked.

9 For he said, A man who delights in God is not treated differently by his creator.

10 Therefore listen to me, men of understanding. There is no wickedness in God, the Almighty does not commit iniquity.

11 For he will reward a man according to his work, and will cause each man to find according to his way.

12 And God will certainly not do evil. The Almighty will not pervert judgment.

13 Who asked him to rule the earth. Who entrusted him with the universe.

14 If he only thought of himself, and if he withdrew his spirit and his breath.

15 Then all flesh would suddenly perish and man would return to dust.

16 If you have understanding then listen to this and give ear to the voice of my words.

17 Can he who rules over all that exists be an enemy of justice. Will you condemn the one who is most fair.

18 Who is the one who judges the wickedness of kings and the iniquity of princes.

19 Who does not care about the appearance of the great, and does not distinguish the rich from the poor because they are all the work of his hands.

20 In an instant they lose their lives [in different ways]. And also, a people is troubled and perishes in the middle of the night, or a mighty disappears without the hand of any man.

21 For God sees the conduct of everyone, and he looks at the steps of each.

22 Those who commit iniquity cannot hide themselves from him, not even in darkness or in the shadow of death.

23 God does not need to observe for a long time before he enters into judgment with a man.

24 He breaks the great without information, and he puts others in their place.

25 For he knows their works. He overthrows some of them during the night, and they are destroyed.

26 He strikes them as ungodly in front of all eyes.

27 Because they turned away from him and would not consider all his ways.

28 They have caused the voice of the poor to come to him, and he have heard the cry of the afflicted.

29 If he gives rest then who will cause trouble. And if he hides his face then who can behold him. He treats either a nation or a man in the same way.

30 So that the hypocrite no longer dominates and is no longer a trap for the people.

31 If anyone says to God, I am guilty and I will sin no more.

32 [And] Teach me what I do not see. And if I have done evil then I will do no more.

33 Do you think that God will then treat you according to your own standards while rejecting his own. You have to choose and not me. Now say what you know.

34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man listen to me.

35 Job has spoken without knowledge, and his words were not according to wisdom.

36 May he continue to be tested, since he reacts like the wicked.

37 For he adds rebellion to his sin. He claps his hands among us and multiplies his words against God.

### **Job 35**

1 And Elihu continued in the following words.

2 Do you think you are right to say, I am more righteous than God.

3 For you have said: What is the benefit to God when he pursues me for the sins of my youth, and what would I gain by not pleading my cause against God.

4 Therefore I will answer you, and your companions with you.

5 Look to the sky, and see and contemplate the clouds which are are above you.

6 If you sin then what harm do you cause him. And when your sins multiply, what do you do to him.

7 If you are righteous then what do you give him or what does he receive from your hand.

8 Your wickedness can only harm a man like you, and your righteousness is useful only to the son of man.

9 It is because of the multitude of oppressions that they cry out. They complain about the violence of the mighty.

10 But none of them said: Where is God who created me, and who inspired songs of joy in the night.

11 The one who teaches us more than [what we learn from] the beasts of the earth, and gives us more wisdom than [what we acquire from] the birds of the sky.

12 Therefore God does not answer when they cry out because of the violence of the wicked.

13 Certainly God does not listen to vanity. The Almighty does not pay attention to it.

14 As for you, you say to God: You do not consider me. But your case is before him, so wait for him.

15 But now that you say he punishes the guilty and the innocent alike, do you think he does not pay attention to arrogance.

16 Thus Job opens his mouth in vain and multiplies words without knowledge.

### **Job 36**

1 And Elihu continued in the following words.

2 Wait a little and I will continue. For I still have words for the cause of God.

3 I will take my reasons from far and wide, and I will prove the righteousness of my creator.

4 You can be sure that my speeches are not lies because my emotions are sincere.

5 Behold God is mighty and despises no man. He is mighty by the strength of his understanding.

6 He does not preserve the lives of the wicked, and he gives judgment to the afflicted.

7 He does not turn his eyes away from the righteous, but they are with kings on the throne where he places them forever. Thus they are exalted.

8 And if they are chained and tied with the cords of affliction.

9 Then he will show them their works and their transgressions, because they have been proud.

10 He also opens their ears to instruction, and commands them to turn from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve him, then their days will be in prosperity and their years in joy.

12 But if they do not obey then they will pass by the sword and perish without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites of the heart increase his anger, for they do not invoke him when he binds them.

14 Their souls die in youth, and their lives are among the unclean.

15 He delivers the afflicted by their affliction, and opens their ears in distress.

16 Indeed, he is moving you away from distress to an open and quiet place, with rich food on your table.

17 But if you defend yourself as an ungodly man, then punishment is inseparable from your cause.

18 Do not let irritation lead you to mockery, and do not let the greatness of the ransom weaken your faith.

19 Would your cries be enough to get you out of the anguish, or even all the strength you could deploy.

20 Do not desire the night, for from there also he destroys the people at their place.

21 Be careful not to abandon yourself to evil, because suffering predisposes you to it.

22 God is great by his power. Who can teach like him.

23 Who prescribes his ways to him. Who can change something by saying to him, You have done wickedly.

24 Remember to extol his works, which all men contemplate.

25 Every man contemplates them, Everyone sees them from afar.

26 Behold God is great, but his greatness escapes us. The number of his years is unsearchable.

27 He attracts the drops of water to himself. He reduces them to vapor and forms rain.

28 And the clouds let it flow. They spread it over the crowd of men.

29 Who can understand the divisions of the clouds and the thunders of his tabernacle [his habitation in the sky and more generally everywhere in the universe].

30 Behold he spreads his light on the sky and covers the bottom of the sea.

31 By these means he judges the peoples, and he gives food in abundance.

32 He takes the light in his hand, and directs it where he wants.

33 The sound announces his storm, and even the cattle knows that it is approaching.

### **Job 37**

1 My heart is trembling and moving away from its place.

2 Hear, oh, hear the sound of his voice, and the thunder that comes out of his mouth.

3 He rolls it through all the expanse of the sky, and its lightning shines to the ends of the earth.

4 Then a roar breaks out. He thunders with the voice of his majesty. And he does not restrain the lightning when his voice is heard.

5 God thunders marvellously with his voice, and he does great things that we do not understand.

6 He said to the snow: Fall to the earth. Likewise, he commands the little rain and the great rain.

7 He encloses every man by the power of these phenomena, so that all may know his work.

8 At that moment, the wild beasts enter the den and stay in their place.

9 Whirlwinds come from the south, and the cold winds come from the north.

10 By his breath God produces ice, and it reduces the space where the waters spread.

11 He fills the clouds with water and scatters his lightning through them.

12 Their evolutions vary according to his designs, in order to accomplish everything he commands them on the face of the earth.

13 Whether for punishment as with a flood, or for the flourishing of a land he loves, or out of mercy, he uses the clouds for these purposes.

14 Pay attention to these things, O Job. Consider again the wondrous works of God.

15 Do you know when God arranges them and makes the light of his cloud shine.

16 Do you understand the swaying of the clouds, and the wondrous works of him whose knowledge is perfect.

17 Or how are your clothes warm, when he calms the earth by the south wind.

18 Can you extended the sky, which is strong like a cast iron mirror.

19 Teach us what to say to God, for we are too ignorant to speak to him properly.

20 Will someone make an announcement to God when I have something to say. If this is the case then who is this person who desires his own destruction.

21 If the wind blows away the clouds and the sky is returned to its purity, then we here cannot freely look at the sun when it is brightest.

22 And its brightness is like that of gold for those who are in the north. But praise is for the majesty of God.

23 We cannot probe the Almighty. He is excellent in power and in judgment, and abundant in righteousness. He does not act unfairly.

24 Therefore let men fear him, for he will not consider any of those who are wise according to their own criteria.



## Job 38

- 1 And Yahweh answered Job out of the whirlwind in the following words.
- 2 Who is he who obscures my plans by words without knowledge.
- 3 Gird up now your loins like a valiant man. For I will question you and you will teach me.
- 4 Where were you when I laid the foundation of the earth. Say it, if you have understanding.
- 5 Do you know who fixed its dimensions, or who stretched a measuring line over it.
- 6 On what are its foundations laid. Who laid its cornerstone.
- 7 When the morning stars praised me together, and all the children of God rejoiced.
- 8 Who shut up the sea with gates, when it gushed and went forth as from the womb.
- 9 Who covered it with clouds and wrapped it in darkness.
- 10 I established my law in it, and I put bars and doors.
- 11 And I said: You will come this far, but you will not go beyond. Here the pride of your waves will end.
- 12 Have you ordered the morning since the beginning of your days. Have you cause the morning to know its place.
- 13 So that it grasps the ends of the earth and shakes the wicked from there.
- 14 The earth is transformed like the clay that receives an imprint, and all things stand there like a garment.
- 15 And as for the wicked, their light will be taken away and the high arm will be broken.
- 16 Have you gone to the bottom of the sea and walked in its depths.
- 17 Have the doors of death been revealed to you. Have you seen the gates of the shadow of death.
- 18 Have you understood the earth in all its extent. Declare, if you know all these things.
- 19 Where is the way to the abode of light. And where does darkness reside.
- 20 Can you grasp it at its limits. Do you know the paths that lead to its home.
- 21 No doubt you know it, because you were already born at that time and the number of your days is great.
- 22 Have you entered into the treasures of snow, or have you seen the treasures of hail.
- 23 Which I keep in reserve for the time of trouble, for the day of war and battle.
- 24 By what way is the light divided and the east wind dispersed over the earth.
- 25 Who opened a passage for the rain and the path of lightning and thunder.
- 26 To make it rain on a land where there is no man, and in a wilderness where there is no man.
- 27 So that it waters a solitary and arid places, and make the tender grass sprout.

- 28 Who is the father of the rain. Who gave birth to the drops of dew.
- 29 Out of whose womb came the ice. And who gave birth to the frost of the sky.
- 30 The waters hide themselves and become like a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.
- 31 Can you restrain the sweet influences of the Pleiades, or unfasten the belt of Orion.
- 32 Can you bring out the other constellations at the right times. Can you guide Arcturus with his sons.
- 33 Do you know the laws [that govern the objects] of the sky. Do you regulate how they influence the earth.
- 34 Do you raise your voice towards the clouds to call torrents of water towards you.
- 35 Can you send the lightnings so that they walk and say to you: Lo, here we are.
- 36 Who put wisdom in the inner part. Who gave understanding to the mind.
- 37 Who can wisely count the clouds, who can make the bottles of heaven stop.
- 38 The rain turns the dust into mud and the clods of earth stick together.
- 39 Who gives her prey to the lioness and satisfies the hunger of the lion cubs.
- 40 When they lie down in their place and hide to ambush their prey.
- 41 Who provides his food for the raven, when his little ones cry to God and wander for lack of food.

### **Job 39**

- 1 Do you know when wild goats give birth. Do you watch the hinds when they give birth.
- 2 Can you count the months they accomplish. Do you know when they give birth.
- 3 They bend down and give birth to their young, and thus chase away their pain.
- 4 Their young become strong and grow up in the fields. Then they leave and do not return to their mother.
- 5 Who freed the wild donkey by freeing it from all bonds.
- 6 I have made his dwelling in the wilderness, and his habitations in the salt places.
- 7 He laughs at the tumult of the cities, and he does not hear the cries of a master.
- 8 He explores the mountains to find his pasture, and looks for every green thing.
- 9 Does the wild bull want to be at your service. Will he want to spend the night in your barn.
- 10 Do you tie the wild bull with a rope to plow your field. Will he plow the valleys after you.
- 11 Will you trust him because his strength is great, and let him do your labor.
- 12 Will you entrust him to bring your seed home, and gather the grain of your threshing floor.

13 Did you give the beautiful wings to the peacocks, or wings and feathers to the ostrich.  
14 But the ostrich leaves her eggs on the ground and lets them warm up in the dust.  
15 She forgets that a foot can crush them or that a beast of the field can break them.  
16 She is harsh towards her young ones as if they were not hers. She is not afraid that they will die and that her childbirth had been in vain.  
17 For God has deprived her of wisdom, and has not given her understanding.  
18 And when she gets up and takes her run, she laughs at the horse and its rider because she is faster.  
19 Did you give the horse strength. Did you cover his neck with a flowing mane.  
20 Was it you who made him capable of jumping like a grasshopper. Its proud neighing causes fear.  
21 He digs in the valley and rejoices in his strength. He goes out to meet the most armed man.  
22 He mocks fear. He is not afraid and does not turn away from the sword.  
23 The quiver rattles on him, with the glittering spear and the shield.  
24 He runs on the ground with ferocity and rage, he cannot contain himself at the sound of the trumpet.  
25 When the trumpet sounds, he says: Forward. And from afar he smells the battle by the thundering voice of the captains and the cries of war.  
26 Is it through your wisdom that the hawk takes flight and spreads his wings towards the south.  
27 Is it by your command that the eagle rises and places his nest on the heights.  
28 It is among the rocks that she dwells and sets her home. On the tops of the rocks, and on the towers.  
29 From there she spies on the prey and her eyes behold it in the distance.  
30 Her little ones also suck blood. And where there are dead bodies, she is there.

#### **Job 40**

1 And Yahweh continued to speak to Job in the following words.  
2 Are all these facts for learning to argue with the Almighty. The one who reproaches God, let him answer.  
3 And Job answered Yahweh in the following words.  
4 Behold I am vile. What will I answer you. I will put my hand on my mouth.  
5 I have spoken once but I will not answer again. Yes twice, but I will not go any further.  
6 And Yahweh answered Job out of the whirlwind in the following words.

7 Gird up now your loins like a valiant man. For I will question you and you will teach me.  
8 Will you destroy even my justice. Will you condemn me in order to be justified.  
9 Do you have an arm like that of God, or a thunderous voice like his.  
10 Adorn yourself now with magnificence and dignity, and dress yourself with honor and glory.  
11 Propagate the waves of your anger. And look at all those who are proud, and lower them.  
12 Look at every arrogant person and bring him down. And destroy the wicked in their place.  
13 Hide them all together in the dust, and enclose their faces in darkness.  
14 Then I will honor the power of your right hand.  
15 Think of the hippopotamus, to whom I gave life as I did of you. He eats grass like an ox.  
16 Behold now, his strength is in his loins and his vigor in the muscles of his belly.  
17 When he takes pleasure, his tail is like a cedar. The sinews of his testicles are intertwined.  
18 His bones are like bars of brass, and his small bones are like bars of iron.  
19 He is the chief of the works of God, but he who created him will draw his sword to him.  
20 The mountains give him grass, where all the beasts of the field play.  
21 But he lies down under the trees, and in the cover of reeds and marshes.  
22 The trees cover him with their shade. The willows of the river surround him.  
23 Behold he ravages the river and he makes no haste. He is confident that he can bring the Jordan into his mouth.  
24 He takes it with his eyes and runs his nose through everything that meets him.

### **Job 41**

1 Can you catch the crocodile with a fishhook [according to its manufacture to date], or grab his tongue with a rope.  
2 Can you put a rope through his nose or a hook through his jaw.  
3 Will he press you with supplications. Will he speak to you in a gentle voice.  
4 Will he make a covenant with you to become your servant forever.  
5 Will you play with him like with a bird. Will you attach him to amuse your young daughters.  
6 Will the fishermen traffic with him. Will they share him with the merchants.  
7 Will you cover his skin with darts, and his head with fish spears.  
8 Raise your hand against him. Then you will remember the battle and never do it again.  
9 Behold his hope is vain. Is not one devastated by his appearance alone.

- 10 No one is bold enough to excite him. Who is he who can stand before me.
- 11 Who has given to me first, so that I should return it to him. Everything under the heaven belongs to me.
- 12 I will not keep silence concerning his members and his strength and the beauty of his structure.
- 13 Who will lift up his garment. Who will penetrate between his jaws.
- 14 Who will open the doors of his mouth. Around his teeth lives terror.
- 15 His magnificent and strong shields are united together as by a seal.
- 16 They hold each other close, and the air cannot pass between them.
- 17 One is joined to another. They stick together, so that they cannot be sundered.
- 18 His sneezing brings forth light, and his eyes shine like the light of dawn.
- 19 Flames burst from his mouth and sparks of fire escape.
- 20 From his nostrils comes smoke, like from a boiling pot or cauldron.
- 21 His breath makes the coals burn, because a flame comes from his mouth.
- 22 In his neck lies strength, and terror dances before him.
- 23 The members of his body are joined. They are strong in themselves and cannot be moved.
- 24 His heart is as strong as a stone and as hard as the bottom millstone.
- 25 When he rises, the most valiant are afraid and are beside themselves with dismay.
- 26 It is in vain that one attacks him with the sword [according to its manufacture to date]. The spear and the dart and the breastplate are of no use.
- 27 He regards iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.
- 28 The archer cannot scare him away. The stones of the slingshot are like straw to him.
- 29 The darts are considered straw, and he laughs at the shaking of the spear.
- 30 Under his belly are like sharp potsherds. He leaves marks in the mud like sharp things.
- 31 He makes the depths boil like a pot, and he makes the sea like a pot of ointment.
- 32 When he swims, he makes the path to shine after him and the depth resembles the hair of an old man.
- 33 There is no one like him on earth. He is made without fear.
- 34 He looks down on everything that is high. He is the king of all the children of pride.

## **Job 42**

1 Then Job answered Yahweh in the following words.

2 I know that you can do anything and that none of your purposes can be changed.

3 Who is the one who is foolish enough to obscure your plans. I have spoken, without understanding them, of wonders which surpass me and which I cannot conceive.

4 Hear, I implore you, and I will speak. I will question you and you will teach me.

5 I have heard of you by the hearing of the ear, but now my eye sees you.

6 Therefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 After Yahweh had spoken these words to Job, Yahweh said to Eliphaz the Temanite: My anger is kindled against you and your two friends, because you have not spoken uprightly [wholeheartedly] about me as my servant Job did.

8 Therefore now take seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer a burnt offering for you, and my servant Job will pray for you. And it is only because of him that I will not shame you, for you have not spoken of me wholeheartedly like my servant Job did.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite, they went and did as Yahweh had said to them. And Yahweh accepted the prayer of Job.

10 Then Yahweh restored Job to his former state after Job prayed for his friends. And Yahweh gave Job twice as much as he had before.

11 Then all his brothers and all his sisters came to him, and all those who had known him before. And they ate bread with him in his house, and had compassion on him, and comforted him for all the trouble that Yahweh had brought on him. And each man gave him a piece of money, and each one an earring of gold.

12 So Yahweh blessed the last days of Job more than the first. And he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand female donkeys.

13 He also had seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first Jemimah, and the name of the second Keziah, and the name of the third Keren-happuch.

15 In all the land there was no woman as beautiful as the daughters of Job, and their father gave them an inheritance among their brothers.

16 And after this Job lived a hundred and forty years. And he saw his sons, and his sons' sons, to the fourth generation.

17 Then Job died, being old and full of days.

## Third Rommel

### 3 Rommel 1

1 Preface to the Testament of Jesus Christ, first part.

2 Until now it is not obvious to differentiate between Yahweh and his angels (Genesis 16:11-13 - 28:12-13 - 31:11-13 - Exodus 33:8-23 - Joshua 5:13-15 - Judges 6:11-17).

3 And everything in the universe happens by the hand of the one God (Deuteronomy 32:39 - Exodus 18:14-24 - Isaiah 45:5-7 - Amos 9:7 - 2 Kings 5:1).

4 How could a good and merciful God ask Abraham to kill his child (Genesis 22:1-18).

5 This God who considers only the information available to us (Genesis 20:1-6 - Deuteronomy 11:1-9), wants to know if this Abraham truly believes him to be almighty.

6 And Abraham already knows a number of things about the origin of this child (Genesis 15:1-6 - 21:1-4) and also the events of Sodom and Gomorrhah (Genesis 18).

7 But it is through the coming of Jesus of Nazareth that the exact identity of God will be revealed (Romans 16:24-27 - Acts 2:14-36). The name of an entity is not any literal expression but the knowledge of the precise object which is designated, in other words the abstract concept that it represents (Exodus 2:16-18 - 3:1 - 6:1-3 - Genesis 31:47 - Leviticus 20:1-3 - 22:1-2 - Numbers 13:16 - Deuteronomy 3:9 - 10:20 - 14:22-23 - John 17:25-26 - Acts 2:21 - 4:12).

8 The word God is a holy trinity which designates indifferently the Father or the Son or the holy spirit. They are three completely distinct identities and at each occurrence of a reference to God in a biblical verse, only one of these identities is implicitly designated.

9 And because human beings are made in the image of God (Genesis 1:27), they have the right to change their minds when new information comes to their attention (1 Samuel 2:30). God the Father does not change his mind but the holy spirit and his angels can change their minds and repent (Jonah 3) because they only consider the information actually accumulated up to the present moment.

10 The holy spirit is an unchanging notion, but the words of his angels (Job 39:1-2) and the laws they enunciate are circumstantial (Acts 7:51-53) and are based solely on available knowledge and technology. And God the Father is the originator of everything that happens (Job 38:39-41).

11 The goal of life is obedience to the holy spirit and to transmit this teaching there have been many prophets, the main role being that of Jesus of Nazareth who is called Son of Man or Son of God (John 10:33-36 - Acts 17:22-34).

12 He is the only perfect human being (1 Timothy 2:5).

13 The holy spirit is found primarily in the books of Proverbs and Ecclesiastes, and it is this spirit which was on all the prophets of God but the distributed gifts vary.

14 Balaam was always waiting for the angels of God to interact with him (Numbers 22:7-12 - 23:3-5) and later he was temporarily overwhelmed by the purity of the spirit and then he prophesied without the perceptible intermediary of the angels (Numbers 24:1-3). However he was not perfect like any ordinary human being and was seduced at a time which was not specified (Numbers 31:7-16).

15 For every person who allows oneself to be overwhelmed by the spirit speaks the words of the spirit.

16 Some people may have particular abilities with more or less regularity either through the holy spirit (Exodus 31:1-5 - 35:30-35 - Numbers 24:1-9 - 2 Kings 6:8-12 - Daniel 5:11-12), or only by the will of God the Father who wants to accomplish his purposes (Exodus 22:18 - Leviticus 19:31 - 20:6-7 - Deuteronomy 18:9-14 - 1 Samuel 16:14).

17 He who obeys God is a child of God, and he who does not obey him is not his child (Romans 8:14). Each one must constantly consider that everything around oneself is a distraction, and attach oneself only to the holy spirit (Luke 4:1-13 - 1 John 2:15-17). It is not what we do that interests God but only the reasons why we do it.

18 Certain communities in the past like the Egyptians could know the notion of eternal life but without knowing the right procedure to truly continue to exist in the hearts of humans (Zechariah 4:6).

19 The law of Moses was not known before him (Exodus 30:12-16 - Exodus 34:19-25 - Leviticus 25:23-34 - Numbers 15:22-23). And each community had its own habits (Job 1:1-5 - 42:7-9,12-15 - Deuteronomy 12:13-14 - Numbers 27:1-11 - Genesis 34:14-17). And the promises made to Abraham were formulated before the circumcision which rewarded his integrity (Genesis 12:1-4 - Genesis 17:10-12,20-27 - Romans 4:13).

20 The only message of the Bible is that it was Jesus Christ who clearly revealed the existence of eternal life to all those who could still doubt it. For he was resurrected and he no longer died after that, he lives in the hearts of all his disciples in accordance with all his words in the gospel of John (Galatians 2:20 - Luke 21:14-15 - Ephesians 1:22-23).

21 He does not live in the body of one who is not his disciple (Romans 8:9 - 2 Corinthians 13:5).

22 He also revealed the right way to find an admirable place in eternal life, that is by following his example and constantly clinging to the holy spirit (Leviticus 7:11-18 - 22:29-30 - 10:16-20 - Numbers 10:29-33 - 1 Chronicles 21:28-30 - 2 Corinthians 3:12-18 - Colossians 1:24-29 - John 5:39-40 - Luke 7:23-35).

23 The patriarchs dedicated to God each of the places where they met his angels (Genesis 12:6-9 - 26:24-25 - 28:16-22 - 35:6-7). And Moses built a house for God, a movable structure made according to the plans shown to him by God (Exodus 25:1-9). This is the tabernacle which contained the ark of the covenant in which were placed the ten commandments written on tablets of stones.

24 And by disobeying Moses' command not to add or subtract anything from the laws (Deuteronomy 4:1-2), David replaced the tabernacle with a fixed house which was to be different at least in the structure of the openings (Exodus 26:1-15). And later Ezekiel gave complete laws for a fixed house dedicated to God, contradicting Moses on several aspects (Ezekiel 43:10-12) and even on the offerings that must be made to God, and we no longer observe a grouping of territories attributed to the tribes of Reuben and Gad and Manasseh (Numbers 32:28-33 - 34:1-15 - Ezekiel 48:1-29).

25 And Ezekiel is the only and unique prophet after Moses who enunciated new laws for the family of Jacob named Israel (Ezekiel 40 - 48), for all the other prophets simply made known the promises



of God which concerned certain intervals of time of the future in relation to the time of their proclamation.

26 For the writings of Moses do not contradict each other (Genesis 7:17-24 - 8:1-5). However, according to the nature of Yahweh who is mischievous and without wickedness, different details are sometimes provided elsewhere (Leviticus 4:13-14 - Numbers 15:24-26) and this betrays the flexibility of the commandments since everyone simply has to do his best.

27 It was previously recommended that six cities of refuge be established to shelter those who have committed justifiable murder (Numbers 35:6-7), and three of these cities were before the Jordan (Numbers 34:13-15 - 35:9-15) outside the land of Canaan. However during the summary speeches which were given at the end of the journey of the children of Jacob in the wilderness in the fortieth and last year (Numbers 20:22-24 - 26:63-65 - 27:12-14 - 33:36-38 - Deuteronomy 1:1-5 - 3:18-29 - 32:48-52 - 34:1-5), it is specified that if the people are obedient to God then they will add three more cities of refuge to accommodate innocent murderers (Deuteronomy 19:1-10).

28 But the exact identity of the holy spirit could not be known while the hereditary tribe of Levi remained, since these children of Jacob were the only ones authorized to serve in the house of God (Deuteronomy 18:1-8). For if God owns a house, then who is authorized to perform a function in it and what is the particular service that is rendered to God (Deuteronomy 12:1-14 - 14:22-29).

29 And in accordance with the words of the prophet Isaiah spoken long before Ezekiel (Isaiah 1:1 - Ezekiel 1:1-3) and after David who is the second king of Israel (1 Samuel 8:1-9), Jesus of Nazareth revealed that the house of God is the body of the human being (Isaiah 66:1-2).

30 We are currently on the sixth day of creation. And the holy sabbath of God is Jesus Christ, for the one who attaches oneself only to the spirit has no need of any other initiative and must simply bear in patience and humility one's own ancient sins and those of one's genealogy (1 Peter 5:6-9 - 2 Corinthians 11:23-33).

### **3 Rommel 2**

1 Preface to the Testament of Jesus Christ, second part.

2 Jesus prayed only to strengthen himself and he spoke out loud so that we would trust the holy spirit and know how to strengthen ourselves (John 11:40-42 - Luke 11:1-4,13).

3 When we come into the world, we do not know how to behave in order to archive our own goal without this being followed by any unpleasant surprise through cause and effect relationships [For each is free to set his own goals (John 16:23-24)].

4 Perhaps we must trust people who are rich, or old people, or very strong people, or our parents regardless of our age (2 Chronicles 21:1-5 - Judges 9:1-5 - 1 Kings 12:10 - Job 32:1-10 - 2 Chronicles 15:16-17 - 22:8-12 - 2 Kings 6:26-29 - Isaiah 2:22).

5 Maybe we have to lie to everyone when there is no constraint and simply to protect our privacy or for fun (Zechariah 8:16-17 - 1 Samuel 25:14-38 - John 3:20-21).

6 Or maybe we have to make human sacrifices (Jeremiah 7:31) or carefully observe the brightness of the night and the configuration of the most visible stars (2 Kings 21:6) in order to achieve our own goals with a lasting satisfaction (Jeremiah 9:23-24 - Habakkuk 2).

7 There is only one solution which is completely revealed by Jesus of Nazareth who created the following information in the world.

8 While I am with you, you see what spirit I am animated with but you do not yet understand. The Jews have a special day of the week that they call the Sabbath, but I do not worry about it (John 5:16-18).

9 The Holy Spirit has nothing to do with any periodic or genealogical law. The only important thing is to be concerned about the well-being of others in a global way without necessarily focusing on certain people in particular.

10 The Holy Spirit has nothing to do with any commandment. The only important thing is to be sincerely concerned about the well-being of others in a global way without necessarily focusing on certain people in particular, even not on oneself.

11 Moses does not know the exact identity of God and when he addresses prayers to the angels for the cause of the people, this above all allows God to examine the mind of Moses. And the Holy Spirit and we ourselves see that Moses is a pleasant man (Exodus 32:30-35 - Deuteronomy 9:24-29 - 1 Corinthians 2:9-10). Jonah did not know the exact definition of eternal life (Job 14:10-15) and would prefer that God send someone else to make a fool of himself by announcing a real disaster that will never happen (Jonah 1:1-3 - 4:1-11). It is possible that the angels have already used him in this way a number of times, and it is for this reason that he fled.

12 It is when I will be killed and resurrected that you will truly understand my message (John 12:32-34 - 19:14-16 - Daniel 7:13-15).

13 I bear witness to the power of the Holy Spirit who is my Father and the Father of all my brothers (Luke 12:11-12), and those whose Father he is not are destined to live in the pleasures of the world and to disappear without leaving anything really interesting or useful in the world. If all their works are not destroyed over time, what remains will have at best a secondary use.

14 I am the way and the truth and the life, and I give you a unique commandment (John 13:34-35 - 14:1-7).

15 If you obey then me and my Father will live in your body. You will be the temple of God in the same way that my body is the temple of God (John 2:19-21).

16 Give up all the rituals and tricks that you learned from your parents or neighbors or that you yourself invented (Jeremiah 16:19-21 - 1 Thessalonians 4:1-8), and attach yourself only to me alone, to what I taught you, to my only commandment, and teach this to everyone (Numbers 27:15-17 - John 10:1-16).

17 The Jewish people desire a prince who is submitted to God by a high priest fully engaged in service in the temple of God (Numbers 27:18-23), a temple of God built by the hand of man (Ezekiel 43:10-12 - 44:1-2 - 46:1-3,8-10). I am this prince and this high priest and this temple of

God, and my disciples are a kingdom of priests to God the Father and to God the holy spirit (Exodus 19:1-9 - Isaiah 49:6-7).

18 You are free to use your imagination to create different forms of schools of faith to attract the attention of different populations who have varying traditions, but the message must be the same (1 Corinthians 3:9-15).

19 In the flesh you will die as I will die, but if you persevere then I promise you that in spirit you will live in the same way that I will be eternally alive, and some of you will have the privilege of witnessing my resurrection (Acts 10:39-43). And they will be continually alive through this information they will transmit to you (John 17:24).

20 Therefore dwell in me and sin no more (Ephesians 4:17-32 - John 3:16-18 - Isaiah 59).

21 When a community is rejected by God, it is not individuals who are rejected but the practices that characterize the existence of these communities and constitute their inheritance (Deuteronomy 23:1-6 - Ruth 1:4,16 - Judges 11:1-11).

22 Indeed the inheritance of the knowledge of God that comes from Abraham and from one of his sons named Isaac (Genesis 16:1-16 - 25:1-2), was integrally transmitted to Jacob (Genesis 28:10-15 - 35:9-12) by excluding his twin brother Esau (Genesis 25:21-26 - Malachi 1:1-3). And this inheritance is me (Genesis 12:1-4 - 18:18-19 - 22:15-18 - John 8:19-20 - Colossians 2:1-3).

23 After this clarification of the teaching of Jesus, I want to tell that it is important to make the link between all the writings of the same author, at least in the same book, to understand the meaning given to the words used.

24 For example poverty (Luke 6:20 - 12:16-21) and anger (Proverbs 19:11 - 29:11 - Ecclesiastes 7:9 - Philippians 4:5 - Proverbs 13:24 - 22:6 - Luke 18:15-17 - John 2:13-17 - 2 Corinthians 7:8-12 - Ephesians 4:26) and the murder (Exodus 20:13 - 21:12-14 - Leviticus 24:17-22 - Numbers 35:9-34 - Deuteronomy 19:11-21).

25 Moses' pedagogy was temporary and with a family character (Galatians 3:19-26). For it was a pedagogy in which everyone simply had to do his best (Leviticus 4:27-32 - 5:5-11 - 14:9-11,21-23,31-32 - 27:8).

26 And it was not genealogy that was rejected in this pedagogy set forth by the angels of God (Deuteronomy 20:1,10-15 - 21:10-17 - Isaiah 56:3-8) but only idolatrous practices (Genesis 15:16 - Exodus 23:27-33 - Deuteronomy 7:22-26 - 20:15-18).

27 But the message of Jesus Christ is universal and permanent (Ephesians 2:11-22) as manifested in the following prayer.

28 Lord Jesus Christ, you taught me that all human beings are equal in your sight and that the only thing you ask is the spirit of righteousness in the hearts (1 Corinthians 5:6-8 - Colossians 3:11).

29 Everything in the universe belongs to you, and we each have the right to do whatever we want (2 Samuel 7:3 - 1 Chronicles 17:2 - Psalms 132:1-8) but only to serve you (1 Corinthians 3:21-23 - Colossians 3:17).

## Fourth Rommel

### 4 Rommel 0

- 1 Introduction.
- 2 Motivation, first part: Searching for the God of scientists.
- 3 Motivation, second part: Personal thoughts inspired by christian scriptures.
- 4 The Father and the Son and the holy spirit, first part: The Trinity.
- 5 The Father and the Son and the holy spirit, second part: Intrinsic nature of embodied heavenly bodies.
- 6 The pedagogy initiated through Moses, first part: Before the destruction of their temple.
- 7 The pedagogy initiated through Moses, second part: After the destruction of their temple.
- 8 How to offend or please the holy spirit, first part: What is truth.
- 9 How to offend or please the holy spirit, second part: Selected pieces.
- 10 David the man after the heart of the God of Israel.
- 11 Theological vocabulary, first part: Generalities.
- 12 Theological vocabulary, second part: Ultimate revelation.
- 13 Moses vs Ezekiel.
- 14 Conclusion.

### 4 Rommel 1

- 1 Introduction.
- 2 Rigorously it is legitimate to designate a living being by any information that it has actually created in the world and whose evolution, over time and under the effect of various interactions, has produced such or such other describable consequence.
- 3 With this approach an identity does not disappear when the living being becomes inert and a notion of eternal life is scientifically possible.
- 4 One is present in eternal life when one has contributed physically or morally to the genealogy of something that exists, a material object or knowledge. And this contribution is exactly the form of our heavenly body.
- 5 However, at best one imagines a density of presence of such person in such accessible reality but this definition of eternal life does not allow the scientist to carry out a hierarchy of responsibilities so as to be able to clarify the religious notions of hell and heaven.
- 6 In other words, to be saved directly or to be saved only through fire (eventually by undergoing a progressive eradication of one's presence in eternal life to leave at most a disgusting memory).
- 7 A different analysis helps to understand this classification.

8 The world around us seems to be changing in two ways in any place at any time. There are modifications whose origin is simply a natural phenomenon which does not involve any direct contribution of a living being.

9 And there are modifications undertaken by a living being in order to satisfy at least one of the three fundamental desires namely: a. Solve what seems to be a problem for one's well-being. b. Obtain from certain others physical or moral compensation. c. Contribute to the development of those who may resemble it in their search for a purpose in their lives.

10 A state of mind is a superimposition of one or more fundamental desires.

11 And whatever its state of mind at an arbitrarily chosen moment in its existence, a living being modifies the world by carrying out either an innovation or an imitation of a knowledge transmitted to it by specific sources.

12 The perceptible universe is therefore transformed by a combination of natural causes, and imitations and innovations based on a set of knowledge acquired and carried out under different states of mind by living beings.

13 Here is the message of faith in Jesus Christ.

14 Each heavenly body is described by an abstract concept that characterizes its impact on those who are physically alive. Every physical being is an embodiment of an abstract concept in the sense that its actions, which depend on the information at its disposal, are always consistent with its intrinsic nature (Jeremiah 1:5 - Romans 8:29).

15 There is a state of mind called the holy spirit. It is the deep conviction of being well-intentioned in relation to arbitrarily chosen strangers in society.

16 This spirit is the friend of Abraham, and the mighty of Jacob, and the shadow of David, and the master of the great kings Nebuchadnezzar and Cyrus, and the God of Israel.

17 All ordinary human beings are born without being indwelt by the holy spirit and without having knowledge of this notion therefore they must commit sins because by definition a sin is only a wilful or involuntary offense towards God the holy spirit (Jeremiah 22:13-16 - Psalms 14:1-7 - 24:1-10 - 1 Chronicles 28:9 - Luke 21:14-15).

18 The holy spirit can be offended between conception and birth, before coming out of the womb.

19 And when one acquires knowledge of this notion, one cannot be indwelt by the holy spirit without obtaining in some way from those who are still physically alive, if we have the possibility, forgiveness of those we have actually offended without any publicly acceptable motivation.

20 For in eternal life we are not what we are credited with but what we have actually done.

21 Or without having ourselves forgiven those who have offended us, but forgiveness does not mean forgetting and ignoring it by not taking appropriate precautions at a later stage (1 Corinthians 5:9-13).

22 The acquisition of the holy spirit makes a person a new creature through the concerns that now constitute one's motivations (2 Corinthians 6:14-18 - Colossians 3:1-11).

23 Not everyone is destined for eternal life (1 John 2:19-20) since one is led to eternal shame by blasphemy against the holy spirit, when one commits any sin after acquiring a perfect knowledge of this notion.

24 Our actions always depend on the totality of the information that is at our disposal in real time and it is only works carried out under the influence of the holy spirit that are strengthened so as to endure eternally by their admirable consequences.

25 In eternal life innovations shine as stars and imitations shine as the splendor of sky, God having prepared for each elect an original achievement likely to be indefinitely imitated by those who know about it (2 Kings 7:1-9 - John 14:1-2).

#### **4 Rommel 2**

1 Motivation (John 6:29 - Proverbs 1:7), first part: Searching for the God of scientists.

2 He created everything, the heavenly bodies and the earthly bodies, and he manifested himself to different people of different peoples and chose some to keep written records.

3 He freed them from slavery under the guidance of Moses who gives the people laws to practice and prophecies. Obedience assures them a peaceful life and disobedience subjects them to servitude to other communities.

4 So much so that the good conscience of one of them towards a great king allows them to obtain permission to defend themselves in the book of Esther.

5 And later comes someone who claims to be the door of the sheep and the light of the world. And his disciples say of the newcomer that he is the heir of everything, and that in fact he was there from the beginning.

6 Does a scientist have the right to seek the purpose of life through one's his specialty or through any source of information.

7 Jean Thill: I think that these questions are not helpful to save your Soul.

8 Answer: The words of truth are always paradoxical, Lao Tzu.

9 Science does not establish all of the phenomena that occur in nature, but allows us to reject what is not consistent with a specific set of hypotheses. One cannot affirm that science is contrary to faith without having first clarified what this faith consists of, and my faith is not based on Adam and Eve and Paradise but rather on this proposition P, Truth is the light of men.

10 This observation appeared to me while reading the gospels and the apostles, I would not have done it alone. And I interpret it in these other words: God is the notion of truth.

11 My proof of proposition P comes from an obvious paradox. Indeed, if there exists a theory, a system of hypotheses, that makes it possible to prove that P is false, then this demonstration of the falsity of P can be considered as the only lie that claims to enlighten men.

12 A pagan imagines that a few little lies can serve just causes. The one who blasphemes is the one who falsifies the results or the interpretation of the process of constructing a physics experiment for

the sole purpose of promoting a certain theory. Blaspheming is lying in the name of truth and I think that truth is a relative notion.

13 Alexander Yurkin: When to me there were so many years as to you, I thought too that the truth is a relative concept, but there was it no so. There is such Ancient Greek logical paradox: 'All Cretans lie, Cretan Brut has told'. The truth was told by Cretan Brut or he has told a lie? For 2,5 thousand years nobody could give the answer to this question. (Reference: Crete is the main Greek island on which there lived antique Greeks, and now there live modern Greeks.)

14 Answer: I esteem Jesus of Nazareth. It is because of him and his apostles that I know that I must worship and serve the truth itself, the truth that is within me, and not the people who claim to possess it or the objects that are said to shelter it.

15 a. If the Cretan citizen has not lied in relation to his relative truth, then he really thinks deeply that all Cretans lie. b. If the Cretan Brut has lied about his relative truth, then he deeply thinks inside himself that there may be Cretans who do not lie. Alexander I think that (a) leads to a contradiction while (b) is mathematically acceptable since the Cretan Brut is not God. My solution is therefore that Cretan Brut is a liar.

16 It could be argued that a paradox is logical in nature when it can be analyzed using the definition that truth is the conformity between what a person transmits and what that person actually knows. And that a paradox that is not of a logical nature is of a semantic nature.

17 This approach to truth is not a semantic theory of truth but rather a correspondence of truth with an idealist position. According to my approach, if I consider that a person is crazy then I must admit that this person can be wrong but cannot be a liar because, because of his madness, everything he transmits is consistent with his knowledge.

18 This is a common practice in society when individuals declare that others are or are not responsible for the facts they produce. Indeed, even if a person tells the truth, he can only provide satisfactory answers, including silence, if he is asked the right questions. Thus, since a madman is never considered a liar in all human societies and is not held responsible for his actions, truth is a relative notion.

19 Job spoke according to his heart (Job 6:1-10,25-30 - 7:11-16 - 9:15) and Elihu spoke according to his heart (Job 32:1-10 - 33:1-3). And despite their opposition, both were approved by the angel of God (Job 34:31-37 - 42:7). For the three friends of Job have simply made poetry without being truly imbued with the holy spirit. And Elihu also acted with the intention of comforting Job and in his way of doing so, he chose not to put himself completely in Job's place because the spirit of the Lord does not flourish in despair (Job 37:19).

20 And in addition, the Bible claims to describe the God of scientists (Proverbs 1:7 - John 1:3-4).

21 If we are to trust only Christ (2 Peter 3:1-2 - Jeremiah 9:4-5) because we cannot identify with certainty those who truly love God (1 Kings 13:7-32 - Jeremiah 17:5-10).

22 And that Christ's servants are to be seen only as examples to be followed (Philippians 3:15-21 - 1 Peter 5:1-5) and never as gods (Philippians 3:1-3 - 2 Peter 2:1-2 - 1 Thessalonians 5:21).

23 Then why should anyone else be trusted.

24 And here those who receive tithes are mortal men. But there it is one of whom it is witnessed that he is alive. And to put it bluntly, Levi who receives the tithe paid the tithe through Abraham. For he was still in the loins of his father when Melchizedek went to meet Abraham (Hebrews 7:8-10). Additionally, there were many priests because death prevented them from being permanent. But this man, because he remains eternally, has a priesthood that is not transferable (Hebrews 7:23-24).

25 Obey those who have power over you [in matters of faith] and submit yourselves. For they watch over your souls as having to give account. Let it be so, so that they may do it with joy and not with grief because this is not profitable for you (Hebrews 13:17).

26 Hell must not simply mean falling into oblivion, but also a permanent memory of what is not to be done and that has not been forgiven in some way.

27 Similarly, in Galatians 5:3 'μαρτύρομαι δὲ πάλιν' cannot mean 'I attest' or 'I declare' but rather 'I protest' as indicated by some commentators who choose to assume that the word protest is used here to reinforce an argument and not to contest it. Yet it is evident that in the same document and the other letters associated with the apostles Paul and Peter and John, the teaching is that salvation comes only from faith in Christ (Galatians 5:6-12 - Acts 10:34-43 - 15:5-11) and not from the practice of the law namely the Moses' pedagogical law.

28 But Christ does not forbid honoring the Levites while the physical temple which is their workplace is not yet destroyed (Isaiah 42:3 - Luke 5:14 - 11:42 - Acts 21:18-30 - Luke 21:5-8 - 14:34-35 - Jeremiah 8:8-9).

29 Furthermore, the content of the Hebrew Bible is said to be identical to that of the Old Testament of the Protestant Bible and is different from that of the Old Testament of the Roman Catholic Church and that of the Old Testament of the Eastern Orthodox Church.

30 And it is said that since the first centuries there have been discussions, in which honest and dishonest people might have participated, about the admissibility of the various books that constitute the current canon of the New Testament for their conformity to the teachings of Jesus of Nazareth. Either because of the content or because of the supposed authors.

31 For example, some documents about the teachings of Jesus of Nazareth contain structural contradictions that concern more than just circumstantial details (2 Kings 24:8 - 2 Chronicles 36:9 - Genesis 46:27 - Exodus 1:5 - Acts 7:13-15 - Acts 9:1-9 - 22:1-11) having no consequence on the useful teachings that the reader is supposed to extract from the texts (2 Kings 2:23-25 - 1 Corinthians 10:6). And there are only a few instances in the Bible in which the books were written and successively copied through the centuries by ordinary men, and some of them were simply possessed by the holy spirit.

32 This is the case of the Gospel of Thomas where we can notice the opposition between these two verses: (12) The disciples said to Jesus, We are aware that you will depart from us. Who will be our leader. And Jesus answered, No matter where you come from, it is to James the Just that you should go, for whose sake heaven and earth have come to exist. (77) Jesus said, It is I who am the light that presides over all. It is I who am the entirety. It is from me that the entirety has come, and to me that the entirety goes. Split a piece of wood, and I am inside. Lift a stone, and you will find me underneath.



33 And we can also notice that the message of the epistle of James is not consistent with the Hebrew Bible (Deuteronomy 13:1-4 - Judges 2:3,21-23 - Luke 11:17-18).

34 Let no man say when he is tempted, It is God who is tempting me. For God cannot be tempted by evil, and he himself tempts no one (James 1:13).

35 Moreover, the main sacred text of Islam, the muslim religion, was revealed nearly six centuries after the story of Jesus of Nazareth according to what is said. And Jesus is mentioned there as a prophet sent to the Jewish people, and it is affirmed there that God cannot have sons and that it is a sin to worship as God a man or his mother who conceived him in virginity.

36 O People of the Book. Do not go to extremes regarding your faith, and say nothing about Allah except the truth. The messiah Jesus, the son of Miriam, was no more than a messenger of Allah and the fulfillment of his word through Miriam, and a spirit created by a command from him. So believe in Allah and his messengers and do not say, Trinity. Stop, for your own good. Allah is only one God. Glory be to him, he is far above having a son. To him belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on the earth. And Allah is sufficient as administrator of affairs (Quran 4:171).

37 Those who say, Allah is the messiah, the son of Miriam. They have certainly fallen into disbelief. For the messiah himself said, O children of Israel, worship Allah my Lord and your Lord. Therefore, anyone who associates others with Allah in worship will surely be forbidden Paradise by Allah. Their home will be the fire, and the wrongdoers will have no helpers. Those who say, Allah is one in the Trinity, they have certainly fallen into disbelief because there is only one God. If they continue to say this, those among them who disbelieve will be afflicted with a painful punishment. Will they not turn to Allah to repent and ask for his forgiveness? And Allah is forgiving and merciful. The Messiah the son of Miriam was only a messenger. Many messengers had come and gone before him. And his mother was a supporter of truth, and they both used to eat food. Look how clearly we explain the signs to them, and then look how they are deluded (Quran 5:72-75).

38 And on Judgment Day Allah will say, O Jesus the son of Miriam. Did you ever ask the people to worship you and your mother as gods besides Allah. And he will answer, Glory be to You. How could I ever say what I had no right to say? If I had said such a thing, you would have certainly known it. You know what is hidden within me, but I do not know what is within you. Indeed, You alone are the knower of all unseen. I never told them anything except what you ordered me to say, Worship Allah my Lord and your Lord. And I was witness over them as long as I remained among them. But when you took me, you were the witness over them and you are a witness over all things. If you punish them, they belong to You after all. But if you forgive them, you are surely the Almighty, All-Wise (Quran 5:116-118).

39 They say, The Most Compassionate has offspring. You have certainly made an outrageous claim, by which the heavens are about to burst, and the earth to split apart, and the mountains to crumble to pieces, in protest of attributing children to the Most Compassionate. It does not befit the majesty of the Most Compassionate to have children. There is none in the heavens or the earth who will not return to the Most Compassionate in full submission. Allah has never had any offspring, nor is there any god besides him. Otherwise, each god would have taken away what he created, and they would have tried to dominate one another. Glorified is Allah above what they claim. He is the knower of the seen and unseen. Exalted is he above what they associate with him (Quran 19:88-93 - 23:91).

40 My design is distinguished by the precise answers given to the following questions concerning the role that christianity can attribute to Jesus of Nazareth within judaism.

41 If there is a creator and a divine will that we must know then what is the definition of a sin and how does someone obtain the forgiveness of his sins (Zechariah 8:16-17 - John 8:23-25).

42 If Jesus of Nazareth is the king who announces the good news to all nations, and if the temple of God is his body, then who are the authorized intermediaries between him and his people. And how does he convey his instructions to his people (Zechariah 6:12-13 - John 2:18-22).

43 Dora Simunovic: Let me tell you a (legendary, semi-mythical) story of the Spartan king Leonidas and the Persian emperor Xerxes. Persia was keen to invade Greece, including Sparta, and take over their control of the Eastern Mediterranean. Persia was a vastly larger empire, much richer and more powerful. But Spartans were famous warriors who lived in karst mountain mazes. It was going to be a difficult fight to invade Sparta, especially if the other Greek tribes joined in to help them. As it happened, the other Greek tribes did not join due to Persian political meddling.

44 So Xerxes wrote one last letter to Leonidas, saying, "If we conquer your land by force, we will kill your sons, rape your women, maim your soldiers, slaughter your cattle, burn your fields and sow them with salt. Give up your arms, and you will be spared this fate!" Leonidas replied, "If". (This is how it is often remembered. In reality, Leonidas was even cooler than that. When Xerxes told him to give up his arms, Leonidas wrote back, "Come and take them".).

45 I say the same to you. "If". If the temple of god is the body of Jesus, etc. Well, why would we accept this? This is just another claim you are adding to a set of your other claims. Where is the evidence? Why do you believe this? What convinced you in the first place?

46 But it goes beyond that, Rommel! How much do you know of the history of the Bible? I do not mean "Biblical history", but the history of the actual book! Because, if you wish to claim that Mark and Matthew are fake, while Luke and John are better sources for the life of a historical Jesus, you are in disagreement with the vast majority of scholars whose job it is to know these things.

47 With a minimum of research, you will find that Mark is, to the best of our knowledge, the oldest of the canonical gospels. It is also probably the oldest document about Jesus, with the possible exception of the Gospel of Phillip - which is not even in the Bible, just like the First and Second Apocalypse of Peter, Gospel of Mary Magdalene, Gospel of Judas, and countless others are not in the Bible.

48 In the end, what is in that book, what is out of it, is almost totally arbitrary. I am glad that you agree there are clear moral absurdities in the Bible. However, I still don't understand how they can be isolated to Judaism, Catholicism and/or Islam? Aren't you just attacking your ideological / denominational opposition, while ignoring the contradictions in your own denomination?

49 Besides, it is useless to try and convince me that Catholicism, Judaism and Islam are senseless. I already agree - but I include Protestantism, Hinduism, Mormonism, Shinto, and the others into this group as well.

50 Answer: I am not an eyewitness to the events that would have occurred during the exodus under Moses, nor to the words and actions of Jesus of Nazareth about which there are different versions,

nor to the exchanges between King Leonidas and Emperor Xerxes (I really enjoyed your presentation).

51 What is interesting is to wonder, regardless of supposed historical facts, what teaching is scientifically acceptable or not. If during our exchange you voluntarily give me false information that I cannot verify, for example about the Gospel of Philip and its anteriority or its use by the other authors of the Gospels, I can logically only accept them if I find it useful for me because I have no reason to trust anyone when I have reached a certain maturity (Micah 7:5-6 - Isaiah 2:22).

52 If I say that God exists and that righteousness is his only will in the lives of men, how have I offended knowledge or science. If my own denomination is described in this way, what contradictions do I ignore.

53 When I realized, reading the writings of the apostles, that this is the only message they want to convey each in their own way (2 Peter 3:1-4), and that this is consistent with the structure of the Hebrew Bible, then I began to seek the face of Jesus-Christ in every excerpt of the Old Testament, after rejecting the writings that disfigure him in the canon of the New Testament (which included the Gospels according to Matthew and Mark).

54 It is not a question of proving the historicity of the events presented but of observing that they are instructive for the understanding of God whose identity is defined independently of the biblical verses.

55 Even in medicine, observation (the collection of data by a human subject, which can be used to propose theories) is an integral part of the scientific method, and this implicitly presupposes the righteousness and impartiality of the humans involved. Thus the Bible is simply one of the observations available to the investigators.

56 If I cannot of course pronounce on the reality of the events described in these texts, I will not however trust the one who claims to have made research on the basis of his/her current knowledge and proved that Moses and the Exodus could not exist. I am satisfied to note that some communities have these scriptures in their traditions (Isaiah 43:9-13 - Romans 15:8-12).

57 If I say that God exists and that righteousness and fairness are His only will in the life of men (Exodus 23:1-8 - Isaiah 28:17), then how have I offended knowledge. Why should I be ashamed of such monotheism (Galatians 3:23-26).

58 Is it a matter of faith when it is stated that scientists have eternal life through their contributions to human knowledge (Luke 17:20-21 - 1 John 2:15-17 - Isaiah 33:13-16 - 46:11-13 - 66:24).

59 a. I argue that if a single book was to be retained among all those who make up the New Testament (including the Gospels), it would be the Epistle First John although the author chose nuances in these expressions so that subtly addressing those who already think that the Hebrew Bible was inspired by God. This epistle contains everything there is to know, provided you know how to bring together different verses in order to grasp their true meaning. And if any notion is not there it is simply because it is a useless notion (1 John 5:20-21).

60 b. I claim that if my goal is to reach eternal life, all I have to do is behave so that I always have a good conscience. It means having the conviction that a court of saints, which is aware of all the

aspects that I know about the case, all the antecedents to my knowledge and my most intimate motivations, will not state any condemnation against me. If I think that I need to omit or falsify any aspect of the elements of which I am aware, then I must know that I am committing a sin. And this sin will not be forgiven if I have already realized from myself previously, with conviction, that it is those who do not commit such sins who obtain eternal life (1 John 3:3-7 - 3:20-21).

61 c. I claim that a person is a christian if that person behaves always and ever so as to want to reach eternal life, and that a person who has not yet been a christian can become a christian. This implies that I cannot judge a person about a case if I do not know everything that this person know about this case. And it also implies that a person who calls himself a christian is not necessarily a christian (1 John 2:3-6 - 4:1-3).

62 More clearly, God is the abstract concept of truth, and his only begotten Son is the abstract concept of love of the general interest, and the holy spirit is the inner conviction of being well-intentioned not with respect to a particular person or community but with respect to the rest of the world.

63 Ordinary men are incarnations of abstract concepts and are born in darkness, their light being the eternal life that is found in the only begotten Son of God whose first incarnation was Jesus of Nazareth, a character filled with the holy spirit from birth.

64 Our actions are consistent with our intrinsic nature and necessarily depend on the information available. We survive by the impact we have had in the lives of others, as the abstract concept of which we have been the embodiment.

65 Everything that occurs in nature is a realization of God, and any action of men that is not done by the only begotten Son of God is by definition a work of the Devil.

66 Finally, the separation between faith and science is neither in the definition of the Father and the Son and the holy spirit, nor in the definition of the notion of eternal life.

67 But on the one hand in the assertion that these are the works of God the holy spirit that are established for eternity so as to preserve indefinitely through their consequences a trace in the perceptible universe (Psalms 127 - Habakkuk 2:9-14 - Ephesians 2:8-10).

68 And on the other hand in the consideration of the fact that, since the notion of sin is individual, our sins can influence the quality of the persecutions that will be imposed on them (Numbers 14:26-35), but the works of our offspring, whose existence involves not one person but at least a couple, are not directly attributed to us (1 Corinthians 3:15 – 7:7-9).

#### **4 Rommel 3**

1 Motivation (John 6:29 - Proverbs 1:7), second part: Personal thoughts inspired by christian scriptures.

2 Do whatever you want, but never rush to do anything, no matter how urgent the situation. Always take a minimum of time to analyze the situation and gather information in order to be convinced to

keep a good conscience in relation to everyone at the same time, even unknown people. And do not forget that you could become what you do.

3 Christian faith is not generosity towards anyone but rather firmness in good conscience towards everyone at the same time, absolutely everyone and not just a few people otherwise it would be idolatry.

4 The Christian Cross, the sweet sacrifice: to consider at every moment an assembly of a few people likely to be honest and randomly chosen from all over the population, and to wonder if knowing all I know and nothing but what I know, they would approve or condemn what I am doing.

5 I learned to recognize the hand of God in each of my interactions with anyone or anything, and I know that if he is not experiencing my faith in Jesus Christ then it is a mission he entrusts to me.

6 All ordinary men are born in darkness and must commit sins. But while the children of God who were elected before the foundation of the world felt shame or acted out of ignorance before the days of their conversions, the demons rather experienced pleasure when they carried out reprehensible works.

7 Never rejoice at the misfortune of your enemies but be saddened by the fact that God did not grant them repentance so that you could support them as a friend would have done.

8 The commonality between a demon and a child and a spiritually immature person is that each of them knows in his heart that some of his actions or words can only be properly justified by someone else. Indeed, even one who uses a technology that he did not conceive must at least be convinced to triumph on the day of judgment by his objective.

9 When can we think that Christ is the motive. The motive is Christ when we seek the interest of all in general and no one in particular. The motive is Christ when one can justify one's actions with confidence by taking into account all the antecedents of which one is aware. The motive is Christ when we want to explain that the inheritance of God (membership to the Israel of God) is not distributed according to genealogies but according to faith in the holy commandment.

10 Every masterpiece is noticed spontaneously. What is appreciated in more time is of a lower quality.

11 If absolutely no one can accuse me publicly by evoking the entire history of our relationship as evidence, without omitting anything, then I do not commit any sin.

12 If you think that you would be doomed if what you want to do was shown to randomly selected strangers from all of humanity, explaining to them all the details of the context to your knowledge, then resist and do not do it because the fear of God is the beginning of wisdom and even sins committed in the times of ignorance, in the distant past, must have consequences.

13 When they make any archaeological discovery that they manage to situate in time with a certain precision, what motivates them to share and make public their results if it is not the exact identity of Christ and the purpose of life. Let them answer the question so that everything is clear once and for all for everyone.

#### 4 Rommel 4

- 1 The Father and the Son and the holy spirit (John 1:17 - 10:30), first part: The Trinity.
- 2 Our intrinsic nature and the totality of information at our disposal determine our actions. Jonah did not know the exact definition of eternal life (Job 14:10-15) and would prefer that God send someone else to make a fool of himself by announcing a real disaster that will never happen (Jonah 1:1-3 - 4:1-11). It is possible that the angels have already used him in this way a number of times, and it is for this reason that he fled. And Jesus of Nazareth announces the following good news.
- 3 We do not die, we simply change form (Philippians 1:23-24 - John 11:25-26 - 1 Corinthians 15:35-50 - 2 Timothy 1:9-10 - 1 Peter 3:18).
- 4 We become exactly the information we have created in the world and whose evolution depends solely on natural phenomena and those who are physically alive, in other words on God the Father.
- 5 God the Father is the abstract concept of truth. Everything that happens in nature is his work (Proverbs 16:9 - 19:21 - 20:24 - Amos 3:6 - Jeremiah 10:23 - Job 23:13-17 - Philippians 2:13).
- 6 And it is his angels, heavenly bodies, who speak to men in visions or dreams (Genesis 22:11-16 - 31:11-13 - Exodus 3:2-6 - 24:9-12 - Hosea 12:3-5 - Daniel 9:21-22 - 10:12-13,20-21 - Luke 1:18-20,26-31 - John 1:18 - Acts 12:5-11).
- 7 When we are unjust, it always allows God to accomplish purposes but our guilt remains because of the purpose of life (Romans 3:5-8 - 1 Kings 14:1-16 - 16:1-7 - Ezekiel 33:1-6,20).
- 8 The prophets of God are those who have conversations with the angels of the holy spirit (Ezekiel 14:1-11 - 20:7).
- 9 God the holy spirit is the intimate conviction of being well-intentioned, not in relation to a particular person or community but in relation to arbitrarily chosen strangers in society.
- 10 God the Father only strengthens the works of God the holy spirit eventually over long periods of time (Philippians 2:8-11) and it is in this sense that these two Gods are one and indifferently called by the same name in the holy scriptures.
- 11 Obeying the statutes and the commandments and the ordinances of God (Genesis 26:5) means obeying God the holy spirit by conforming to the customs going on in the surrounding society (Genesis 14:17-20 - Ezra 5 - Romans 13:1 - 1 Peter 2:13-16 - Luke 20:20-26) without ever submitting to any form of idolatry (1 Samuel 14:24-30,37-45).
- 12 Consequently, invoking the name of God (Genesis 4:26 - 21:33-34 - Exodus 6:1-3) means claiming or celebrating justice and fairness (2 Samuel 6:12-15 - 1 Kings 8:9 - Proverbs 21:3 - 30:2-9).
- 13 God the Son, also called Christ, is the abstract concept of love of general interest and Jesus of Nazareth was its first incarnation (Luke 1:35 - John 15:9-12).
- 14 God the Son is the only intermediary between God the holy spirit and the world (Acts 25:19 - John 14:15-19 - 10:7-16) and it is in this sense that these two Gods are one and indifferently called by the same name in the holy scriptures.

15 In the same sentence of a biblical text, each occurrence of a reference to God actually designates only one of these three Gods and not necessarily the same for the different occurrences.

16 For example, since by definition everyone is in God the Father, the expression 'I am in the father' (John 14:10) can only have a particular meaning if this is translated by 'I remain in the love of the father' and since it is only the works of God the holy spirit that are loved by God the Father, the word father actually designates God the holy spirit who moreover is actually the real father of Jesus of Nazareth.

17 God the Father (Deuteronomy 32:39 - Psalms 139:1-16 - Isaiah 66:1-2), and God the Son (Genesis 49:10 - 1 Chronicles 17:11-14 - Zechariah 2:10-11 - 12:10), and God the holy spirit (Numbers 11:24-29 - 2 Samuel 23:1-4 - 1 Kings 19:1-13).

#### **4 Rommel 5**

1 The Father and the Son and the holy spirit (John 1:17 - 10:30), second part: Intrinsic nature of embodied heavenly bodies.

2 Human beings are incarnations of abstract concepts therefore each one always acts according to one's nature but the complexity and subtleties of the different contexts can highlight contrasts (2 Kings 21:1-16 - 2 Chronicles 33:10-17).

3 By definition, to be born by being indwelt by the holy spirit so as to be physically sinless (Romans 6:22-23 - 1 Timothy 3:16 - Luke 24:1-5), one must be an incarnation of Christ or a reincarnation of a spirit who has already had knowledge of the purpose of life after necessarily offending the holy spirit.

4 So if Jesus of Nazareth who teaches the exact knowledge of God paid a compliment following what is clearly an offense to the holy spirit (John 1:45-47) as Jonathan Doolin pointed out to me, it is to teach that an ordinary person cannot be without sin and that one is a child of Israel by training one's mind in holiness (1 Kings 15:5).

5 Balaam who was not a member of the tribes of Israel had the gift of cursing and blessing (Numbers 22:5-6,10-12 - 23:8-10) but not being Jesus Christ he committed sins.

6 Ahithophel had the gift of discerning the way God the Father acted (2 Samuel 15:31 - 16:23 - 17:14) but not being Jesus Christ he committed sins.

7 This other remark which is not mine but Daniel Keeran's is that the virgin Mary who had the gift of giving birth to the Incarnation of Christ by the power of the holy spirit (Luke 1:30-35 - 2:8-19) did not live without sin (Luke 2:41-50) and therefore it can be said that she was not a reincarnation of a spirit that had already known the truth.

8 Finally, Jesus of Nazareth by definition lived without sin and he had the gift of forgiving others for the sins they committed by offending their fellowmen because he was the incarnation of Christ which is the concept by which these sins are erased, that is, to obtain the forgiveness of those who have been offended without possible public justification.

9 However, the manifestation of this gift is not always visible and for a specialist of the Hebrew Bible, Jesus did nothing extraordinary except to persuade himself that he died while maintaining a good conscience in all circumstance even in relation to those who are not of his nation (Luke 4:25-27).

10 Indeed, Jesus was born of a virgin woman (Luke 1:34) and therefore his father is not a man but it was not a first in history (Genesis 6:1-4).

11 Jesus changed the water to wine (John 2:1-11) but Moses changed the sea to blood (Exodus 7:17-20).

12 Jesus multiplied the breads and the fishes (John 6:9-13) but Elijah multiplied the flour and the oil (1 Kings 17:14-16).

13 Jesus threatened the storm and walked on the water (Luke 8:22-25 - John 6:16-21) but Moses opened the sea (Exodus 14:21).

14 Jesus rose from the dead according to the flesh (John 11:40-44) and he himself rose (John 20:11-17) but Elijah did the same (1 Kings 17:20-24).

15 Jesus spoke with living spirits (Luke 9:28-36) but Saul also had an exchange with the spirit of Samuel (1 Samuel 28:11-15).

16 Jesus was taken up into heaven (Luke 24:50-51) but also Elijah (2 Kings 2:11).

17 And Elisha also did similar things (2 Kings 2:7-10).

#### **4 Rommel 6**

1 The pedagogy initiated through Moses (Isaiah 1:2-3 - 2 Corinthians 3:12-18), first part.

2 The necessarily imperfect laws enunciated through Moses were deliberately evil (Ezekiel 20:25) for some of those that occurred after revolts offending the holy spirit (Exodus 20:18-23 - Deuteronomy 5:22-29).

3 And they only allowed to learn the differences of things and prepare the life and death of Jesus of Nazareth who had to explain the substance of the ten commandments in an environment where the various forms of idolatry were suppressed to the maximum (John 9:13-16 - 10:17-18 - Ezekiel 20:12).

4 The following things happened before the destruction of their temple (Deuteronomy 32:1-12 - Isaiah 28:8-16).

5 If the incomparable Moses died at the age of one hundred and twenty years without entering the promised land (Deuteronomy 32:45-52 - 34:1-12), after leading the people for forty years in the wilderness (Exodus 7:1-7 - Numbers 33).

6 It is because God is not in a physically perceptible destination but rather in the quality of the journey (Numbers 20:1-13 - 35:15-34).



7 He who lives physically can hope to obtain something after the death of his body since a beloved of God was taken away prematurely in relation to his ascendants and descendant (Genesis 5:21-24) and Elijah also was taken away (2 Kings 2:11).

8 And the love of God is obtained only by faith in Christ, which does not forbid honoring the Levites while the physical temple which is their place of service is not yet destroyed (Isaiah 42:1-8).

9 This teaching became understandable only after the resurrection of Jesus of Nazareth (Luke 22:66-71 - 24:18-27 - Acts 3:17-26 - 1 Timothy 1:12-13) which highlighted the coexistence between two realities that one could imagined distinct, namely the physical body and the heavenly body (Luke 24:30-32 - John 20:8-9,27-29 - 1 Peter 3:18 - Acts 8:26-40 - 12:5-11).

10 Each person always acts in accordance with one's intrinsic nature (Luke 6:41-45).

11 And at any time in the history of the universe, our presence in eternal life (Daniel 12:2-3) is determined by our actual contribution in the genealogy of something that exists.

12 Whether it is a physical contribution or a moral contribution (2 Samuel 21:15-22 - 1 Chronicles 20:4-8), a knowledge (Ephesians 4:25-27) or material entity (Genesis 11:4 - Joshua 22:29 - 1 Samuel 2:31-36 - Deuteronomy 23:13-14 - Genesis 15:13-16 - Exodus 12:35-36).

13 Thus, to assert that God wrote on tablets of stone (Deuteronomy 9:9-11) is to assert that Moses wrote it when he was completely under the influence of the spirit of God (Exodus 34:1,27-28 - Deuteronomy 10:1-5 - Exodus 31:1-11).

14 If we make something disappear, we will be present wherever the absence of that thing is noticed by all who knew about it.

15 The one who has not seen corruption (Acts 13:32-39) is the one about whom there is reason to believe that he is not physically dead.

16 Thus the great reward of those who actually retained the multiple commandments of Moses before the coming of Christ (Jeremiah 3:14-16 - 29:1-20 - 31:1-26 - Haggai 2:1-9 - Daniel 9:25-26) is the fact that they were the anonymous or famous actors of the narrative that enables us to understand God (Acts 7:44-53 - Luke 20:37-38 - Exodus 15:17-18 - 2 Samuel 7:4-11). The house of God is the body of Christ (2 Samuel 7:12-17 - Acts 20:28).

17 And before Jesus of Nazareth, different angels of the holy spirit were able to intervene in different human communities (Daniel 4:1-18 - 5:1-31) to establish the foundations of the house of God (Luke 6:46-49 - 2 Timothy 2:14-21 - John 10:16).

18 The practice of circumcision could not have existed as a ritual among Abraham's ancestors (Genesis 17) and was perceived by those who received it as the main symbol that distinguished them from other peoples (Genesis 34:14).

19 The holy spirit was able to get impatient with Moses because his living conditions did not justify his disobedience to available information (Exodus 4:24-26) and the same holy spirit was patient with the people born in the wilderness (Joshua 4:13 - 5:2-8), a people whose hearts he has in priority circumcised (Numbers 26:63-65 - Deuteronomy 1:34-40 - 2:14-15 - 8:1-5 - 29:1-6).

20 For the people left Egypt with flocks and the majority of Moses' commands were given at mount Sinai from the third month of their journey (Exodus 16:1-2 - 17:1-3 - 19:1-3 - 40:17 - Leviticus 25:1 - 26:46 - 27:34 - Numbers 1:1 - 9:1 - 10:11-13). A journey that lasted forty years (Numbers 20:1,8 - 28:6 - 31:1-11 - Amos 5:21-25 - Acts 7:41-43). In any case, even during a time when they actually have livestock available, continuous morning and evening offerings (Exodus 29:38-43) cannot be made until the tabernacle is installed. For this tabernacle is dismantled and carried whenever the congregation moves (Numbers 4:1-33,49 - 9:15-23).

21 The notion of sin is individual and although those our genealogical ascendants influence the quality of the persecutions we must endure, for all the elect must be persecuted (2 Chronicles 32:31 - John 3:3-7 - 6:53), the word child in the Hebrew Bible does not always refer to the bond of flesh and blood but rather to the bond of the spirit.

22 Our children are the ones who include us in the effective chain of transmission of information that they use daily to effect their own accomplishments in other words those who appreciate and imitate our achievements (Genesis 25:21-26 - Malachi 1:1-3 - Ezekiel 37:25 - Genesis 35:10-12 - Luke 1:35 - John 8:38-43).

23 Thus, Caleb was not a descendant of Abraham according to the flesh but rather the son of a Kenizzite (Genesis 15:18-19 - Exodus 12:37-38) and yet he inherited the promise (Genesis 17:7-8 - 26:3-5 - Deuteronomy 1:34-38 - Numbers 32:10-13 - 34:16-19 - Joshua 14:6-14).

24 The strange choice of the symbol that the people had to observe (Numbers 21:4-9 - John 3:14-16) to be healed after offending the holy spirit (Exodus 17:1-7 - Numbers 11:1-23,31-34 - 14:1-5,22-24 - 20:1-13 - 21:1-5) was an illustration of the fact that the optimization of our heavenly body is achieved by obtaining forgiveness of our sins only from those who have been wronged without any publicly acceptable justification. Consequently, their healing were effected by the image of what God the Father used to manifest their sin against God the holy spirit.

25 It is permissible to use cunning to solve a problem fairly, but it is forbidden to design traps to cause the fall of a person who acts out of ignorance (Leviticus 19:14-18 - 2 Kings 10:18-28 - 1 Kings 3:23-25 - 2 Samuel 14:1-20 - Deuteronomy 1:16-17).

26 It was not the foreigner who was excluded from the assembly of Israel (Ezra 10:1-3 - Nehemiah 13:23-28) but only idolatry (Ezra 9:1-2 - Nehemiah 13:29-31 - Deuteronomy 20:14-18).

27 For the pedagogy given to Moses simply recommends avoiding being drawn into idolatry (Exodus 34:11-16 - Deuteronomy 7:1-9) and the holy race is not defined by genealogical ties (Deuteronomy 21:10-17 - Ruth 1:4,16 - 4:13-17 - Judges 21 - Joshua 8:33-35).

28 Thus, God's Israel does not triumph because of its righteousness but because of the ignorance of the adversary (Deuteronomy 9:3-14) that is why they must attack only their enemies (Esther 9:1-2,16 - Deuteronomy 20:1,10-12) after having offered them peace (Deuteronomy 2:24-33).

29 For one who is not guilty of wrongdoing is not attacked with impunity (Exodus 17:8-16 - Deuteronomy 25:17-19).

30 There has always existed a part of God's Israel which was not geographically identifiable and which was never under the pedagogical law chosen to welcome the incarnate Christ, that is why this

law authorized conversions (Numbers 15:13-16,29-31) and indicated that it is a sin to count the people with the sole criterion of belonging to the Israel of God (Exodus 30:11-15 - 2 Samuel 24:1-10 - 1 Chronicles 21:1-8 - Romans 10:6-7).

31 But David had not been personally guilty of the numbering initiated because he was unaware of the exact identities of Christ and of the God of Israel so that this trial appears as a pretext for God the Father to judge the people (Judges 20 - Ezekiel 18:30).

32 However, it was not an offence to the holy spirit to count the personnel of the army (Numbers 1:45-49 - 26:1-4,51-53) or the members of the tribe of Levi because of their special function among the people (Numbers 1:50-54 - 3:14-16,39 - 26:57-62 - 1 Chronicles 23:1-3).

33 The only thing that must attract the eye when one observes a child of Israel is the holy spirit and no other fantasy (Jeremiah 9:23-26 - Leviticus 19:26-28 - Deuteronomy 14:1 - 22:11-12 - Luke 8:43-44).

34 Consequently, Paul's recommendations on dress in assemblies serve only to prevent extravagance (1 Corinthians 11:1-16) as lust of the eyes can lead to undesirable effects (1 Corinthians 11:17).

35 The apostle Paul is simply trying to create a form of school of faith (Romans 10:9 - Galatians 4:19 - 5:14 - 1 Corinthians 12:1-3 - Philippians 1:15-18 - Luke 5:36-39) for people who have not yet reached spiritual maturity (Luke 6:39 - Ephesians 4:7-16). And it provides for a form of remuneration for those who are devoted to this exercise where the need arises from lack of knowledge (Galatians 6:6 - Jeremiah 31:33-34).

36 Prayer only serves to strengthen the believer in one's attachment to the holy commandment. This is why we must think that Jesus' prayer for the fulfillment of the mission of Simon Peter (Luke 22:31-32) could have occurred when designing this mission (Jeremiah 1:4-5 - John 1:1-3 - 8:57-58).

37 In the book of God the Father we are now on the sixth day of creation (Exodus 32:32-33 - Ephesians 2:10) and the pedagogical laws (Galatians 3:19) were not known before Moses in the form of a divine commandment (Romans 2:14-21 - 4:6-12).

38 The classification of animals that might have existed for some communities (Genesis 7:1-2 - 8:20) was derived from the criteria established by human intelligence (Genesis 1:29 - 9:1-3) for the angels of the holy spirit can circumstantially confirm certain human initiatives (Exodus 18:13-27 - Deuteronomy 16:18-20 - 17:8-13) but these angels are not the holy spirit itself, the God of Israel (Acts 10:9-16 - 11:1-18 - John 1:18).

39 The angels of the holy spirit no longer announce prophecies about events that must occur in future generations (Acts 8:26-29 - 10:1-8 - 20:22-23).

40 The last prophet who had this gift (Luke 16:16) symbolically performed a water baptism (Luke 3:1-16 - John 1:25-28 - 4:1-2 - Acts 11:16 - 19:1-7) in order to allow people to publicly commit to renouncing bad deeds, that is, to publicly commit to clinging to good deeds (Luke 3:21-22).

41 And this increased the information that the holy spirit would henceforth use to judge each of them, but such a commitment can also be done alone and in private.

42 The meaning of the word baptism not being trivial (Luke 12:49-51) and being absent from the conditions which are necessary to access eternal life (John 3:3-7).

43 This water baptism did not call into question the existence of the tribe of Levites and the temple which are suppressed only by the baptism of the holy spirit carried out by Jesus of Nazareth through the announcement of the exact identity of the God of Israel (John 1:29-34 - Ephesians 4:4-6 - 1 Corinthians 1:14-31) which brings together all human communities, individual by individual (Genesis 18:18-19).

44 The ancient Jews were saved by Jesus of Nazareth because it was explained in the Greek New Testament (Luke, John, Paul, Peter) that one is freed among other things from genealogical specificities (Numbers 18). An explanation similar to the one that created one's faith (Exodus 4:28-31 - Luke 24:45-47 - John 20:30-31).

45 The Gentile was saved by Jesus of Nazareth because the faith was created or solidified by the Hebrew Bible and the Greek scriptures (Romans 15:8-12 - Colossians 1:26-27).

46 According to the holy scriptures, even those who doubt the possibly approximate historicity of the Hebrew Bible can also be saved by Jesus of Nazareth because the world around us, from which comes the information that determines behavior by imitation processes, is strongly impacted by the spread of the gospel (1 Timothy 4:10).

47 Because we are a new creature as soon as we choose to live by faith (2 Corinthians 5:17-21), it is simply appropriate to state that our sins are then forgiven or that they are carried by the process that allowed us to acquire faith, that is, Jesus of Nazareth (Isaiah 53 - Ephesians 1).

48 Likewise, when it is stated that Jesus sits at the right hand of God in the heavenly places, it is simply an appropriate formula to summarize Luke 16:16. And I think that Luke 16:17 refers to the timeless law, the holy commandment (John 14:15 - 15:12).

49 By proclaiming themselves different, they oppose the holy spirit and in addition they take away from the holy spirit those whom they manage to convince by usurping the place of Jesus Christ in their hearts.

50 There is fulfillment of Exodus 19:4-6 - Numbers 12:1-2 - 16:1-3. And this could not be achieved during the time of the pedagogy.

51 Now it is no longer possible to recognize, according to their paternal houses, the ten lost tribes (2 Kings 17:1-23). And the promised land will therefore be shared equally among the members of the Israel of God (Ezekiel 47:13-23 - Zechariah 2:1-5,10-13 - Joel 2:28-32 - Luke 24:45-47 - Acts 2:16-38 - Ephesians 2:13-22).

52 What is important is the commandment of Christ and not the various feasts based on the sighting of the moon [the only means available for measuring time on a large scale and demarcating months and seasons] which are instituted in the pedagogical law (1 Chronicles 23:27-32 - Ezekiel 46:1-3 - Colossians 2:16-23 - Isaiah 60:18-22).

53 Thus, even the celebration of the birth of Jesus of Nazareth serves only to periodically remind future generations and those who tend to forget it of the Good News, the dispute over the precise

date of the celebration having no significance and being akin to numerology which is a form of idolatry.

#### **4 Rommel 7**

1 The pedagogy initiated through Moses (Isaiah 1:2-3 - 2 Corinthians 3:12-18), second part.

2 The following things happened after the destruction of their temple (Deuteronomy 13 - John 9:28-29).

3 No (Leviticus 13:40-45 - 14:34-47 - 21:16-24 - 23:39-44 - Numbers 5:17 - 6:5-12,13-18 - 9:1-14 - 10:1-10 - 15:37-41 - Deuteronomy 16:1-3 - 24:8 - Exodus 31:12-18 - John 4:22).

4 There are specific corners of our beard that we must not shave (Leviticus 19:27) so as not to offend the creator of heaven and earth. This is encoded in the Oral Law and as a precautionary principle we sometimes prefer not even to shave.

5 We do not even speak his name because of all the respect we have for him (Exodus 3:14 - 34:14). And he promised us that he will subjugate the rest of mankind to our will when he sends the lion from the tribe of Judah (Genesis 49:9-10). Can a lion become a lamb (John 1:35-36).

6 We do not eat pork. The promised land is for us and our children, and we do not want those who refuse to give the tithe to the tribe of Levi and who refuse that we teach them the will of the supreme being that is encoded in the nuances of biblical Hebrew (Deuteronomy 4:39).

7 The throne of David must be strengthened forever (Psalms 89 - 2 Chronicles 13:1-12) by a person who will forever preserve the grace of God (1 Chronicles 17 - Psalms 132).

8 And it is not Solomon (1 Kings 11:9-13) because the temple is currently destroyed (2 Samuel 7:16 - 1 Chronicles 17:14). For this promise of God is not yet fulfilled despite the fact that Solomon actually built a house for God (1 Kings 8:25 - 1 Chronicles 22:6-10) since this house was destroyed and the people of the tribe of Judah were sent into exile. And according to the prophecy of the prophet Jeremiah there has been a return of the exiles, perhaps even from other the ten tribes of Israel who were previously scattered elsewhere at the ends of the earth. And then the temple was rebuilt in the days of Ezra and Nehemiah and Zechariah and Haggai, but there was never again a king in Israel to sit on the throne of David. No legitimate heir is established today.

9 But it could not be this Emmanuel (Isaiah 7:1-16 - Romans 4:17) whose name means 'God is with us' and who was announced for the house of David which is in fear of being completely eradicated by the enemy [therefore it is not necessary that the fulfillment of this prophecy be directly related to the outcome of the ongoing battle], to a king who is not even loved by God (2 Chronicle 28).

10 However, being Jewish does not mean practicing a religion. It is a community united by the same universal values which are transmitted through the maternal womb (Genesis 41:38-45 - 46:20 - 48 - 49:22-26 - Numbers 34:13-15 - Ezekiel 47:13) and yet open to the conversions of strangers (Joshua 8:32-35 - Esther 8:17 - Isaiah 56).

11 But they cannot hope to incorporate the prestigious hereditary tribe of the Levites (Deuteronomy 18:1-2) which has a special connection with God through paternal blood in order to frequently offer

to God his favorite food, namely the blood and fat of healthy animals. And to explain the law to the people and to judge difficult issues (Deuteronomy 15:19-23 - 17:1-13 - Nehemiah 8:6-11).

12 Some of God's people were scattered several centuries ago among the nations (2 Kings 17:1-23) but honesty and integrity is our motto, they will be found and gathered together in the promised land whose limits we know (Ezekiel 47:13-23). And we know all this because it is written in the Bible.

13 We did not write this book which would have been translated into Greek before the coming of Jesus of Nazareth, we also received it but these are our traditions and the tradition must remain alive like the God who is described there (Numbers 14:28) while this Jesus of Nazareth died without fulfilling the prophecies on the glorification of the Jewish people. And anyway, where is the proof that he actually existed.

14 We want to build the house of God that the rest of the world will envy, we will cook meats in it (Exodus 18:11-12 - 20:24-26 - 1 Kings 19:21). The burnt offerings are not eaten. But peace offerings and many categories of sin offerings, including transgressions when another human is directly offended by the sin, these are eaten (Leviticus 7:34-38).

15 The fat is burned and the blood is shed, and the people eat the remainder of the flesh after having given good portions to the members of the hereditary tribe of Levi while God will be hidden behind the veil (Deuteronomy 12 - 14:22-29) where he will be met with a once a year by a high priest descendant of Aaron, on the occasion of a special ceremony which marks the fact that it is impossible for the people to be without sin (Leviticus 16).

16 But it is not because the very existence of the pedagogical law is a sin which gives a privileged position to the family tree of Aaron and Levi and which separates into two parts the Israel of God (Isaiah 8:13-18 - Micah 5:1-4 - John 11:50-52).

17 No willful transgression that cannot be justified by any circumstantial constraint is forgivable (Numbers 15:22-31) but we know the difference between on the one hand the sins committed by involuntary transgressing the commandments (Leviticus 4 - 5).

18 And in this situation something is lost if the transgression was committed by the whole assembly or by the descendant of Aaron who was anointed to serve as high priest (Leviticus 4:7,18 - 6:30). And the flesh is even burned with its excrement at the place where rubbish is thrown, far from the presence of Yahweh who is supposed to be in the sanctuary of the tent of meeting (Leviticus 4:10-12,20-21).

19 And if the transgression does not concern these two similar categories, then the victim can be eaten (Leviticus 2:1-10 - 4:25,30,34 - 6:24-30 - 10:8-18).

20 And on the other hand the sins committed by inflicting harm on someone else with guilty justification and in this situation we find the love of God only by obtaining the forgiveness of those whom we have offended and by performing guilt offerings. There is no other way (Job 42:8 - Leviticus 5:1,4,14-16 - 6:1-7 - Numbers 5:5-10 - Hosea 6:6 - Proverbs 21:3 - Psalms 51:16-17 - Ezekiel 18:1-32 - 33:11-20 - Isaiah 1:10-20 - 57:15-21).

21 The word transgression can refer only to sins that directly offend another human being or more generally any sin concerning any commandment of Yahweh. Because identical words are used to designate things having a certain connection and then the exact meaning depends on the context.

22 After Moses who knew God face to face (Exodus 33:7-11 - Deuteronomy 34:9-12), Ezekiel is said to have been the only prophet who gave new laws for the people (Ezekiel 40-48).

23 And these laws contradict the architectural teachings of Moses concerning the structure of the temple which is the place of worship (Exodus 26:1-15 - Ezekiel 44:1-2 - 48:29-35 - John 4:22).

24 And also concerning the quantities of sacrifices to be offered to God (Ezekiel 45-46 - Numbers 28-29) and whose use is well specified (Leviticus 3:12-17 - 7:1-10 - 1 Samuel 2:12-17,27-29 - Ezekiel 44:15-16).

25 It is for us to be at the service of the only God who created everything and to whom everything belongs (Job 41:11 - Psalms 50:1-15 - Zechariah 7:1-10).

26 But if we have to choose between Moses and Ezekiel then we prefer to choose Moses because this God has no sense of humor (Genesis 25:21-23,28-34 - 27:1-25 - 29:15-25 - Exodus 20:22-23 - 32:1-14 - 29:42-46 - 34:27-28 - Deuteronomy 10:8-9 - 31:19-27) contrary to the God of other prophets (1 Kings 8:9,25-30 - Ezekiel 43:6-12 - 1 Kings 22:1-23).

27 We must not add or subtract from the commandments given by Moses (Deuteronomy 4:1-2 - 12:32 - Isaiah 8:12-20), not for eternity but until the coming of someone who is immortal and who will teach us an additional message from God (Deuteronomy 18:18-20 - Jeremiah 31:31-34 - John 8:23-25).

28 God insists that there be no mixing between the heritages of the different paternal tribes of Israel (Numbers 36 - Ezekiel 46:16-18 - 48:1-29) this is why we must find the lost tribes and identify their paternal tribes (Jeremiah 23:5-8).

29 And the scattered tribes did not return from exile at the same time as the tribe of Judah when the second temple was built after the destruction of that of Solomon, we are certain of it (2 Kings 25:1-22 - Jeremiah 3 - Ezekiel 20:27-44).

30 In the incomprehensible nature of their love for God or rather of the promises they hope to fulfill (Zechariah 14:16-21), it would not be surprising if they had a dubious interpretation of David's words (Psalms 139:21-24) and try to apply this biblical passage to those who suggest them not to seek to identify their brothers and sisters on the face of the earth (Exodus 22:31 - Deuteronomy 14:21 - 23:19-20 - Galatians 3:22 - John 9:39-41).

31 Because the final teaching is that we are all brothers and sisters, whether one is a master or a slave (Acts 10:24-43).

32 And the holy spirit who distributes different gifts to different people (Acts 19:1-20 - 1 Corinthians 12:4-13) considers each person according to the information available and actually understood (Romans 10:1-4 - John 15:22-27 - Job 35:1-8).

33 But sins committed in ignorance of the knowledge of the true God of Israel are to be compensated one way or another (Psalms 119:75 - 2 Timothy 2:13 - Lamentations 3:21-41 - Ecclesiastes 11:9-10 - 12:1-7 - 1 Peter 5:6-9).

#### **4 Rommel 8**

1 How to offend or please the holy spirit (John 5:39-40 - Jeremiah 9:23-24), first part.

2 God's love means that he will give a place, eventually anonymously (Galatians 6:7-8 - Ecclesiastes 9:13-15), to our heavenly body (Genesis 6:5-8 - 8:18-22).

3 And this does not always translate into a long life (Luke 9:7-9 - 2 Chronicles 34:1-2 - 2 Samuel 5:4-5) but it is often the case (2 Peter 3:9,15).

4 The substance of biblical narratives is to highlight different ways of being guilty or righteous towards the holy spirit and the message is the same: one do not overcome by force but by spirit (2 Samuel 17:1-14 - 1 Samuel 2:9-10).

5 The following concerns the notion of truth (John 18:38).

6 Not all those who simulate transparency in their lives are Israel (2 Corinthians 11:14). There are remnants among Jacob and remnants among those who were never Jacob, and both form the Israel of God (Isaiah 44:1-6).

7 A semantic theory of truth holds that truth is a property of sentences and if I affirm that truth is a relative notion, it is because there are two semantics which are not necessarily independent.

8 On the one hand there is the meaning of the words in a sentence, and on the other hand there is the meaning of a sentence in the particular context of a pair (sender - receiver).

9 There may therefore be situations where the truth of a statement can only be determined by the intentions of the author so that there may be several truths and several lies, each of the words truth and lie then referring not to unique possibilities but to sets.

10 Thus, to speak the truth only means to express oneself under the influence of the holy spirit, in other words to have in the heart good intentions in relation to arbitrarily chosen strangers in society.

11 This is the context of the proposition P which states that truth is the light of human beings.

12 Light is the means by which we can achieve our goals with satisfaction, without this being followed by any unpleasant surprise through cause and effect relationships.

13 It should be noted that everything a person does at any time is to achieve a specific goal which is sometimes only known to that person.

14 I am thirsty and I want to soothe this feeling. I want to eliminate a person to take advantage of certain circumstances in such and such a way. I hope to go to a paradise which perhaps does not exist.

15 Even Jesus of Nazareth is not God the holy spirit who is the holy one of Israel.



16 The father of all creation (Jeremiah 10:11-16 - 1 Corinthians 8:5-6), and the light of the world (John 8:12 - 18:37), and the father of the children of Israel and of Jesus of Nazareth (Jeremiah 10:1-10 - 1 John 2:15-17). God the Father and God the Son and God the holy spirit.

#### **4 Rommel 9**

1 How to offend or please the holy spirit (John 5:39-40 - Jeremiah 9:23-24), second part: Selected pieces.

2 Joab strikes Absalom (2 Samuel 18:9-15) whom he brought back to the king (2 Samuel 14:1,18-21) and who rebelled after burning his field (2 Samuel 14:28-33).

3 Without involving the holy spirit in his motives, Naboth refuses a transaction offered to him honestly and in the light of day (1 Kings 21:1-3) by a king whom he is supposed to obey (1 Samuel 8).

4 Yet he must have known that the commandments of God are much more about intentions than actions, since in his time the tabernacle of Moses was already replaced by the house built by Solomon. For Solomon is the third king of Israel and the last to reign over the twelve tribes united, before the separation of the people into two kingdoms.

5 And with her husband's permission, Jezebel decides to take justice by dark ways by inciting others to offend the holy spirit (1 Kings 21:5-23).

6 Simeon and Levi acted with anger (Genesis 34:13-31) and did not forgive those who wished to repent (Genesis 34:1-12).

7 For they could have simply rejected their proposal and demanded reparation (Deuteronomy 22:28-29 - Genesis 49:5-7).

8 She has not previously offended him in any way on her own initiative, and yet Judah makes a promise to his daughter in law without any sincerity when he is under no obligation to do so. Therefore he will have to suffer the consequences (Genesis 38:1-26).

9 Jeroboam abandoned the members of the tribe of Levi (Deuteronomy 10:8-9) by granting their livelihood to others and led the people away from the holy spirit by appointing new gods (1 Kings 12:26-31 - 14:1-16).

10 Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and Sancherib king of Assyria, and Haman servant of king Ahasuerus, each wanted to give himself more importance than the holy spirit (Daniel 4:30 - 2 Kings 19:9-13 - Esther 3:1-11, 5:9-14) who is the true God of Israel (Daniel 4:31-37 - 2 Kings 19:17-28 - Esther 6).

11 Thus, Solomon did not sin against the holy spirit by the fact that he exercised freedom from the commandments of Moses (Deuteronomy 17:14-20 - 1 Kings 11:1-2 - Leviticus 10:16-20) but precisely by the acts of idolatry that he actually committed (1 Kings 11:3-10).

12 Although David will continue to live through Solomon not only through the teachings which he transmitted directly to him and which will actually be used, but also through the family tree to a lesser extent since each is responsible for his own sin.

13 Solomon who was not directly offended by Shimei (1 Kings 2:8-9 - 2 Samuel 16:5-12) made a proposal to him which he accepted (1 Kings 2:36-38) and which he could not keep (1 Kings 2:39-46).

14 Thus, we do not see a direct offense from Amalek (Deuteronomy 25:17-19) towards Saul when the angel sends him to destroy this people (1 Samuel 15:1-3) but this does not mean that such a widespread offense did not exist against Saul or Israel.

15 It must be admitted that the scriptures do not specify every detail known to each stakeholder in every context.

16 And that there has never been any difference between those who practice righteousness and integrity according to the information at their disposal, whatever be the peculiarities of the community in which they evolve (Jeremiah 27:1-22 - 43:1-13 - 2 Kings 5:1-18 - 2 Chronicles 35:20-23 - Ephesians 3).

17 On the one hand a pharaoh loved by God welcomed Jacob (Genesis 47:1-11) and another who was less loved did not pass on to future generations an admirable inheritance (Exodus 1:7-10 - 3:16-22 - 12:40-41),

18 On the other hand God loved King David (1 Chronicles 22) and he was angry with some of his descendants according to the flesh (2 Chronicles 36).

#### **4 Rommel 10**

1 David the man after the heart of the God of Israel.

2 The holy spirit considers only the information at our disposal (Deuteronomy 23:24-25) and David who seeks only to satisfy a whim cannot approve what is not to be reproduced (1 Chronicles 11:15-19).

3 Valiant soldiers of Israel felt the fear and fled against Goliath without defiling their consciences because they recognized the unusual assets of the adversary (1 Samuel 17:4-7,24).

4 And David, less impressive in appearance, volunteered to fight the enemy because he remembered confronting and defeating the lion and bear in a combination of circumstances (1 Samuel 17:33-37).

5 Sin is only in what you desire through your actions based on what you know.

6 She saves his life with sincerity (1 Samuel 18:6-9,22-29 - 19:9-18) and he remembers it (2 Samuel 3:14-16).

7 He fears for his life (2 Samuel 21:10-12) and does not offend anyone (1 Samuel 21:13-15).

8 Elsewhere he fears for his life and leaves it up to God to decide on a parameter that he cannot control (1 Samuel 22:20-23).

9 He is offended to have worked without pay (1 Samuel 25:14-17,21-22) but revenge belongs to God (1 Samuel 25:25-44).

10 It was the all-powerful God of David, whose identity is still unknown, who made Saul the king of Israel (1 Samuel 26:7-12 - 27:1-4).

11 Furthermore, the Amalekite has offended the holy spirit (2 Samuel 1:1-10) and David is in a position to exercise justice against him who struck down a man for his own glory (2 Samuel 1:13-16).

12 Like any normal human being, the son of Saul was not born with the holy spirit but he agrees to make peace (2 Samuel 3:9-16).

13 This is why David, who is in a position to do so, exercises justice against those who have struck a man for their own glory (2 Samuel 4:5-12).

14 Jonathan showed kindness to David (1 Samuel 20) and he remembers it (2 Samuel 9).

15 However, like Isaac and Esau (Malachi 1:2-3) or Amon and Josiah (2 Chronicles 33:21-25 - 34:1-2), the son according to Jonathan's flesh is not also his spiritual son (2 Samuel 16:1-4).

16 And faced with new information whose relevance he cannot determine, he acts in real time with fairness (2 Samuel 19:24-30 - 1 Samuel 8).

17 David found himself in a complicated situation because everyone must commit sins and it is not a stranger who was offended (2 Samuel 13:11-22).

18 And he is convinced by Joab to let return Absalom (2 Samuel 14:21-24,32-33) who did not personally offend David.

19 David wants to be grateful but the recipients are mistaken, and rather than acknowledge their mistake they choose to make war on him (2 Samuel 10:1-7).

20 And they act out of pride for they know that to forgive does not mean to forget but rather to take precautions in the future (2 Samuel 16:20-23).

21 Joab takes revenge in peacetime (2 Samuel 3:17-39) for an unfortunate event that occurred during the war (2 Samuel 2:17-28).

22 And in addition he disobeys king David who asks him to capture Absalom alive (2 Samuel 18:1-5,11-14).

23 Then David wants to take away his title of leader of the army (2 Samuel 19:11-13) and he opposes it by striking the one who did not offend him directly (2 Samuel 20:4-10).

24 Therefore information known to David must be transmitted to one who serves the same God and who is supposed to lead the same people (1 Kings 2:5-6).

25 David himself was not an incarnation of Christ (1 Kings 15:5) but merely his spiritual father (Luke 20:41-44).

26 And David's work continually shines before God because it is designed to be the basis of the teachings of God's only begotten son, the light of the world.

#### 4 Rommel 11

1 Theological vocabulary (Luke 1:31-33 - John 8:51), first part: Generalities.

2 Any opinion or explanation (Proverbs 18:2) is always someone's and we should trust no one (Isaiah 2:22 - 1 Thessalonians 5:19-22).

3 In this biblical sentence (Proverbs 18:2) it is not the fact of wanting to reveal one's thoughts that is criticized but rather the possibility of doing so without being based on any conviction resulting from a preliminary analysis of at least one aspect of the problem (Romans 14:5).

4 For it must be understood that one who is motivated by the holy spirit cannot be a fool.

5 And if someone knows absolutely nothing about a subject, is it impossible to have an intimate conviction without calmly listening to the different points of view available (Proverbs 12:15).

6 Words and phrases may have different meanings when used in different sentences (Genesis 15:13-16 - Exodus 12:35-41 - John 8:33 - Genesis 2:1-3 - Leviticus 25:8-10 - Daniel 9:21-26).

7 And the actual duration of the stay of the children of Israel in Egypt may be different. Either because the count was made from the time Joseph was sold, or because after the miracles that were performed there to free the children of Jacob, the word Egypt is more generally used to designate a population or even a territory where beliefs are incompatible with the one true God. And in this latter case it is necessary to count from the moment of Isaac's birth or from the moment when the promise was made to Abraham. For Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed in the days of Abraham (Genesis 18:20-26) but their names continued to be used to designate peoples with similar practices (Isaiah 1:10).

8 Otherwise how to understand on the one hand that no misfortune happens to the just (Proverbs 12:21) when it is said that Job was just (Job 1).

9 And on the other hand that misfortune often happens to the just who will always be delivered (Psalms 34:11-22) when John the Baptist is said to have had his head cut off (Luke 9:7-9).

10 Thus it must be admitted that the righteous may undergo very difficult trials but will always see in each situation an opportunity to serve the creator through the spirit according to all the complex information that is accessible while the wicked cannot reach the fullness of the heart because he continually experiences desires that offend the spirit (Proverbs 12:21).

11 Moreover, the certain deliverance of the righteous (Psalm 34) does not necessarily concern physical life but will always be accomplished in eternal life, possibly anonymously (John 12:24-26).

12 So we who are disciples of Jesus Christ are wise (Proverbs 8:1-21 - 1 Corinthians 1:30-31) but our wisdom is not that of the world (Proverbs 3:7 - Isaiah 5:21).

13 A single reality can be described by several truths, in other words a single truth can have several facets (Exodus 20:11 - Deuteronomy 5:15 - Numbers 13:1-3 - Deuteronomy 1:19-24 - 1 Samuel 10:9-12 - 1 Samuel 19:18-24).

14 In addition, the notion of responsibility allows the free use of different names to designate the author of a single achievement.

15 The author of the establishment of judges assigned to this task among the children of Israel (Exodus 18:13-27 - Deuteronomy 1:1-17 - 16:18-20). Or the authors of the losses that have occurred during a conflict (2 Samuel 21:15-22 - 1 Chronicles 20:4-8). Or the author of the making of the ark of testimony (Exodus 31:1-11 - 38:22 - 39:42-43 - Deuteronomy 10:3-5). Or the author of the writings of the ten words on the tablets of stone (Exodus 31:18 - 32:15-19 - 34:1,27-28 - Deuteronomy 10:1-2), for he who acts under the influence of the spirit of God performs the acts of God (2 Chronicles 20:14-15 - Judges 20:27-28).

16 In the holy scriptures different realities are called of the same name only because of the particular connection between their contextual nature (Job 10:4 - 1 Samuel 16:6-7).

17 As a first example, the word God which refers to a hidden power (Exodus 7:1) can indifferently refer to the author of all creation (Genesis 1:1), or to his only begotten Son who has a different identity (John 1:1-4 - 1 Timothy 2:5), or to his holy spirit who alone can secure us a place in eternal life (2 Chronicles 20:14-15 - Judges 20:27-28).

18 Thus, an unchanging God announces the arrival of the messenger of a new covenant who is also called God (Malachi 3:1-6 - Isaiah 40:1-11 - John 1:1).

19 As a second example, all those who cling to the holy spirit receive a firstborn position and obtain therefore an eternal inheritance (Exodus 4:22 - Psalms 89:26-28,35-37 - Jeremiah 31:9 - John 1:9). And Jesus of Nazareth is the first born par excellence (Psalms 45:6-7).

20 As a third example, the word Israel sometimes refers to the twelve tribes descended from Jacob who are finally dispersed after Jesus of Nazareth (Exodus 12:47-51 - Leviticus 19:33-37 - 24:22 - Joshua 1 - Isaiah 56:1-8). And some other times it is all of God's Israel which contains more than Jacob (Genesis 17:1-5 - 32:28 - Joshua 14:14 - Isaiah 19:22-25 - Micah 5:1-4 - Romans 9:6-8 - Ezekiel 47:21-23 - Romans 2:28-29).

21 As a fourth example, the Levites of the New Covenant (Malachi 3:1-6 - Jeremiah 31:31-37 - 33:14-26) are no longer determined by the family tree (Deuteronomy 10:8-9) but all imitators of the apostle Paul, who is himself from the tribe of Benjamin (Philippians 3:4-11), for whom nothing is forbidden except to have in the heart evil intentions in relation to strangers arbitrarily chosen in society (Exodus 19:5-6 - 1 Corinthians 9:14-19 - 11:1 - Luke 17:10).

22 The apostle Paul uses all the information of the context in which he evolves and wants to create a form of school accordingly (1 Timothy 2:12 - Galatians 4:1-2 - 1 Corinthians 3:1-2 - Galatians 3:28) to teach people to move away from all forms of idolatry and to attach themselves only to the holy spirit (Judges 4:1-10 - 2 Chronicles 34:18-28 - Isaiah 29:13 - John 13:34-35 - 1 Peter 1:22-25 - 2 Corinthians 10:3-6).

23 As a fifth example the words life and death sometimes refer to the life and death of the physical body (Exodus 21:12-14 - Deuteronomy 32:48-52 - Philippians 2:27-30) and sometimes to eternal life and eternal death (Proverbs 8:32-36 - John 1:4 - Isaiah 57:1-2 - Ezekiel 18:26-27 - 33:11 - 1 John 5:12-13).

24 As a sixth example the word father in the scriptures does not necessarily refer to blood relationship (Exodus 4:22 - 2 Kings 6:21 - Malachi 1:1-3 - Psalms 45:16-17 - Ezekiel 37:24-27 -

Luke 20:41-44). And the father of the true children of Israel (Romans 9:6-8) is the holy spirit whose best representative is Jesus of Nazareth (John 14:8-9).

25 Everyone is born ignorant and after the new birth our new father is the holy spirit (John 3:1-8).

26 As a seventh example the word Law refers to two separate things. It may be the particular pedagogy of Moses (Galatians 3:23-26 - 1 Corinthians 9:20-21) within which the hereditary tribe of Levi and the hereditary successors of Aaron have a particular role (Numbers 18). And they are the only ones authorized to receive whatever any Jew may wish to offer to God.

27 Or it may be the timeless law of Christ (1 Corinthians 9:21) since no one needs to be a Jew or know Moses before understanding the meaning of the word steal (appropriating the possession of another).

28 As an eighth example there is a clear distinction between Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread (Leviticus 23:4-8) but the two are closely linked, so that over the centuries the name of one might have been used to designate the other (Ezekiel 45:21 - Luke 22:1,7-8 - John 13:1 - 19:14).

29 In the sight of God the name of an entity is not some literal expression (Exodus 33:17 - Judges 6:31-32 - 7:1-2) but the abstract concept that this entity represents (Exodus 34:14).

30 For communities have different languages that can designate the same reality by different words and sounds because the different alphabets sometimes have nothing in common.

31 And when God speaks of destroying a people, it is not necessarily a question of removing all the celestial bodies of the individuals who constitute that people (Numbers 24:14-25 - Ephesians 6:12) but the idolatrous belief systems which are the foundations of the organization of social life in these communities (Isaiah 11:9-10 - Micah 5:1-4 - Isaiah 49:6 - Jeremiah 16:19-21).

32 The Epistle of John teaches somewhere that only one thing is required (1 John 5:11-12), and elsewhere that it is actually two things (1 John 3:23) and perhaps more (1 John 2:3-4).

33 These nuances are necessary because obedience to the holy spirit implies on the one hand the confidence that this obedience will give a place to our heavenly body. And on the other hand, there is a methodology to follow (1 John 2:20 - 1 Kings 3:5-12 - Proverbs 1:1 - 10:1 - 25:1 - Ecclesiastes 1:1 - 12:10-14).

34 To reject any form of idolatry but submit to the rules established in the surrounding society (Proverbs 24:21-23).

35 To obtain forgiveness for an offense by soliciting the actors concerned since this is the path indicated by the pedagogy of Moses, and to practice justice and fairness when dealing with anyone even strangers (Proverbs 14:34 - 21:3-4).

36 To understand that we are connected to our achievements by the notion of responsibility (Proverbs 6:1-5).

37 To analyze each situation before reacting (Proverbs 12:16 - 14:29 - 15:1 - 16:32 - 20:3).

38 To educate the youth because everyone comes into the world ignorant (Proverbs 3:11-12 - 13:24 - 22:6,15 - 23:12-21).

39 To stay focused on the goal (Proverbs 4:20-27).

40 There is no possibility of retaining the discriminatory pedagogy of Moses (Romans 2:13 - Galatians 3:10 - 2 Peter 3:15-16) because it is a sin against the holy spirit who is the true God (Isaiah 54).

41 Just as the writings of the prophet Jeremiah take place before the Babylonian captivity and could therefore concern events to occur before the arrival of the messenger of the new covenant mentioned in chapter 31, these writings of the apostle Paul (Romans 2:13 - Galatians 3:10) occur while the temple of the Jews, the workplace of the tribe of Levi and the high priest direct descendant of Aaron, is still in operation (John 11:49-52).

42 Whoever wants to be under the law of Moses must absolutely identify all members of the hereditary tribe of Levi and the lawful successors among the sons of Aaron (Leviticus 25:32-34 - Numbers 5), and additionally identify all the Jews of mankind according to their paternal tribes (Leviticus 25:23-31 - Numbers 36 - Deuteronomy 23:19-20).

43 Such a person is a real asshole and if he is not just an ignoramus who is content to do what his father or his mother or his neighbors or his brothers told him to do (2 Chronicles 21:1-5 - Judges 9:1-5 - 1 Kings 12:10 - Job 32:1-10 - 2 Chronicles 15:16-17 - 22:8-12 - 2 Kings 6:26-29 - Isaiah 2:22) then he is truly cursed (Galatians 3:10).

44 Finally we must make the connection between Romans 2:12 and Romans 3:20-22.

45 And it is legitimate to ask what are the commandments considered by the apostle James who is supposed to be a disciple of Jesus of Nazareth and also a Jew at the same time (Luke 11:52 - 1 John 2:18-21).

46 For whoever keeps the whole law but sins against one commandment becomes guilty of all (James 2:10). Is anyone among you sick. Let him call the elders of the Church and let these elders pray for him and anoint him with oil in the name of the Lord. And the prayer of faith will save the sick, and the Lord will raise him up. And if he has committed sins, they will be forgiven him. Therefore confess your sins to one another, and pray for one another, so that you may be healed. For the fervent prayer of a righteous man is very useful (James 5:14-16).

47 Some point out that Acts 3:22-23 is not identical to Deuteronomy 18:18-19 and they thus indicate that Moses does not announce the arrival of a particular prophet who will give the people new or different laws (Deuteronomy 4:1-2) but that he announces a continuous series of prophets who will only give warnings to the people on future difficulties without ever changing a law that will never change (Genesis 1:29 - 9:1-3 - Leviticus 11:1-4).

48 However Moses never asked God to build a house with doors and windows (Ezekiel 44:1-2 - 46:1-3 - John 4:22) but only explained the plans for the construction of a movable work as the workplace of the high priest successor to Aaron, with the colors of the curtains and the arrangements of the altar of incense (Exodus 30:1-10) and of the altar of burnt offerings (Exodus 27:1-8).

49 And this teaching of Moses did not however survive forever but only during the nearly four hundred years which constitute the era judges (Judges 8:22-23 - Hosea 13:11 - Acts 7:44-53).

50 Deuteronomy 30:11 could be paralleled with the fact that all the important characters in the scriptures, starting with Moses himself and king David as well, have offended God (Numbers 20:9-12 - 1 Kings 15:5).

#### **4 Rommel 12**

1 Theological vocabulary (Luke 1:31-33 - John 8:51), second part: Ultimate revelation.

2 The only will of the creator of all things (God the Father) in the life of men is obedience to the holy spirit and to transmit this teaching to men there were many prophets but the one who had the main and essential role was Jesus of Nazareth also called Son of God or Son of man (John 8:28 - Luke 13:18-21 - Acts 17:22-34).

3 So we have God the Father, and God the Son, and God the holy spirit.

4 The first chapter of the book of Genesis summarizes the story of creation and from the second chapter onwards it is about highlighting selected events for our instructions.

5 Throughout the Hebrew Bible God blesses or curses different characters by promising them that particular events will occur sometimes during their lives in the flesh, but very often after the death of their bodies (Genesis 15:1-6 - 17:1-8 - Exodus 34:5-7 - Deuteronomy 25:17-19 - 1 Kings 21:27-29).

6 And Jesus of Nazareth came to explain to the Jews that he announces good news to all mankind. It is that no one dies and the kingdom of God is in our midst (Luke 17:20-21 - 20:37-38 - 1 John 3:2-3).

7 His resurrection, a phenomenon already noted as being strange in the Jewish scriptures (Genesis 5:21-24 - 2 Kings 2:1-18 - 13:20-21), demonstrates the existence of eternal life (Acts 1:1-11) and makes us understand the means to access it (1 Peter 1:18-22 - John 3:16).

8 Just imitate his behavior by clinging to the holy spirit in all circumstances (John 13:34-35).

9 His words were spoken and written to comfort and sustain us in the midst of different trials and if I obey his teaching I become the new form of his body and he becomes my spirit (John 14:22-24) because I included him in the effective chain of transmission of information that I use to carry out my own realizations (Romans 8:9).

10 All the creators of sects and cults (2 Peter 2:15-19 - John 8:32) want to use you to give a place to their own heavenly body and to achieve this goal they must be directly responsible for a knowledge that you proudly use regularly in your life.

11 Either there are very small things to perform such as praying in a special way at particular times in addition to other prayers that may come from your own initiative, or practicing fasts on certain days of the week that have been chosen for you. Or they insist on certain vocabularies to be used systematically when the circumstances are favorable, or on the supposed exact spelling of certain expressions. Or they impose to have a significant utility in some of the most important events in your life, such as contributing to the choice of your life partner and ensuring that this relationship in which they have a great deal of responsibility produces lasting fruits (eg children).



12 The only way to endure eternal life without going to hell (leaving others a disgusting memory as a legacy) is to consistently practice what feels right and just to you in all your interactions with others, according to the information available to you. There are no other secrets, there is no particular ritual to practice.

13 The spirit of God is the spirit of justice and equity and this spirit can dwell in anyone who wishes but be careful, not everyone wants this and some know how to hide their intentions very well.

14 At any given moment there are only two kinds of people in the world namely those who are only concerned with the flourishing of all mankind and those who do not care (Luke 9:50 - 11:23).

15 Those who act out of ignorance still have the possibility of conversion (John 6:37) because every normal human being must offend the holy spirit (Psalms 32) but whoever renounces the faith after having had an exact knowledge of it is definitely cursed (Luke 12:10).

16 False Jews, whether they are spiritual or fleshly descendants of converted peoples (Esther 8:15-17) or whether they are truly of Abraham, know that not all the prophets of scripture are of the tribe of Levi. King David of Judah spoke from God (Psalm 22), and the son of a prostitute woman was a judge in Israel (Judges 11:1-3).

17 But they refuse to understand that the spirit of God cannot remain locked within four walls in a very holy place which only a privileged few have the right to approach according to their genealogy and function within that genealogy (Exodus 29:29-30 - 30:1-10 - Numbers 8:22-26).

18 A holy place that was initially in a moving structure (Exodus 26:30-37 - 40:1-7 - Numbers 1:47-54). A holy place that king David wanted to immobilize (2 Samuel 7:1-2 - 1 Chronicles 22:17-19) and that the prophet Ezekiel proposes to immortalize (Ezekiel 43:10-12 - 48:29-35).

19 They refuse to understand that there is no particular time of day or particular days of the year to fully experience God's presence (2 Kings 4:22-23 - Isaiah 60:18-22).

20 Jacob also prophesied that his own spirit would not naturally be united with that of the Levites (Genesis 49:5-7).

21 Indeed, what could be more petty than a Jew who considers himself to be the intermediary between God and men (1 Thessalonians 2:13-16).

22 What is stronger than the God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob, and what is sweeter than Jesus of Nazareth (Judges 14:14 - 1 Corinthians 15:3-4).

23 It is not a man who builds a house for God (Exodus 20:22-23 - Psalms 50 - 132:1-8 - Isaiah 66:1-2).

24 It is God who builds a house for those he loves to reward them for their devotion to the holy spirit (2 Samuel 7:11,16 - 1 Chronicles 17:10,14 - Psalms 132:9-18).

25 And it is impossible to surprise God (John 3:27 - Isaiah 29:15-16) because everyone always acts according to one's own nature. What changes is the information available and understood and the accumulated experience.

26 When we come into the world, we do not know how to behave in order to achieve our own goal without this being followed by any unpleasant surprise through cause and effect relationships [For each is free to set his own goals (John 16:23-24)].

27 Perhaps we must trust people who are rich, or old people, or very strong people, or our parents regardless of our age (2 Chronicles 21:1-5 - Judges 9:1-5 - 1 Kings 12:10 - Job 32:1-10 - 2 Chronicles 15:16-17 - 22:8-12 - 2 Kings 6:26-29 - Isaiah 2:22).

28 Maybe we have to lie to everyone when there is no constraint and simply to protect our privacy or for fun (Zechariah 8:16-17 - 1 Samuel 25:14-38 - John 3:20-21).

29 Maybe we have to make human sacrifices (Jeremiah 7:31) or carefully observe the brightness of the night and the configuration of the most visible stars (2 Kings 21:6) in order to achieve our own goals with a lasting satisfaction (Jeremiah 9:23-24 - Habakkuk 2).

30 There is only one solution which is completely revealed by Jesus of Nazareth (1 Peter 1:18-25 - John 3:16 - Colossians 1:21-23).

31 And if the witnesses of his life and his resurrection were few it is not because God is wicked but because those who were chosen had the privilege of continuing to exist eternally by the information they transmitted to us.

32 It should not be an absurdity to define a celestial body as being the extension of a physical body by the notion of responsibility. A child still in the womb of the mother can provoke at a moment given, while she is imagining the future, a particular smile that will be seen, through a television that has been offered to him, by someone who will feel inspired and who will therefore take such an initiative and so on and the world is exchange).

33 The ten commandments cannot be for all mankind, God having given possessions to other human communities without giving them the ten words (Deuteronomy 2:1-12 - 5:1-4).

34 The sabbath day was created for the explanations of Jesus of Nazareth on the true identity of God according to the apostle Paul (Colossians 2:16-23) and on this day we did not stop caring about the prosperity of others but we taught the knowledge of a God whose identity was not yet fully revealed (Luke 4:16-21 - 14:1-6 - John 7:22-29).

35 What Jesus of Nazareth says is that on the one hand it is not the sabbath day that gives eternal life and the purpose of life is to obtain eternal life (1 Corinthians 15:45 - 1 John 1:2 - John 1:4). And on the other hand, if it is not a bad thing for a community not to systematically carry out the tasks essential to its survival every day of the week, it should not be thought that there must be a particular day of the week when we must stop worrying about the development of our neighbor.

36 Moreover, if the tablets of stones teach that covetousness is an offense against the creator of all things, pride is not mentioned (Daniel 4:30-3 - Ephesians 2:20-22 - 2 Timothy 3:16).

37 Jesus did not say: Carry a cross, walk a path with it and be crucified once a year or once in your life.

38 Condition A and condition B and condition C, is different from condition A only (Leviticus 11:1-7). Also compare Luke 9:23 - 14:27 with Luke 8:10-11 - 14:34-35 - John 16:25,29.

39 But he said: Love one another as I have loved you (John 15:12).

40 If christianity consists in being a disciple of Jesus of Nazareth, the works to be accomplished by a disciple depending on the interpretations of the different movements and schools of thought, and that in addition this Jesus of Nazareth was a Jew whose teaching is based solely on the Jewish religion, then how can we deny that christianity originated from a very ancient Jewish people (Romans 10:17 - John 4:22).

41 But all of this does not mean that christianity should continue to regard Judaism as an acceptable religion because of its origins.

42 This would be to misunderstand the teachings because what is said is that everything was savagery on earth, even Judaism which was simply one of the less savage organizations but which was also a savagery among others (Ezekiel 46:1-3 - Galatians 3:22 - Job 35:5-8).

43 And then a long-foretold light came into the world (Luke 13:18-21 - John 8:12). And he who does not receive this light is an outcast (Luke 9:50 - 11:23).

44 Judaism is indeed a religion which is centered on two hereditary things transmitted only at birth, namely belonging to the tribe of Levi and being a legitimate successor of Aaron.

45 And after the message of Jesus Christ some authors, among others Matthew and Mark which was designed to make christianity unbearable for anyone interested in the foundation which is the Hebrew Bible, and also James, wanted to save something (Deuteronomy 23:1-8 - Numbers 5:11-31 - 36:5-13) that must disappear (Hosea 6:6 - 14:1-2 - Isaiah 66:3).

46 For the true holy of holies (Exodus 26:33-34) is in the heart and everyone is a Jew in the eyes of God (Exodus 20:22-23 - Joel 2:28-32 - Romans 2:28-29).

47 The spirit of prophecy (Ezekiel 1:1-3), which distributes different gifts to different people (1 Corinthians 12:4-12), is the testimony of Jesus-Christ (John 3:17-21) and even the falsifications know it as is the case in the following extract.

48 And I fell at his feet to worship him, but he said to me: Be careful not to do it. I am your companion in service, and that of your brothers who have the testimony of Jesus. Worship God, for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy (Revelation 19:10).

49 In the early days of Christianity, a follower of Christ who was not a Jew did not necessarily have to behave like a follower of Christ who was a Jew.

50 For the latter could continue to give the hereditary tribe of Levi their means of sustenance while Paul tells the non-Jew that the true temple God is not this man-made house that is still standing but rather the body of Christ who is still alive (Acts 25:19).

51 The apostle Paul teaches in a context that is not eternal and he indicated in twelve letters, out of the thirteen attributed to him and which bear his name in the introductions of the texts, that he is in charge of edifying non-Jews.

52 Moreover, the spirit of Jesus of Nazareth was very dense in the early days of christianity because there was not yet much intermediary between the author of the message and the receiver.

53 Today when I recite a biblical verse which is supposed to be his word, it is not only his spirit that is invoked but rather the whole chain of responsibility which allowed this knowledge to be available to me in a specific place and in at precise moment since the message of Jesus Christ is that no one dies and that the kingdom of God is among us.

54 And these responsibilities are of various natures since there are theologians but also the printing press which published this book which I hold in hand or the manufacturer of this computer on which I am reading.

55 But all this is not a problem because there has never been any difference between men (Deuteronomy 10:16-20 - 1 John 4:20-21) and the true eternal God is the holy spirit (Ecclesiastes 7:10-14).

56 The special child who must forever strengthen the throne of king David (Isaiah 9:5-7) is Jesus of Nazareth whose body is the true temple of God (John 2:18-21) because when we practice his teachings we become his body (Ephesians 1:22-23) and his spirit which is also the spirit of God (John 3:34) then dwells in us (Ephesians 2:17-22 - 1 Corinthians 6:15-20).

57 Jesus of Nazareth is the only absolutely perfect man in the eyes of God. Without this certainty one would have considered possible the theories that lend him a different bride from the church (John 3:29-34) while John the Baptist would have lived in the wilderness and then had his head cut off (Luke 1:76-80 - 3:1-6 - 9:9) or even the theories that attribute to him children according to the flesh so as to attenuate the perfect beauty of his celestial body (1 Corinthians 7:7-8 - Isaiah 54:1-5).

58 The God of Israel is trinitarian because the creative Father is intimately united with two main angels who are the Son and the holy spirit (Zechariah 4:3,11-14). Furthermore, the creator probably has seven main angels (Zechariah 4:2).

59 God can use the most unexpected means to enable those He loves to have, possibly anonymous, an eternally useful inheritance that can exist in enhanced form (Proverbs 18:11 - Isaiah 40:25-28 - Jeremiah 45).

60 It is not a sin to be strong or rich. But it is a sin to consider that these trumps can scare the lord of all the earth or that these trumps are a marvelous gift from him because it is not these things that can pass with certainty to future generations an eternally wonderful inheritance (Psalm 49 - Habakkuk 1:6-12 - Zechariah 4:6).

61 God is for equal opportunities everywhere and at all times, considering everyone only according to their real abilities without favoring the poor (Exodus 23:1-8) and without disfavoring the rich (Exodus 30:14-15).

62 This does not mean that within any community any foreigner making a temporary stay must have exactly the same rights as a native in all aspects of social life.

63 However if you have to evaluate different people on a particular parameter (students in a classroom may be of different nationalities and backgrounds, some not even having confirmed legal status yet and I am in charge of assessing their knowledge of history - there was a fight in the street because a person provoked another and I am responsible for identifying the culprit - a person is

looking for an object that was stolen from him and I am in charge to understand and solve his problem).

64 Then only the parameter concerned must be the object of the concern of the judge who must not worry about the other aspects of the life of the people involved (2 Chronicles 19:7-10 - Deuteronomy 1:16-17).

65 Some atheist does not seek proof of the existence of any god because logic is sufficient to understand nature but in this statement no clear definition of the word 'god' is proposed: if I say that I believe in the God of logic, am I in contradiction with the atheist.

66 False christians give the wrong meaning to the phrase 'believe in Jesus of Nazareth' because christianity teaches that Jesus is the king of the Jews (Luke 23:38 - John 19:19-22) therefore a christian must ask himself: what should a Jew who loves the King of the Jews do.

67 The commandments of the Jewish bible are not frozen in time because between the beginning of Genesis and the Leviticus book of Moses there is an evolution of what is allowed to eat. And the commandments of Moses are not all kept after him because the tabernacle disappeared in the time of David. And it is possible that it was not only the members of the tribe of Levi who taught the knowledge of the law to the people in the time of Jesus of Nazareth because he was from the tribe of Judah and he was not condemned because he taught in the synagogues and in the temple (Luke 2:40-46 - 4:16 - John 8:19-20 – 10:22-24 - Deuteronomy 12:13-14) but only because of his particular message.

68 Whoever calls himself a religious Jew practicing Judaism after having read the writings on Jesus is really someone strange because he has deep down himself, in everything he does, the secret mission of identifying the twelve tribes of Israel distinctly.

69 And if he is asked why he believes in the Hebrew Bible which he himself received without having witnessed its writing, and does not believe in Jesus of Nazareth who is also available knowledge.

70 Then on the one hand he can explain that there are inconsistencies in the christian New Testament.

71 However there are also in the Hebrew Bible, and in the same way that there are also books which are not considered as being holy scriptures by the Jewish bible, in the same way he should be interested in separating the books of the new testament author by author in order to also identify possible falsifications.

72 The apostle Paul teaches that God loves everyone from same way but that it is aimed primarily at non-Jews to teach them the knowledge of the faith.

73 On the other hand he can ask us why we believe in Jesus without having witnessed these events ourselves, but we only know that there is a message worthy of being received and whoever does not accept this message is an enemy of humanity (Galatians 3:21-29 - 1 John 4:20-21).

74 A religious artistic presentation does not necessarily consist in alluding to the holy scripture because it is simply a question of exposing useful achievements for its development, likely to be imitated in an edifying way.

75 In other words it is a question of bearing witness to the power of the holy spirit (Zechariah 4:6). Thus the trick of the Devil consists in promoting behaviors that are either useless or destructive.

#### **4 Rommel 13**

1 Moses (Numbers 28–29) vs Ezekiel (Ezekiel 45–46).

2 Regarding the perpetual holocaust, on the one hand the meal offering is a tenth of an ephah of fine flour kneaded in a quarter of a hin of crushed olive oil every morning and every evening (28:1-8).

3 And on the other hand the meal offering is one-sixth of an ephah and one-third of a hin of oil every morning (46:13-15).

4 Each sabbath day, on the one hand, two yearling lambs are to be offered with a meal offering of two-tenths of an ephah (28:9-10).

5 And on the other hand, six lambs and a ram are to be offered with a ephah for the ram and a voluntary gift for each lamb (46:4-5).

6 At the beginning of each month which is the new moon, on the one hand it takes two bullocks and a ram and seven lambs (28:11-15).

7 And on the other hand it takes a bullock and a ram and six lambs (46:6-11).

8 During each of the seven consecutive days of the feast which follows the fourteenth day of the first month, on the one hand there must be two bullocks and a ram and seven lambs (28:16-25).

9 And on the other hand there must be seven bullocks and seven rams (45:21-24).

10 And during each of the seven consecutive days of the feast which begins on the fifteenth day of the seventh month, the sacrifices must be identical for each each day according to Ezekiel (45:21-25).

11 While there is from day by day a constant reduction of the number of bullocks to be offered according to Moses (29:12-40).

12 We also notice a difference on the associated meal offerings (29:14-15 – 46:11).

#### **4 Rommel 14**

1 Conclusion.

2 When we come into the world we find different narratives on various subjects and they all have a historical character so that a classification in order of usefulness can only be made after examining and understanding the teachings offered.

3 The notion of eternal life is clearly stated and what belongs to the realm of belief is the methodology to follow in order to endure in this abstract space which is inseparable from the perceptible universe.

4 Perhaps some rituals should be practiced at special times.

5 There has always been a subtle difference between obedience to God and strict observance of the commandments of Moses' pedagogical law (2 Kings 18:1-7 - 23:24-26 - 2 Chronicles 32:32-33 - 35:20-27).

6 And since at the moment of the application of any commandment each one is alone before his God (Leviticus 7:11-18 - 22:29-30 - 10:16-20 - Numbers 10:29-33 - 1 Chronicles 21:28-30 - 2 Corinthians 3:12-18 - Colossians 1:24-29 - John 5:39-40 - Luke 7:23-35).

7 Therefore this document proposes blind confidence in a hypothesis recognized as timeless by an original analysis of part of the biblical texts (Acts 13:38-52).

8 Namely the Hebrew Bible, and the Gospels of John and Luke, and the Acts of the Apostles, and the letters of Paul(13), and the letters of Peter(2), and the letter of John(1).

9 According to this theory which recalls natural selection in biology, populations as a whole tend to reproduce only, among the knowledge acquired in experimental situations, those that seem useful for the collective well-being.

10 As a result of this presentation, we must ask ourselves about the meaning of agnosticism and atheism by wondering if it is for the member to impose on oneself moral principles that one refuses by ignorance to designate by the word God.

11 Or if it is a question of denying the existence of heavenly bodies, conceived as an extension of physical bodies by the notions of responsibility and intellectual property, by defending the freedom to flourish without ever worrying about a possible justification of our actions to the circumstantially identifiable interlocutors.

12 The observable physical death of the body is theologically attributed to the notion of sin which is individual without this excluding more precise causes studied by science.

13 And the question of the existence of a goal in life seems to be reduced to that to know if the one who has not simply wandered off at a certain stage of one's life like king Solomon and who never cares about the interest of the rest of humanity as a whole can also transmit to future generations a heritage continuously used with admiration.

## Fifth Rommel

### 5 Rommel 0

- 1 Introduction, The principle of the second trinity.
- 2 Overview.
- 3 The identity of God.
- 4 The purpose of life.
- 5 Objective of the holy scriptures and the sacrifice of the man Jesus.
- 6 About the Christ of God who lives forever.
- 7 The humor of the holy scriptures.
- 8 The bible is not the only way (Islam).
- 9 Falsifications in the bible, first part: The new testament.
- 10 Falsifications in the Bible, second part: The old testament.
- 11 Comments on the epistles of the apostles and the gospels, first part: Falsifications.
- 12 Comments on the epistles of the apostles and the gospels, second part: Figures of rhetoric, Prayer.
- 13 Comments on the epistles of the apostles and the gospels, third part: Features of books.
- 14 The gift of tongues by the holy spirit.
- 15 The mysteries raised and unexplained.

### 5 Rommel 1

- 1 Introduction, The principle of the second trinity (Jonah 2 - 2 Samuel 22:20-32).
- 2 To understand what is the meaning of life.
- 3 To understand the scriptures of the new testament, which contain stories about the life of Jesus of Nazareth and his apostles, and also the writings of his apostles.
- 4 To understand the holy writings of religion of the Hebrews Bible that make up the old testament.
- 5 It is necessary to make a clear distinction between the man Jesus who has departed the world there is nearly two thousand years.
- 6 And Jesus the only begotten Son of God who is the Christ and the firstborn of the creation of God.
- 7 The one who came into the world in the form of a man, and who stayed in the world while sitting at the right of his father.
- 8 If we can say that the only begotten son of God is our God, it is only because he is the only way to the true God.
- 9 Truth cannot exist without lies, but the constructions of lies eventually collapse while truth constructs remain coherent.



10 Do not be offended by the title of my letter, because if my master has a sense of humor, am I not supposed to imitate my model.

11 If the word gospel means good news, then can whoever announces good news be sad.

12 Did not the prophet write (Isaiah 6:9-10).

## **5 Rommel 2**

1 Overview.

2 Indeed, and it is necessary not to be wrong, it is not a man that we must believe to have eternal life.

3 But it is in the one who came down from the sky and who went back to sit down to the right of his father.

4 There are deaths have been resurrected according to the texts of the Gospels, but no resurrected one has ascended into heaven (John 7:18).

5 This document should help to understand the gospel (John 3:13-21).

6 The principle of the trinity (God the Father, and God the Son, and God the holy spirit), which I propose to call the first trinity, can be described as follows.

7 The creator, who is God the Father, is described in the Bible by rather special events that he has organized.

8 Among others, he has announced by various authors the coming of his only begotten son in the world, the coming of God the Son (Genesis 49:10 - Psalms 2:7-12 - Isaiah 50:4-11).

9 And since Jesus the man has risen from the dead to sit at the right of his father in heavenly places, men can receive God in their hearts in the form of the holy spirit who is called God the holy spirit (John 7:38-39 - 15:26 - Ephesians 2:22 - 1 Corinthians 3:16 - 1 John 4:6).

10 I state the principle of the second trinity (Jesus the God, and Jesus the only begotten Son of God, and Jesus the man) as follows.

11 The expression Jesus the God stems from the fact that it must be admitted that even if he spoke with great mischief, Jesus the man has never lied since his birth from a virgin woman until his installation on the right of his father (John 8:44,54-55 - Ephesians 4:21-24).

12 And Jesus the only begotten Son of God is the Christ. More precisely it is the concept of love of the general interest, the explicit form of the unique command given by Jesus the man.

13 He came into the world in the form of Jesus the man, and he did not leave the world after the departure of Jesus the man (1 John 3:6 - John 14:6 - Ephesians 1:20-23).

14 The one who denies that everyone's objective must be to participate in the general interest, this one is certainly a liar (1 John 2:22-23).

15 The set of all men of all nations who have the circumcised heart is the church. It is this set that is the body of the only begotten son of God (Ephesians 4:14-16 - 1 Corinthians 12:27 - 1 Peter 2:9-10 - Romans 12:4-5).

16 With the second trinity, on the one hand faith and the possible associated persecutions do not necessarily consist in taking an interest in Jesus the man but unquestionably in Christ.

17 On the other hand, messianic prophecies become a little less obscure because we can see that some are written about Jesus the man (Isaiah 53).

18 And some others are written about Jesus the only begotten Son of God whose body is the church (Isaiah 42:1-9).

19 And some others are written about both (Isaiah 52:13-15).

20 Faith uniquely is to love God with all your heart and to love your neighbor as yourself (Luke 10:25-28).

21 More concretely, since God is simply the notion of truth in christianity as I will expose it in the section 'The identity of God', faith consists in loving everyone in general and not trusting anyone in particular (1 Timothy 5:24).

22 I am writing this document because I would have liked someone to do it for me when I started to be interested in the content of the Bible in early March of 2014. Previously, it had already happened to me open a Bible, two or three times, to search methodically the interest of its contents.

23 But I had always started with the first pages of the book, and I had always been discouraged after the first two chapters of Genesis because I did not understand what was God's pilosity, and his exact hairstyle, at the moment when he breathed a breath of life into the nostrils of the man he had created in his image.

24 I had then convinced myself that this book could only be a collection of poems expressly conceived to comfort, under different circumstances, those who need to be comforted.

25 Thus, before the end of 2013, I did not know what the terms old testament and new testament mean, nor the words gospel and apostle which had a comic connotation in my mind.

26 I did not study the entire contents of the old testament to conceive of this work (John 6:43-46).

27 On the subject of my willingness to share what I understood from my investigations, I must say that I never received an order or a promise like the apostle Paul. I am simply the work of God, as each of between us.

### **5 Rommel 3**

1 The identity of God.

2 Science aims to establish knowledge about the work of God and experiment is then used to purify speculations, while the holy scriptures reveal the will of the creator.

3 It is written that God knows in advance those who will have eternal life consequently his word must come where it is needed to convince those who must be through this procedure.

4 The sky, which is the throne of God, is the place of residence of abstract concepts.

5 God is the notion of truth, and Christ who is his only begotten Son is the notion of love of the general interest, and all souls have been created in the image of God and are also abstract concepts.

6 The hand of God is the laws of nature that scientists seek (John 14:9-10 - 1:18 - 4:24 - Romans 1:20-23 - 1 Timothy 6:16 - Isaiah 48:12-13 - Jeremiah 23:24 - Psalms 139:6-8 - John 6:61-63 - 1 Corinthians 15:35-38,42-50 - Luke 20:34-38 - John 12:23-26).

7 God creates the spirit of man in his image, and no element of creation, being alive or being inert, is the creator.

8 The story of creation is necessarily a metaphor chosen by the holy spirit to describe a complex process that it is up to us to specify.

9 Because God loves that man seeks him, he wants all men to reason like scientists and that there be no idolater (Isaiah 45:18-20 - Acts 17:24-31 - Psalms 146:3-6 - Isaiah 2:22).

10 The body of man is not in the image of God, and the chronology which is exposed in the story of creation (three days, morning and evening successions, are elapsed before the creation of the sun) was not conceived from a human perspective (2 Peter 3:8).

11 Even the discovery of a form of extraterrestrial life cannot question the nature of God and the word of God.

## **5 Rommel 4**

1 The purpose of life.

2 We are genetically children of our parents, but we are necessarily creations of God (Isaiah 45:9-12).

3 Life is a pilgrimage.

4 The only purpose of life is the circumcision of the heart of God's elect (Daniel 12:2-3).

5 If a human has a circumcised heart from birth, then this human is the incarnation or reincarnation of a spirit who is already a son of God, like the man Jesus or John the Baptist.

6 No other human can be born with the circumcised heart (Romans 3:4 - 1 John 1:8-10 - Psalms 51:5-8 - John 3:3-8).

7 This circumcision is done by the hand of God when one confesses the only begotten son of God, in other words when one realizes that it is always necessary to think and act out of love for the general interest without ever meditating any injustice against anyone, and without ever engage in any form of idolatry (Colossians 3:5-11 - Ephesians 5:6-11 - 1 Peter 1:22-23).

8 All the sins of the one who accepts the only begotten son of God in all aspects of his life are automatically forgiven (2 Peter 1:9-10 - Luke 11:34-36 - John 13:10 - Luke 5:18-26).

9 By definition, and it must be understood that it is a definition, every person who has the circumcised heart automatically has the holy spirit and is a member of the body of Christ, even if the man Jesus is not known to this person, as it is written (John 4:23 - Ephesians 1:13 - Galatians 3:26 - 2 Corinthians 3:18).

10 We understand then that, if all sins are forgiven by the confession of the only begotten son of God, then no particular ritual is necessary to have eternal life, not even the ritual of baptism (1 Peter 3:21-22).

11 Any form of idolatry is incompatible with the justice of the heart that characterizes anyone who has confessed the only begotten son of God, because idolatry inevitably inculcates hatred (Luke 16:13).

## **5 Rommel 5**

1 Objective of the holy scriptures and the sacrifice of the man Jesus.

2 The apostle Paul says that the purpose of the scriptures is to prepare the reader for the trials of life (2 Timothy 3:16-17 - Romans 15:4 - 1 Corinthians 10:11).

3 It should be noted that the scriptures can be categorized as follows: the period of creation extends from the creation of heaven to that of the Garden of Eden. And the period of the patriarchs extends from Adam and Eve to Moses. And the period of the law and the prophets extends from Moses to Zechariah.

4 And the last hour, or the end of the centuries, or the coming century, is the period that extends from the coming of the Just with his messenger and his apostles (John baptizes - Jesus - Paul - Peter - John) until the second advent.

5 From a qualitative point of view, we can distinguish the generation of prophets stretching from Adam to Jesus, and the generation of the last hour, which begins with the introduction of the holy spirit into the world, and which will end at the second advent.

6 If all the scriptures come from a particular people, and are expressed in a particular language, it is legitimate to ask why other peoples should be interested in it with confidence.

7 It must be noted that God has been able to manifest himself in different ways to other peoples of the earth, because by definition the law is addressed to those who have not naturally received the gift of discerning by themselves the way of Justice.

8 Indeed, God in whom there is no injustice did not choose the people of the Hebrews to testify that he makes a difference between the souls he created in his image.

9 But he chose them to reach those to whom he has not give the ability to find him by other means (1 Timothy 1:8-11).

10 God hid his identity and that of his only begotten Son to the writers of the old testament.

11 He was called in different ways (YHWH - God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob - Lord).

12 And he scrambled the tracks by addressing the prophets through angels represented in their visions from a human perspective.

13 Thus, the descendants of Abraham according to the flesh could have imagined that their God belonged to them and was locatable in space and time (Genesis 28:10-22).

14 And they maintained the tradition of genealogies according to the will of God.

15 But in reality the promises of the scriptures concern all the righteous of all nations (1 John 2:29 - Ephesians 3:3-6 - 1 Timothy 1:3-4 - Titus 3:9).

16 In declaring himself apostle of the Gentiles several times, Paul encouraged the translations of his writings which are sufficient to understand what is to be understood, without being disturbed by falsifications which the enemies of the gospel may introduce elsewhere (2 Timothy 3:14-15).

17 The purpose of the scriptures, therefore, is to convince those who are to be convinced by this means. Because it is enough to say few things to certain people so that they understand what is essential (Romans 10:17).

18 Thus, God raised men among the Hebrews to fulfill his purpose (Romans 10:14). God has therefore chosen Abraham to bring forth through his flesh a people through which he will state the laws that lead to the righteousness of the heart, which is the righteousness of God.

19 But laws clearly stated in this way constitute a curse because they are necessarily incomplete.

20 For example, based on the ten commandments, if a Hebrew is attacked on a sabbath by someone who wants to make war on him then must he defend himself and disobey the law or must he obey the law and let oneself be slaughtered so as not to have sin.

21 Thus Hebrews who are righteous in their hearts can be guilty according to the law, and deeply dishonest Hebrews can use the letter of the law to do criminal acts without God being able to convict them as guilty, for example by letting a patient die rather than performing an operation on the sabbath.

22 Thus, all who were under the law were sinners, either with respect to the law for those who wanted to be righteous or with respect to justice for those who wanted to obey the law (1 John 4:10 - 1 Timothy 1:15 - Galatians 3:22 - Romans 11:32-36).

23 Since the law itself is a curse simply because of its existence, the necessary end of the law is marked by the fact that it is used to justify the murder of the man Jesus who has always been absolutely irreproachable according to justice of the heart, and therefore pleasing to God from his birth through a virgin girl to his crucifixion.

24 And the apostles confirm this reality (John 5:18 - 1 Peter 2:22-25).

25 It is the law given by God which is the exact justification of the death of a person whose guilt cannot be recognized in any of the actions he has practiced throughout his life. And this injustice provoked by the law is an act of jurisprudence that makes the law condemnable before God.

26 So God stops using the law to judge the Hebrews who were under this law, and he gives justice to the man Jesus by raising him from the dead (1 John 4:9).

27 Since it was God who had enunciated this cursed law, the punishment fell on his own son, who is not the son of a man (Galatians 3:13-14).

28 This whole story is about the people who received the law (Romans 3:19-20).

29 As soon as the law becomes condemnable before God, the new tool for the judgment of the world is the tool that was in the beginning, the tool that was used before the coming of the law by Moses namely the justice of the heart (Galatians 5:13-14 - Romans 13:8).

30 The scripture however said that the gospel has been also announced to the dead. Perhaps this is a way of informing us that some of the dead, since Abel, are being sent back to the world so that they can reach the circumcision of their hearts, so that all those who have been predestined will find themselves on the right side on the day of judgment.

31 I think that in the day of judgment all souls will leave their body envelopes but some will inherit eternal shame, and others will inherit eternal life by constituting what was good in Adam the first man because truth cannot exist without lies but truth can be separated from lying.

32 And because the gospel teaches us that the only begotten Son of truth is the love of the general interest who is Christ (1 Peter 3:18-19 - 4:6 - 1 Corinthians 15:51-53).

33 What has changed from the beginning, what in which the law has been useful, is that the people are now educated about the nature of God and the purpose of life.

34 They are instructed by all who announce and distribute the word of God in all nations, to the ends of the earth (Romans 15:8-12 - Isaiah 49:5-7 - Luke 16:27-31).

35 The righteousness of the heart is simply fulfilled by the ten commandments among which the four that specify concrete actions (and not thoughts) must be mixed with the notion of love.

36 All souls have the same price before God (Romans 3:21-24 - Galatians 4:4-5 - Galatians 5:1 - Ephesians 2:13-18).

37 So if everyone is justified only by the justice of his heart then in a certain sense everyone is Jewish (Romans 2:28-29 - Romans 3:1-3).

38 Personally, I think that those who received the circumcision of the flesh already have their advantage, and that the law and Moses were for the Hebrews what Paul and his epistles were for the Gentiles.

39 The goal of these two men was to inculcate the beginnings of wisdom in their audiences (2 Corinthians 3:14-17 - Galatians 3:23-25 - Colossians 2:17 - 1 Corinthians 2:6-8,14-16 - Isaiah 28:23-29).

40 It is permissible and recommended not to abide by the ten commandments in certain situations, and this fact can already be seen in the laws given by Moses as I mentioned in the section 'The humor of the holy scriptures' (John 5:39-40,44-47).

41 And we know that the just will live by faith (Habakkuk 2:4). And there is no faith in the righteousness of the heart where there is the law (Galatians 3:10-11,29).

- 42 The notion of posterity according to God does not come from the bonds of the flesh but links of the spirit.
- 43 We are the posterity of all who lived before us and whom we regard as models (Genesis 18:18 - Galatians 3:6-9) and it is in this way that the Christ of God is destined to have children (Psalms 45:6-7,16-17).
- 44 The cornerstone that the builders have rejected is the man Jesus. But the stumbling block and the rock of scandal on which many stumble and break, are entwined and caught, it is Christ Jesus the only begotten Son of God (1 Peter 2:6-8 - Romans 9:6-8).
- 45 What is therefore asked of each one is to love and seek the truth without any idolatry in the heart, and to seek the general interest (either by giving one's life or by keeping it) without hating whoever it is otherwise one runs into the stumbling block (Leviticus 19:11-18 - Micah 6:8).
- 46 God allows and recommends that the ten commandments be ignored to one who can expose his actions in a human court, without any falsification of any aspect of the facts, with the conviction of being recognized as being just (John 20:22-23 - 1 John 1:5-7 - Genesis 9:5).
- 47 This is how Jesus sometimes speaks of himself as the only begotten Son of God (John 5:26-27,30), and it may be noted that Paul himself asks believers to apply righteousness among them (1 Corinthians 5:1-5, 6:2-3).
- 48 Thus, all things are permitted to him who acts in the name of the only begotten Son of God.
- 49 It is in the name of the only begotten Son of God that Lot has proposed to the men of his city to have fun with his virgin daughters rather than to kill visitors (Genesis 19:5-8).
- 50 It is in the name of the only begotten Son of God that the daughters of Lot chose to give birth with their father rather than disappear with him in an isolated region (Genesis 19:31-32).
- 51 Because he could not have the intention of liberating the Hebrew people by doing so, it is in the name of the only begotten Son of God that Moses has attacked a cruel Egyptian (Exodus 2:11-12).
- 52 It is in the name of the only begotten Son of God that David chose to consume what the law of God only reserved for the priests (1 Samuel 21:3-6).
- 53 This freedom to be well intentioned constitutes the message of the gospel and the substance of the pedagogical law of Moses (Acts 7:51 - John 1:17 - Isaiah 28:8-16).

## **5 Rommel 6**

- 1 About the Christ of God who lives forever.
- 2 Paul differentiates between the man Jesus and Christ the only begotten Son of God (Colossians 1:15).
- 3 Christ is the first creation of God, but it is only at the birth of the man Jesus that he came into the world.
- 4 And he remained in the world after the departure of the man Jesus.

5 He remained in the world by sitting at the right of his father, and he is by definition the holy command given by the man Jesus.

6 The house of God announced by the prophet cannot be built by the hand of man (2 Samuel 7:5 - Isaiah 66:1-2).

7 The house of God is built by Christ, and the house of God is the body of Christ.

8 The body of Christ was born when the holy spirit was brought into the world after the departure of the man Jesus.

9 And to this day the body of Christ is that of a child, as I exposed to the section 'Falsifications in the Bible' (2 Samuel 7:12-16 - Daniel 7:14,27).

### **5 Rommel 7**

1 The humor of the holy scriptures.

2 To renounce all that I possess (to be poor) means to possess only to render service to everyone in general and to no one in particular (Luke 6:20 - 12:33 - 14:33).

3 The believer who acts without love can crush the only begotten Son of God without touching him (Luke 8:43-48 - 1 Corinthians 13:3).

4 Moreover, about the exchange between Jesus and the rich man (Luke 18:18-24), it is obvious that he expresses himself with mischief because he himself does not respect the ten commandments.

5 And not only does he not respect them, but in addition he is given the mission to encourage others not to respect them.

6 Indeed, he works on the sabbath which is forbidden by the fourth commandment, by asking a clear question to his interlocutors (Luke 6:6-11).

7 Furthermore, he asks his interlocutors to remember that David stole (Luke 6:1-5) and this is forbidden by the eighth commandment.

8 And we can remember for ourselves that David also killed (1 Samuel 17:49) and this is forbidden the sixth commandment.

9 And we can also remember that Moses himself asked to kill (Exodus 21:12-14 - Deuteronomy 19:11-13).

10 The Apostle Paul confirms Jesus' sense of humor by stating that the ten commandments, which the man Jesus did not respect, are fulfilled by the one commandment given by the man Jesus (Romans 13:9-10).

11 This complicity between Christ and his apostle also appears when the man Jesus speaks (Luke 16:14-18).

12 It is with mischief that he wants to signify to the greedy pharisees that they need Christ not to be guilty before God, in other words it is through Christ that it is possible not to respect the seventh commandment while being without sin before God.



13 The usual wording being that the Lord's cross or his precious blood cleanses us from all sin.

14 To convince oneself of this reality, it suffices to remark that Paul states that the Lord commands two believers who are married not to separate (1 Corinthians 7:10-11).

15 However, he also adds that if one of the spouses behaves like a non-believer and imposes separation then the other spouse is no longer bound (1 Corinthians 7:12-15) and therefore can remarry without offending the Lord.

16 And after all these indirect remarks about the possibility of transgressing one of the four commandments of actions.

17 For among the ten commandments, the five that concern only the thoughts and intentions must be rigorously respected in all circumstances, so that they determine the limits of the unique ambiguous commandment which is formulated with a promise because God is also the true father of each (2 Chronicles 15:16-17).

18 The man Jesus asks his interlocutors whether it is possible that David was not aware of the fifth commandment (Luke 20: 41-44).

19 This particular humor of the man Jesus can also be seen in the Gospel of John. In fact, he first remarks that he came to sacrifice himself (John 4:31-34).

20 And then he himself suggests to his interlocutors to use the law of Moses to condemn him to death (John 7:19-24).

21 It is true that this excerpt can also be interpreted by saying that Jesus informs his interlocutors that they should not condemn him when he does not respect the fourth commandment, because they may find themselves in a situation where they must also disobey to this commandment.

22 For example, when a circumcision is to be performed on the eighth day (Genesis 17:12).

23 And the apostle Paul also does not lack humor (Galatians 3:27 - Romans 6:3-4 - 1 Corinthians 15:29 - 3:18 - 2 Corinthians 12:15-16 - 1 Corinthians 9:19-23 - 1 Timothy 2:7-8).

24 And though it is true that those who were not created in Christ by God do not have eternal life, he says more about the prayer (Galatians 1:15-16 - Ephesians 2:10 - 6:19-20 - Colossians 4:2-4).

25 Like Paul, the apostle John shares the same complicity with his master when he testifies to us that we will be heard if we pray to God to grant eternal life to a person who has never committed the one unforgivable sin, as I exposed it in the section 'Figures of rhetoric, Prayer'.

26 It appears that Peter is the only apostle who has remained serious (2 Peter 3:15-16).

27 And we know, in fact, that the two epistles of Peter and epistle of John are addressed to believers who already have the wisdom of the law (Galatians 2:7-10).

28 The apostles were not saddened by the trials that life imposed on them (Acts 5:41) as they indeed have the right to be happy and to make known it, because they saw the first risen one who ascend to heaven (John 16:19-23).

29 Thus, the man Jesus speaks mischievously because he knows that his goal is to never to commit sin and to be judged guilty by conservative Hebrews, and to be killed as a person who is cursed according to the law of Moses.

30 And as soon as it happens, the law will become condemnable in the eyes of God who himself stated it by Moses.

31 And the law will cease to be valid so that God can again judge men by their faith in God, their faith in truth, their faith in the justice of heart, as was the case before the arrival of Moses (John 10:14-18).

32 Thus, all the righteous of all nations can receive the same spirit, the holy spirit, and are all equal before God as I have stated in the section 'Objective of the holy scriptures and the sacrifice of the man Jesus'.

33 If anyone does not confess the only begotten Son of God, then he is charged with sins because he refuses the righteousness of the heart taught by God and he prefers either his own righteousness or the justice of certain men.

34 And the righteousness of God is the resurrection of all those who died with Christ, because of the act of jurisprudence established by the man Jesus (John 16:7-11 - Malachi 3:6).

## **5 Rommel 8**

1 The bible is not the only way (Islam).

2 The circumcision of the heart does not necessarily come from the knowledge of the man Jesus.

3 The man Jesus is not the way of all the chosen of God, but the Christ the only begotten Son of God is the way of all the elect of God (1 Colossians 1:17 - 1 John 5:20-21).

4 Faith is not to know the holy scriptures, but only to observe the holy commandment (1 Thessalonians 4:3-8 - 1 Timothy 1:6-7 - Galatians 6:15 - 5:6 - 1 John 2:3-6 - 3:10).

5 The man Jesus himself emphasized that he is not the way of all the elect (Luke 5:32 - Luke 19:10).

6 Thus, concerning Islam and the Prophet Muhammad, I who am not a descendant of Abraham according to the flesh, I do not absolutely think that the following scriptures have a negative connotation (Genesis 16:10-12 - 21:9-20 - Galatians 4:22-25).

7 I say then: certainly the prophet Muhammad was sent by God who is the creator of all things, and who desires that Ishmael (his posterity according to the spirit, made up of all who choose him as a model) serve him by a particular way.

8 We know that the purpose of life is the circumcision of the heart therefore, necessarily but not with the same intensity, God uses persecution to test his elect (Genesis 15:13 - Psalms 34:17-20 - 2 Timothy 3:12 - 1 Peter 1:6-7 - 5:6-7 - 1 John 5:19).

9 And although ordinary humans are not born with the knowledge of the concept of justice, God the creator intended to lead astray those who are unjust according to their nature (2 Thessalonians 2:11-12).

## **5 Rommel 9**

1 Falsifications in the bible, first part: The new testament.

2 If we presented a story of the future events to a scientist, he would be well inspired to check the correspondence between the events described and the reality of the facts before deciding on the plausibility of the extrasensory capacities of the author.

3 But one would have to wonder if the story could have been altered, one way or another, before its transmission.

4 We know in ourselves that a text which claims to be a word of God, the creator of all things, can contain no lie, and this is confirmed by the apostle (1 John 2:18-21).

5 About the epistle to the Hebrews.

6 The writer of Hebrews teaches that Melchizedek is a living priest who lives forever.

7 He compares Melchizedek to God by stating that he has neither father nor mother. And neither beginning of days nor end of life.

8 And that Melchizedek is a priest continually even today, and is a great man because Abraham gave him the tithe of booty and because it is unquestionably the inferior who is blessed by the superior.

9 And this author says also that those who perceive the tithe instituted by the law in the old testament are mortal men and he writes about Melchizedek: but there, it is the one of whom it is attested that he is alive.

10 No man takes this glory to himself, unless he is called by God as was Aaron. Neither did Christ take to himself the honor of becoming high priest, but he received it from the one who said to him: You are my Son, this day have I begotten you. As he says elsewhere: You are a priest forever, according to the order of Melchizedek (Hebrews 5:4-6).

11 For this Melchizedek was the king of Salem, the priest of the God Most High, who met Abraham when he returned from the defeat of the kings and blessed him. And to whom Abraham gave tithe of all things. He who is first king of justice according to the meaning of his name, and then king of Salem namely king of peace. The one who is without father, and without mother, and without genealogy. He who has neither beginning of days nor end of life, but is made like the Son of God. This Melchizedek remains a priest in perpetuity. Now consider how great was this man to whom the patriarch Abraham gave a tithe of the spoils. For those of the sons of Levi who exercise the priesthood have, according to the law, the order to collect tithes from the people, namely from their brothers, although they came from the loins of Abraham. But he who did not draw his origin from them, took the tithe of Abraham and blessed him who had the promises. Now it is without doubt the lower who is blessed by the higher (Hebrews 7:1-7).

12 And here those who receive tithes are mortal men. But there it is one of whom it is witnessed that he is alive. And to put it bluntly, Levi who receives the tithe paid the tithe through Abraham. For he was still in the loins of his father when Melchizedek went to meet Abraham (Hebrews 7:8-10).

13 If then perfection had been possible through the Levitical priesthood, for the people received the law under this priesthood, why was there still necessary for another priest to appear according to the order of Melchizedek and not according to the order of Aaron? For the priesthood being changed, there is also necessarily a change of the law. For the one about whom these things are said belongs to another tribe, of which no member has served at the altar. For it is well known that our Lord came out of Judah, a tribe of which Moses said nothing concerning the priesthood. And it becomes even more obvious when another priest appears in the likeness of Melchizedek, who is not made priest according to the law of carnal ordinance but according to the power of an imperishable life. For this testimony is given to him: You are a priest forever, according to the order of Melchizedek (Hebrews 7:11-17).

14 I believe that the author of this epistle to the Hebrews did not understand the message of the gospels (Luke 9:46-48 - 22:24-27).

15 He did not understand that Jesus is the only priest alive (John 14:6).

16 He did not understand that Jesus is comparable to God only because he never said a lie.

17 And he did not understand that it just means we have to get closer to Jesus only by faith in him (faith in the notion of love of neighbor) in the same way that Melchizedek was a priest (logically devoted to social work) only by faith at a time when the law was not enunciated (Psalms 110:1-4 - Genesis 14:18-20).

18 I think this author is an antichrist who wants to encourage idolatry.

19 About the epistle of James.

20 The author of the epistle of James suggests that it is poverty in material things that conditions access to eternal life.

21 May the brother of humble condition rejoice in his elevation. And he who is rich, in his humiliation. For it will pass away like the flower of the grass. The sun has risen with its fiery heat and is withering the grass. And its flower falls, and the beauty of its appearance is gone. Likewise the rich withers in his way (James 1:9-11). Listen, my beloved brothers. Has not God chosen the poor in the eyes of the world, so that they may be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom which he promised to those who love him? But you have despised the poor. Is it not the rich who oppress you and bring you to court? Are they not the ones who insult the honorable name by which you are called? (James 2:5-7).

22 And this is completely false (1 Timothy 6:17-19 - Luke 19:1-10).

23 He also suggests that faith, and not repentance for sinful behavior, should be practiced in mourning and tears.

24 Feel your misery, and be in mourning and tears. Let your laughter turn into mourning, and your joy into sadness. Humble yourselves before the Lord, and he will exalt you (James 4:9-10).

25 Yet the characteristics of faith imply that we must rejoice in hope and be patient in affliction (Philippians 4:4 - 1 Pierre 3:15-16 - 5:10).

26 He also teaches that a sick person will obtain healing and forgiveness for his sins by calling on the elders of the church to pray and perform rituals provided that trust of the sick person is total in this action of the elders of the church.

27 Is anyone among you sick. Let him call the elders of the Church and let these elders pray for him and anoint him with oil in the name of the Lord. And the prayer of faith will save the sick, and the Lord will raise him up. And if he has committed sins, they will be forgiven him. Therefore confess your sins to one another, and pray for one another, so that you may be healed. For the fervent prayer of a righteous man is very useful (James 5:14-16). If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask God who gives to all simply and without reproach. And it will be given to him. But let him ask in faith and without doubting. For he who doubts is like the wave of the sea, tossed by the wind and driven from side to side. Let not such a man imagine that he will receive anything from the Lord (James 1:5-7).

28 This author is a true antichrist (Exodus 20:3 - Luke 16:16).

29 The first commandment simply indicates that one must beware of any kind of idolatry since in reality there is only one God who is God is by his nature. And in any case, prayer only serves to strengthen the one who prays, as I will expose it in the section 'Figures of rhetoric, Prayer'.

30 About the epistle of Jude.

31 The author asks us to hate those who are against our opinions, to hate even the tunic soiled by their flesh.

32 Have compassion for some, by making a difference. And save others by pulling them from the fire. And for others, have mercy mixed with fear, even hating the tunic soiled by the flesh (Jude 22-23).

33 He is an antichrist because he moves away from the definition of the christian faith (2 Peter 1:5-10) and the implications of this definition (Titus 3:1-3 - 2 Thessalonians 3:14-15 - Luke 6:27-29).

34 About the second and third epistles John.

35 The author asks not to greet a person who is winding toward us with a different speech, and he adds that he does not want to expose the very useful things he has to convey, and he prefers speak mouth to mouth so that his joy is perfect.

36 If anyone comes to you and does not bring this doctrine, do not receive him into your house or greet him. For whoever greets him participates in his evil works. Although I have many things to write to you, I did not want to do it with paper and ink. But I hope to come to you and speak face to face so that our joy may be complete. The children of your chosen sister salute you (2 John 10-13).

37 His goal, therefore, is not to explain the message of the gospel to everyone by testifying of what he has lived with the man Jesus.

38 He also suggests that faith consists in not sharing anything with the Gentiles.

39 For it was in the name of Jesus Christ that they went without receiving anything from the pagans. We must therefore welcome such men, in order to be workers with them for the truth (3 John 7-8).

40 And yet it is not for us to know who will be called by God and when.

41 About the book of the Revelation of John.

42 The one who said that he is coming back into the world, he is the first born of creation who came into the world in the form of the man Jesus and who dwells in the world sitting at the right hand of his father.

43 He is neither the all-powerful nor the last.

44 Behold he comes with the clouds. And every eye will see him, and those who pierced him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of him. Yes. Amen. I am the Alpha and the Omega, says the Lord. The one who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty (Revelation 1:7-8). Behold I come quickly, and my reward is with me, to render to every man according to his work. I am the alpha and the omega, the first and the last, the beginning and the end (Revelation 22:12-13).

45 This author is an antichrist who wants the reader not to understand the scriptures of the gospels and apostles who make a clear distinction between God the Father and his only begotten Son, and also the scriptures of the prophet who say different things about the only begotten Son of God (Isaiah 28:16) and about God the Father (Isaiah 41:4 - 44:6 – 48:12).

## **5 Rommel 10**

1 Falsifications in the Bible, second part: The old testament.

2 As I pointed out in the section 'The identity of God', the chronology that is exposed in the revelations of the holy spirit is not conceived from a human perspective.

3 And it may be thought that until today the body of Christ is that of a child who does not know how to reject the evil and choose the good.

4 For the holy writings still contain serious falsifications which I have highlighted previously (Isaiah 7:13-15).

5 Indeed, the interpretation of the events described in the prophecies is not necessarily trivial (2 Peter 1:20-21).

6 Like the gospel, the old testament scriptures are not necessarily spared by the enemies of God.

7 Indeed, in some ancient translations of the Bible, the scripture Isaiah 7:14 contains the expression 'a virgin shall conceive', as is the case in the translation King James Version (KJV).

8 And in other translations more recent, this expression has become 'the young woman will become pregnant', as is the case with the translation Complete Jewish Bible (CJB).

9 Whatever the reality, any falsifications in the old testament cannot call into question the message of the gospel, as I pointed out in the section 'Objective of the holy scriptures and the sacrifice of the man Jesus'.

10 However, I want to emphasize that the authors of such a practice, if it were done on purpose, would be really foolish because by acting in this way, they would deny the race that was distinguished by the holy writings of which they are the guardians.

11 Because the God by whom they received this distinction told them that he is righteous and just, and that he chose them to be like him.

12 Did I not write in the 'Overview' section that faith is about trusting no one.

## **5 Rommel 11**

1 Comments on the epistles of the apostles and the gospels, first part: Falsifications.

2 The current contents of the Gospels have not always been as we see it.

3 Over time, men's organizations have approved additions of different verses to the original version of the texts written in the language of the people that the man Jesus came to release (funny).

4 For example, we know that Matthew 17:21 which is absent from the American Standard Version (ASV) and which is similar to Mark 9:29, was not present in the first translations.

5 But this kind of demon only comes out through prayer and fasting (Matthew 17:21). He said to them: This species can only come out through prayer (Mark 9:29).

6 This is also the case of Mark 16:16-20.

7 He who believes and is baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be condemned. And these are the miracles that will accompany those who believe. In my name they will cast out demons, and they will speak new languages. And they will seize serpents, and if they drink any deadly drink then it will not harm them. And they will lay hands on the sick, and the sick will be healed. So after the Lord had spoken to them, he was taken up into heaven and sat down at the right hand of God. And they went and preached everywhere, and the Lord worked with them and confirmed the word by the miracles that accompanied it (Mark 16:16-20).

8 And although the action described is confirmed by Paul in 1 Corinthians 11:23-26, we know that this is also the case of Luke 22:19-20,43-44.

9 And also John 5:4 which is absent from ASV.

10 And also John 7:53.

11 And also John 8:1-11. But I also think, like others, that this particular excerpt could really have happened.

12 And on my own initiative, I state that this is probably the case of Matthew 15:28 - 28:19.

13 Then Jesus answered and said to her: O woman, great is your faith. Let it be done to you as you wish. And her daughter was healed at that same hour (Matthew 15:28).

14 Go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the holy spirit.

15 Now, we know that any self-respecting falsifier must seek to confuse the tracks.

16 And I state that in my opinion, the Gospels of Luke and John are necessary and sufficient (after removing the verses I mentioned above) for one who wants to be interested in the words of the man Jesus.

17 The New Testament canon from which I built my understanding of the christian faith consists of the following nineteen books: Gospel of Luke, and Gospel of John, and the Acts of the Apostles, and Paul(13), and Peter(2), and First John.

## **5 Rommel 12**

1 Comments on the epistles of the apostles and the gospels, second part: Figures of rhetoric, Prayer.

2 In each book of the new testament, different verses do not have the meaning that suits them when considered in isolation. And it is essential to be interested in the harmony of all the writings of the same author, at least the same book, before extracting a true message.

3 Subdividing the scriptures into different verses is therefore a practical idea for making quotations, but can become a trap if it is not used conscientiously.

4 Because of this, the introduction of some falsified verses into one of these books may be enough to distract the reader from the path to follow, and even suggest to people who have the common sense notion inscribed in their hearts that the scriptures cannot be holy.

5 The prayer of the believer is good and necessary, but its only usefulness, and in no way a negligible cause, is to strengthen the faith of the one who prays.

6 It is to strengthen the one who prays. For the scriptures tell us that everything is written in advance (Isaiah 43:5-7).

7 And if anyone understands through his faith in the scriptures that everything is written in advance, then all he has left to do is to have faith possibly accompanied by hymns and praises for the creator (1 Timothy 1:5).

8 And Peter defines faith only by its characteristics (2 Peter 1:5-8).

9 It seems unlikely to me that a non-believer can understand that everything is written in advance (Luke 18:17).

10 About the prayer in Luke's Gospel.

11 Luke informs us that the only purpose of prayer is to give the believer the strength not to transgress the only commandment that constitutes faith (Luke 22:40 - 21:34-36 - 11:1-4).

12 In addition, we know that some believers will suffer because of their faith, and some will lose the life of their carnal envelopes because of that same faith (Luke 21:16-19).



13 Now it is evident that he who has had faith by the knowledge of the scriptures cannot hope that the promises do not happen, because he expects the next life which is also a promise.

14 Therefore, with regard to what we can honestly ask in our prayers we must think that it is only about the holy spirit (Luke 11:13).

15 Moreover, since the holy spirit is in the world, the time of the prophets who approached God by prayer is past (Luke 16:16).

16 About the prayer in John's gospel.

17 We know that we should not trust a man (Jeremiah 17:5). As a result, the man Jesus speaks of himself only as the only begotten son of God when he says we will be listened to if we ask anything in his name (John 14:14-15 - 16:23-24).

18 Because we cannot wish him to become a liar, the utility of prayer becomes clear to us when we understand that we cannot ask, in the name of the only begotten Son of God, that they do not occur in our lives the events that he himself has foretold (John 16:1-4).

19 About the prayer in the first epistle of John.

20 John confirms to us that not all have eternal life, as it has already been established by God, and he recommends us to pray for God to give life to every person (1 John 2:19 - 5:14-17).

21 We then understand that the goal is to help the believer not to hate those who have not yet understood, in other words not to compromise oneself in the faith because it is not the actions of others that must determine our state before God. Let us not forget the purpose of life.

22 One might ask, however, why the only prayer that is forbidden is to ask God to have compassion for a person who has abandoned the faith (Luke 12:10 - 2 Peter 2:20-21). [assuming that this person has already truly known the faith.]

23 The answer is that it could destroy our own faith if we imagined that it is possible for us to extinguish for a short time the spirit of God who is in us, with the intention of rekindling it later.

24 Adultery to God is indeed unforgivable (Acts 5:1-5 - 1 Samuel 2:25).

25 About the prayer in Peter's letters.

26 Peter states that faith has priority over prayer (1 Peter 4:7-8).

27 About prayer in Paul's letters.

28 As I explained in the section 'The Humor of the Scriptures', Paul generally speaks indirectly, having himself repeatedly stated that he is speaking primarily to the Gentiles, although God make no distinction between men since his only begotten Son is seated at his right according to the gospel which was entrusted to Paul (1 Peter 1:17 - Colossians 3:24-25 - 1 Timothy 1:11 - Galatians 2:7-8).

29 Knowing that he cannot contradict the other apostles and gospels, it can be seen that this is indeed the case (Ephesians 6:18 - Romans 8:26-27).

## 5 Rommel 13

1 Comments on the epistles of the apostles and the gospels, third part: Features of books.

2 About Peter's letters.

3 It seems to me that Peter speaks mainly of the man Jesus whom he also calls Christ, and this is in no way a fault because of the principle of the second trinity.

4 And he sometimes refers to Christ in two forms (to the man and the only begotten Son) in the same sentence.

5 But there are cases where he refers only to the only begotten Son of God, sometimes by designating him otherwise (Lord, shepherd, bishop) as in 1 Peter 2:25.

6 About Paul's letters.

7 As I explained in the section 'The Humor of the Scriptures', Paul expresses himself in a particular way to a particular audience.

8 Paul was for the Gentiles what Moses was for the Hebrews, a guardian to teach the beginning of wisdom, that one might understand what is meant by the righteousness of the heart which is pleasing to God.

9 But since the elect of God are one people since his only begotten Son sits at his right hand, it is fitting to say that Paul gave the milk to the body of Christ, who must then grow on his own and learn to choose good and to reject evil, as I point out in the section 'Falsifications in the Bible'.

10 All is permitted to him who acts in the name of the only begotten Son of God, but it is not necessary to say it brutally to a child (1 Corinthians 3:1-2).

11 About the letter of John.

12 In his first letter John, I think the word Jesus refers to the man Jesus in a single verse (1 John 1:7) and everywhere else in his text, 'Jesus' or 'Jesus Christ' refers to Christ who is the only begotten Son of God and who remained in the world after the departure of the man Jesus.

13 Regarding the confession of sins, it is to those to whom we have wronged that we must confess our sin when it is necessary for the good of all.

14 About the Gospel of John.

15 Different verses are stated in a subtle way but are necessarily non-contradictory in a correct interpretation.

16 So the conditions set out for accessing eternal life (John 3:16 - 6:47) should not be interpreted naively (John 6:53-56 - 13:34-35 - 14:15).

17 About the Gospel of Luke.

18 It is necessary to love everyone and trust only in God (Luke 12).

## **5 Rommel 14**

1 The gift of tongues by the holy spirit.

2 If I speak in a language that does not exist, how is it a miracle.

3 Does speaking in tongue mean to express oneself in a language that does not exist among men, or does it mean to express oneself in a language that has not been learned but that is already used by certain groups of people.

4 One can wonder if each spectator heard in his native tongue the words of every apostle. Or if each apostle spoke in one language which was the mother tongue of a part of the audience. Or if each apostle was speaking in different languages, and each time it was the mother tongue of a part of the audience. Or if it was only the spectators with the gift of listening who understand the meaning of the words of each apostle (1 Corinthians 14:23 - Acts 2:4-8).

5 On the other hand, one may wonder if the apostle Paul is referring to the gift of interpretation of languages that do not exist (they are not usually used by any group of men). Or if the apostle Paul is referring to the gift of interpretation of dreams. Or if the apostle Paul is referring to the gift of interpretation of languages that have not been learned but are already used by certain people (1 Corinthians 12:30 - 14:26).

6 On the other hand, Paul himself cannot claim that the tongues of angels will cease since his teaching is precisely that we will become like angels when we leave this world.

7 Let's not forget that figures of rhetoric are a specialty of the Gospels and apostles (1 Corinthians 12:10 - 13:1 - 8-10 - 14:2).

8 Finally, we understand that Paul (1 Corinthians 13:1-2) and consequently Jesus also (Luke 17:6) are using hyperboles.

9 Because to be loved by God it is necessary and sufficient to be inhabited by the notion of 'relative truth' which is the hallmark of God (1 John 4:7-8).

10 And which is only recognizable by the love of the general interest namely his only begotten Son (John 10:30).

11 And this characteristic of God is found in a small proportion in every 'child of God' and in an incomparable quantity in Jesus of Nazareth.

## **5 Rommel 15**

1 The mysteries raised and unexplained.

2 Reincarnation.

3 If we existed before the formation of the world (Job 38:1-4) then how coexist the physical world and that of the spirits (2 Kings 2:9-11 - 6:15-17 - Ezekiel 40:1-4 - Luke 9:28-34 - 2 Corinthians 12:2-4).

4 And can a spirit be born again into the world without being aware of it (Malachi 4:4-6 - Luke 1:13-17 - John 1:19-36).

5 Can a human spirit inhabit any other animal (Luke 8:26-35 - Genesis 9:5).

6 The Children of angels.

7 How can a spirit procreate with a man's daughter (Genesis 6:1-4 - Luke 1:35).

8 The second coming.

9 On the one hand we expect a final resurrection (Daniel 12:1-2 - John 5:28-29 - 6:40-47).

10 And on the other hand those who believe in him never die (John 11:25-27 - Luke 23:43).

11 I think that from the moment when the only begotten Son of God sits at the right hand of his father, all those who die with the circumcised heart access directly to heaven by becoming sons of God, before the second coming which will concern the world as a whole, the rest of souls (1 Corinthians 15:51-53 - 1 Thessalonians 4:14-17).